

Published
by
Two Wrongs In Maun

Emmie Metsamai Thee



Unexplainable

How do you explain the impossible?

Unexplainable

Prologue

As midnight approached the maternity ward become silent with very little movement, Fefe's labour pains took a peak as she gently sat on the edge of the bed and looked at the other three ladies lying on their beds, none of them seemed to be in the same pain she was in though... She never thought labour would be this horrible. It was as if someone was ripping her vagina apart....

The contractions seemed to be closer now, her phone rang but she couldn't pick, at least until the pain settled.

Fefe: (sighed) Hello?

Thamiso: Babe... How are you feeling?

Fefe: (grunted) I'm in serious pain

Thamiso: As soon as i knock off in the morning I'm passing by the hospital, i wanted to find someone to fill in for my night shift but i couldn't find anyone.

Fefe: You know you're not allowed to see the baby until after a week. I don't want to get in trouble with the elders.

Thamiso: I know that's what they said, my mother also told me i shouldn't come over until the family accompanies me over to see the baby... But that's just an old tradition and i want to see my daughter. Nobody has to know that i came to the hospital to see her.

Fefe: What if there is some truth to this? What if something happens to the baby when you visit? I don't know what you have been up to since i left Maun.

Thamiso: Something happens to her like what? There are nurses there aren't they? Do you know what they been up to? And i don't feel comfortable about you accusing me of cheating just because old people used to cheat on one another back in the

days. I'm coming over as soon as I knock off.

Pain struck and she frowned clenching her teeth...

Thamiso: Babe? Are you ok?

Fefe: (grunted) Mhhh...

Thamiso: How is the baby? Did they check her heart beat? How far have you dilated?

Fefe: The baby is fine... Dilation is 7cm i think. I don't know these things.

Pain struck her again and she grunted laying down before noticing her panties were soaking wet...

Fefe: I think my water just broke, bye

She hung up and put down the phone then she pressed the emergency button, a few minutes

passed but no one showed up...

She picked the baby bag and walked out of the ward heading to the delivery rooms, on the way she put her bag down and held her knees for a moment as the pain struck her. She knew she had to reach the delivery room urgently...

The urge to push told her it was time then she carried on taking a few steps and walked past the first delivery room where another woman was screaming and grunting while the midwife assisted her. She had never had a baby before but this woman's voice terrified her...

A nurse passing by saw her and got her bag then she quickly helped her get in the second delivery room where she laid on her bag and took off her panties then she hung her legs over the leg hold...

The nurse calmly put on her gloves chewing a gum while Fefe pushed, the baby's head popped out then she pinned her elbow and put her hand over the baby's head sweating...

Fefe: The baby is coming... The mma nthusa...

Her: I'm still putting on gloves, do you want me to touch your blood with my hands? It was nice when you made her, now you can't stop asking for help even dealing with pains.

She responded without even turning around to look at her and instead continued pulling the tight gloves over her hands, Fefe's heart as the urge to push came over her again. She pushed one more time and the baby slipped out and down the bed, she grabbed her by the leg before she could hit the floor then she put her over her chest crying as her heart pounded...

Fefe: (crying) Oh God, I'm so scared... The mma ke

ago kopa...

She looked at her baby in relief and cried hysterically holding her close.

The nurse turned around and gasped then she ran over...

Her: Why didn't you tell me the baby is out?!

The other midwife walked in and they assisted her..

Midwife2: Why isn't the baby crying?

She got the baby and cleared her airways and the baby begun crying, Fefe covered her mouth crying in relief looking at the good midwife..

Midwife2: (smiled at the baby) Oh there you're my angel... That's air getting in your lungs... Welcome to the world... (to the other midwife) help me wash her

The previous midwife walked over with the sheet and got the bloody baby...

Fefe smiled looking at her baby as the midwife walked out, she had full hair and she knew her mother would make her shave it but she was going to find a way to lie and keep her baby's curly hair...

Midwife: Ok... Now we take out the placenta... How are you doing my darling? Welcome to motherhood.

Fefe: (laughed) I'm fine... Iyoo I'll never have another baby

Midwife: (laughed) That's what i said, but after 2 years you forget all that pain and make a sibling for your baby...

They laughed as the other midwife walked in laughing parting with another midwife at the door...

Her: (holding the baby talking to another nurse) Keep some for me, my snacks is finished the mma.

Nurse: (walking passed the door with another baby) I'm just finishing with this lady then I'm going to eat.

Her: Bye...

The nurse walked in and handed Fefe the baby before cleaning up while the midwife stitched her...

Fefe looked at her baby and smiled, she touched her little clean hair and smiled, it was weird...that blood must have fooled her into thinking the baby's hair was full head and thick... This hair was actually lighter and softer.

Midwife: Mo amuse love...

She smiled holding her baby and gave her the nipple as she begun suckling. She gently reached for her bag and took out the new clothes.

Her phone rang then she picked while the midwife stood by working on her..

Fefe: Hello

Thamiso: Hey, what happened?

Fefe: I delivered the baby... (laughed) come see her before i go home, you know once i go there the elders will make it difficult.

Thamiso: (laughed) Wow... You know what I'm taking the police car I'm coming, ke taa omanngwa hela. I'm coming in a few minutes.

Midwife: (smiled) No men in the ward you're sharing with others...

Fefe: Ao mma... Baby daddy didn't sleep all night

Midwife: (laughed) You can take the baby to him but only for a few minutes.

Fefe: (laughed) Thank you (to the phone) Come...

Thamiso: Cool..

She hung up and smiled looking at her baby as she fed...

THREE MONTHS LATER....

*

*

LIKE, TAG FRIENDS AND COMMENT.....

*

*

*

Unexplainable

1

In Shorobe

Fefe put her breast back in the bra and laid the baby besides her, the afternoon heat from the corrugated iron sheets roof and less air circulation made it hard to breathe in this one room...the baby's forehead, neck and armpits had rash, even this fan blew hot air. It had been a while since she stayed this long in the village so much she had just learnt to live better than this.

She still didn't understand why she had to stay indoors for so long especially in summer, hearing everyone chatting outside relaxing under the tree made the house even more lonely. Her friend called then she smiled picking..

Fefe: Hey Alis

Aleseng: Hey girl, mma when are you coming to Maun?

Fefe: (laughed) Eish mma... I'm really stressed out.

Aleseng: Girls will even steal your man

Fefe: (laughed) Elders don't even care about relationships at this point. I've given up, I wonder who washes Thami's clothes because i know he can clean and cook but that guy is too lazy to do laundry.

Aleseng: (laughed) I think he hired those ladies who stand in the parking lot looking for piece jobs but you know those ladies are thieves. They have tendency to steal people in houses. I can do his laundry during the weekends just to help you out

Fefe: For how much?

Aleseng: For free the mma, why would i charge you? I'm doing it for you because you two always help me out with my son by dropping him off.

Fefe: Eheee, you know what, i think you can help by doing laundry and cleaning the house then he picks

and drops off your boy. What do you think?

Aleseng: Perfect... I love it. Send his number.

Fefe: Ok, I'll send it then I'll talk to him.

Aleseng: Dira keye teng ibile i have nothing to do today. I can go clean up and wash his clothes.

Fefe: Ok, bye

She hung up and pressed her phone trying to send his number but the phone froze, she tapped on it several times annoyed and eventually switched it off then she switched it on.

It still wouldn't respond on the contacts then she hit on her palm several times. How could it freeze, Thami got her this phone less than a month ago!

It finally switched on then the door opened slowly squeaking , it was probably her mother. She carried on pressing the phone but her twin sister's voice

startled her..

<<Riri: Fefe don't!>>>

Her heart skipped and she turned her head still lying on her stomach and looked at the door, there was no one there then her mother walked in the house with a bowl of motogo and sat down.

Mother: Are you OK?

Fefe: I thought i heard Riri's voice

Mother: I told you it's in your head... It happens when you've lost someone close. I sometimes dream about her... Nako nngwe o kgona go utwa nkare wa bidiwa mme ele se gone. Its our brains..

She sighed and turned back to her phone sending the phone number. Her mother carried on mixing her soft porridge, she had been eating motogo and tea

for the last three months and she could almost throw up just looking at the bowl as her mother mixed with the spoon...

Fefe: I want to get out of the house, i think the baby is old enough now.

Mother: Fefe why can't you listen to me and do as you're told?

Fefe: Mme i have to go find a job. I already lost my job by falling pregnant, you know how working for small businesses is. They fired me when i asked for maternity leave... If i was working were you still going to make me stay in-house for over 3 months? Things have changed and-

Mother: One of the reasons why things aren't working for younger people is because you think you know it all. If you don't listen to me nothing will go right for you. You're not working now... So if you leave now who is going to look after the baby? This is my only grandchild and I'm doing my best. This is how you become this beautiful... Because i went

through all these and i appreciated my mother. Not everyone has a mother that cooks, washes and takes care of them while all they have to do is eat and breastfeed the baby. I know you just want that policeman... That's all you're thinking about because you have already given yourself to him before he can even marry you.

Fefe: He is the one who moved in, Thamiso has a house, you know officers get free housing. He won't sleep in his house and chooses to sleep in my house. I can't chase him away.

Mother: He will never marry you. You'll remember my words one day... Do things right, you were not raised like this. O ngwana hela yoo tswang mo lwapeng le le nang le molao. Taking this baby to that man when you don't know what he has been doing is a risk, a risk that will cost you everything...You don't know who has been on your bed

Fefe: Thamiso is not like that... Even if he was how is me staying here going to help me? I want to go find a job

Mother: (put the bowl next to her mattress) Drink, i don't know why you're not even eating. You want to be a skinny nursing mother so people can think i don't take care of you? You still have 2 more months then you'll be out. Ke nna ke go beileng botsetsi golo ha kana.

Fefe looked at the bowl and sighed then she laid on her stomach and begun sipping...

In Maun...

Thamiso unplugged the hot iron and stood before the mirror putting on his uniform, he grabbed the navy blue and bright green jacket and zipped it looking at his haircut... How he hated putting on a hat, it always messed his haircut... He grabbed the cap and the car keys and walked out dialing Fefe...

Mmagwe Fefe: Hello?

Thamiso: Dumelang

Mmagwe Fefe: Dumela ngwanaka, she went to bath.

Thamiso: Ok, is there anything you're running out of?

Mmagwe Fefe: Nothing yet, thank you.

Thamiso: Thank you, bye

He hung up and sighed dialing his father...

Him: Hello?

Thamiso: Papa wee kante isn't it possible for you to tell Fefe's parents to let her out of the house? I miss her and i want to see my baby. She is three months old and I've not really touched her except to hold her while I'm surrounded by the elders. This tradition thing is now boring

Him: That family is very traditional and we have to respect that because Fefe is not your wife. If she was your wife it would be our beliefs and traditions taking place because she'd be our daughter. Fefe o

ile botsetsing so digela makgwaho omo lete.

Thamiso: The house is now boring without her, nothing is interesting about my life.

Him: (laughed) Why are you even at her house? The government gave you a free house! Try doing something else to get your mind off her. I never went through that but your uncle's wife had a family like that and he only held his son for the first time when he was six months.

Thamiso: And him and his son hate each other! They didn't bond

Him: (laughed) That's not it, your uncle is just a control freak and everyone hates him. It has nothing to do with the bond. It's never too late to bond with your child

Thamiso: Can't you just ask her family? Nicely... They're humble people and they won't mind.

Him: No, gase se Setswana go dira jalo. Lesa ngwana a nne botsetsi. Ke nopa kana eng? {Are you horny?}

Thamiso: (laughed) I'm just getting impatient.

Him: Keep yourself busy, go out with friends

Him: I don't want to go out without her because then I'll be forced to chill with some girl and end up cheating then she will hurt and never trust me again. You know how sensitive Fefe is. Very little things really hurt her imagine if i cheated...especially when she is nursing our child.

Him: Stupid I'm not saying cheat, o utwa ka lerete ne wena? {how do you interpret things you dick! }

Thamiso: (cracked laughing) Papa wa nthoga? Kana ke mogolo papa waitse? {What the?! Paps I'm too old to be insulted}

Him: (laughed) Ae fotsek! {get outta here!}

Thamiso: (laughed) But i get you, I'm just not excited about anything else because I'm just thinking about her and the baby. I want to see my baby freely and play with her like the guys on social media.

Him: Fine, I'll ask her mother when we visit the baby and deliver some groceries today.

Thamiso: Thanks. Do you need a top up? I had money saved up when she was pregnant.

Him: It's ok my boy, I'll take care of it. I'm a grandfather monna

Thamiso: (laughed) OK Shap

He hung up smiling and continued driving....

At the village....

Later on Thami's family members parked the cars outside, his sisters stepped out from the other car while his parents got out from the other...

Thami's mother frowned looking at the traditional huts scattered around the yard, so much poverty! What a choice Thami, what a choice.

An old tired boney dog walked over then Thami's sisters quickly moved closer to their father...

Him: Just walk normally

Big sister: Molafo papa..

Him: Walk normally.

They approached the lelwapana while Fefe's mother mixed soil and cow dung to decorate the walls...

She got up and washed her hands in the bucket then she took out the chairs as the family stood by..

Fefe's mother: Dumelang

All: Dumelang...

Fefe's mother: You can come inside if you want to see the baby...

She got a cup of water and wet the soles of their shoes before they all got in and sat down looking at the baby.

The oldest sister looked at the baby and looked at her sister then they looked at their mother, who looked back at them. She thought it was just her but the look on her daughters said it all...

Rragwe Thami: (smiled) Hello ngwetsi yame

Fefe : (smiled) Hello?

Mmagwe Fefe wrapped the baby and handed her to the grandfather who smiled holding her. The older sister leaned over and took a picture of the baby smiling...

Her: She is so beautiful Fefe

Fefe: Thank you.

She leaned back and sent it to her little brother...

Her: This is not your child, i know its too early but o tsholetswe ngwana rra. I'd advice you to do DNA test alone just to be sure because this child is light skinned but none of you is.

Thami: She is too young, babies are light skinned. Fefe doesn't cheat, we don't have cheating in our relationship. We are always together, we don't have secrets. If she cheated I'd know, even now i can still log into her account, she does the same with mine. We don't do that to each other. Ke bosweu jwa mo ntung hela.

Her: No, this baby is not yours. Promise me you'll do a DNA test, just to confirm. Do it alone with a birth certificate. They don't need the mother if you have the certificate that shows you're the father.

*

*

The bonus is coming for free just to appreciate those who participated for sponsors yesterday. Most readers aren't aware we started a new book. Please tag them, like, comment and share. Bonus coming up!

*

*

Unexplainable

2

At the police station...

Thami walked in the office and sat down taking out his phone, he stared at the picture of the baby... She was obviously lighter but that's because babies are all light skinned especially babies who never get out like his daughter. His mother's call came through then he took off the cap and placed it on the table before brushing his hand over his haircut...

Thami: Hello?

Her: Where are you?

Thami: I'm at work, why?

Her: Are you sure that baby is yours?

Thami: (frowned angrily) Mama!

Her: No, gake botse ka lepe hela papa

Thami: Ae mama no, don't start.

Her: This child is not yours, you have definite features that a child would not miss... See how you look like your father

Thami: That's not how DNA works, please i hope you didn't give Fefe an attitude because she'll be very hurt. Can you all just stop saying this, Fefe is not like that.

Oldest Sister: (in the background) Quiet people are very sneaky. I don't buy this act ya this girl always pretending so she can spend your money. She is just using you for your money.

Mother: This girl is using my son...and its Thami, ke mo itse ke mo tshepa ngwanake. He won't listen to us

Thami: Can you give papa the phone?

Mother: He went to take a bath.

Thami: I really hope you didn't say things like this, i need you all to stay out of my business. If you don't

have anything positive to say about her or my daughter just keep quiet. I've waited all my life to have a child and now you want to spoil it. I never thought I'd be one of the guys who have to always defend their women against their family. If you do that i will cut you off my life.

Mother: You'll cut me off your life Thami?

Thami: Yes, and I'm not kidding. If you ask me to choose between you and my family, I'll choose Fefe and my daughter. Ke kopa le neela papa phone.

She cut the call then he dialed his father...

Father: Hello?

Thami: Papa please talk to mama le bo Mitchell,

Father: What's going on?

Thami: They're going on and on about Fefe cheating on me.

Father: I thought i talked to your mother on the way

when she said the baby isn't yours. I'll talk to her again, don't let them get to you. O ska bona mamago a dira Fefe jaana my mother didn't like her. I'm surprised she doesn't remember how difficult our lives were because my mother thought she was a gold digger.

Thami: I don't even have a gold for Fefe to dig. Tell mama to stop because if i get serious they will think I'm rude.

Father: I'll handle it, OK?

Thami: Ok

Father: But if the baby doesn't get darker you should definitely go for a DNA test, both of you are dark skinned so it doesn't matter how the baby looks she should definitely be a brown skin girl, yole ke mankhibidu.

Thamiso sighed putting his elbow over the desk and rested his forehead over his palm...

Father: I'm not trying to stress you out, i definitely don't agree with your mother and sisters because part of me believes that baby will get darker but if she doesn't something is up. I don't trust that gay friend of hers, and let's not forget how light skinned he is.

Thami clenched his jaws and swallowed a big lump, he didn't like gays but Busang? No, there was no doubt in his mind about this boy being gay. From his interaction with Fefe he was definitely gay, could he be hetero?

Father: Thami?

Thami: Rra?

Father: Are you OK?

Thami: Yes, I'm fine.

Father: I'm sorry, i don't know why I'm letting your mother's negativity rub on me. Let's just wait and see...

Thami: Did you ask her mother about her coming over?

Father: Yes, she said she has to talk to her husband first but don't get your hopes up.

Thami: Ok, thanks

He hung up and turned to the computer...

At the village....

Later at dusk, the cattle mood as Fefe's father followed them with a horse until they filled the kraal. He jumped down and closed kraal then he walked home whistling with the dogs following him...

He pulled his animal skin chair and sat down lying his stick besides his torn boots as his wife stepped out with water to wash his hands...

Meanwhile inside the house Fefe's heart begun pounding as her mother told her husband about the visitors they had and what they requested, her last hope was with her father.

Her: I just don't understand why these people can't respect other people's cultures. People from Maun are starting to act like people in movies losing the tradition. Shameless...

There was silence, this was her father... Always thought about his answers before responding and he always waited until his wife stopped rumbling...

Him: I think we should let her go, she has a house to pay and she must get a job. These youngsters want to hold their babies from a young age because they watch TV. I can't afford to buy even diapers for my granddaughter so I'd feel very guilty if that boy abandoned my daughter. Beggars don't call the shots, it's his daughter not mine... I want him to

parent however he wants not how i parented. Fefe isn't working so this means she depends on his support to be able to breastfeed this baby. Let her go

Her: What if the baby gets sick?

Him: God protects better than us, please...bless her way because if you're reluctant you'll just bring her badluck. This Thamiso boy is well mannered. He is comes from a rich family but he is humble, he takes after his father. I don't see him doing anything to jeopardise his family. He is always here and I'm sure he will not do any harm. Besides, to me this is just a belief... It's not real.

Mother: O tshoswa ke batho ba ne rragwe Baneedi?

Him: Not at all, let's not interfere in their relationship. We should get involved where it needs parental intervention. Now we are just coming between them. Fefe and Riri were just 2 months old when i snuck in your room

Her: You're not using that situation, unless you're telling me the children didn't get sick yet you cheated.

How do you know nothing will happen to our granddaughter?

Him: This isn't about us. Let her go and learn to be a mother, find a job and provide for herself. She can't depend on this boy forever.

Her: (sighed) I don't agree at all...

Fefe's heart pounded as she waited for her father to put his foot down but knowing papa that was his last words. He was a man of few words and not good at the back and forth..

Busang called then she smiled and picked..

Fefe: Hey Bubu?

Bubu: Hey hey girl! I just landed in Maun and yeah I'm driving my own car... I'm not showing you pictures. I want you to see it live...

Fefe: (laughed) Are you still in Maun? Bring me my

red bag the rra.

Bubu: Alright, I'll pass by and get it

Fefe: Ok, Thami is probably at home. (lowered her voice) The rra please bring me KFC, chicken licken, Nandos, tswii, and biltong

Bubu: (laughed) Girl i got you, that old lady won't even suspect anything. I bought the baby some clothes and i want you to fit them on her and send me pictures. I want to fill my fb and Instagram with that pumpkin.

Fefe: (laughed) Bona hurry up, i want to catch a ride from you... Ke bata go tsamaya papa ale teng so that if mama tries to stop me papa can stick up for me.

Bubu: Yes darling, let me go get the bag... Uuushem... If you see my car? Shems.... Bye

He cut the call and left her laughing...

At the house....

Later that evening Thami fried his food and dished for himself before video calling Fefe as he sat down. There was a knock on the door then he hung up and opened the door...

Aleseng: (smiled) Hi..

Thami: Hi

Aleseng: I'm here to do laundry

Thami: At this time? It's like past 7...you can't let it stay the whole night on the line. How about you come tomorrow? And i won't be home so you'll be free do whatever you can.

Aleseng: No it's OK, i wanted to clean too

Thami: The house is clean, i only suck when it comes to laundry le gone still i told her not to bother you because i can get someone for P150. They advertise their laundry services on facebook. Plus they iron..

Aleseng : I want to help her...

She stepped in then he closed the door and sat down eating, she put down her bag and walked past the TV in her shorts as she cleaned the house. He looked at her thighs and looked at her, damn! Was she doing what he thought she was doing? She was definitely hitting on him... He ignored her and carried on eating as he watched TV..

She bent over picking his shoes then he moved the phone to her butt and took a picture of her.

Thami: (sent a photo) Babe I think your friend is hitting on me, ke a panicker gore, kana ke kue?

Nkare nka screamer !

{I'm panicking, should i scream for help}

*

The next insert follows at 11pm tonight. Like and leave a comment.

Unexplainable

3

At house...

Fefe: Is that really her? Alis doesn't wear shorts unless she is in her house.

Thamiso: So I'm lying? Ok, how is my daughter?

Fefe: Send another picture

He rested his leg over the table taking a video of Aleseng as she walked to the kitchen swaying her hips side to side. She turned around looking at Thami.

Alis: (softly with an American accent) Are you done eating?

Thamiso: Yeah

She walked over and got the plate then she slapped his foot off the table.

Alis: (laughed) Boatla.. Take your foot off the table

Thami: (giggled) Sorry...

He carried recording zooming on her butt as she disappeared into the kitchen then he sent the video.

Thamiso: Temptation in the house babe, if this doesn't make you get out of that house then i don't know. I mean the kuku is here... The kuku wants the dick, should i come get you?

Fefe: Nice try, but honestly I'm so angry at her. She never even leaves the house with shorts

Thamiso: Maybe she just wanted to be comfortable. I could be wrong about her hitting on me but she is definitely too friendly with me. And just to be

clear none of my boys is coming to help you when I'm not home. It's either my dad or nothing.

Fefe: I'm sorry. I didn't know she'd act like that. Let her clean, ill tell her the deal is off tomorrow. Is that OK?

Thami: Yeah it's cool, I'm going to see my dad so she'll be cleaning alone.

He stood up an video dialed Fefe...

Fefe: Hello?

Thami: Yeah, Hei

He walked in the bedroom where he put the phone down and changed his pants while Fefe smiled looking at him..

Fefe: You're so sexy..

He locked eyes with her as he pulled up his pants and zipped up...

Thami: Come touch this...

He lowered his pants and pulled out his dick facing the camera...

Fefe smiled blushing and looked behind the phone just to make sure she was alone then she pulled down her panties and showed him her kuku. He stopped smiling and swallowed as he stared at her kuku while stroking himself, he expanded filling his hand then Fefe pulled up her panties and covered herself with the dress..

Thami: Babe riana please... 2 minutes hela...

Fefe: we are not doing that, you're getting swollen,

stop it. I was just playing with you i didn't know you'll be aroused.

Thami: I'm already there... Let's just finish, lock the door.

Fefe: Heela wena, I sleep with my mom in here. She is just outside at the fireplace with everyone

Thami: Exactly... Come on babe..

She leaned the phone against the baby Vaseline then she faced the camera, Thami placed the phone on the headboard shelf and stood by facing the camera. He trapped the Tshirt between his chin and chest as he begun stroking himself looking at her soft hand flicking her flesh...

Thami: Oh... Fuck.. I miss you so much..

Looking at her big tender breast looking bigger than ever he almost came just looking at this cleavage.

Thami: (grunted) Awww....

His arm muscle tightened as he stroked himself looking at her, she flicked herself and turned her eyes biting her lips seductively...

Fefe: Ohh...

Thami: Uhh...

He pulled the drawer and squeezed lub over his log then he begun massaging himself again, she moaned softly as her finger ran between folds of her flesh.

The Tshirt dropped from underneath his chin then he impatiently pulled it out and remained shirtless as he stroked himself...

Thami: I'm going in babe

Fefe: (softly) Don't hurt me

Thami: (grunted) I won't... Uh you're so warm...

They both stroked themselves looking at one another's organs each so swollen and yearning for the other.

Thami went on full speed and granted, he picked the Tshirt with the other hand and got ready to block those shots but the door opened then Aleseng walked in.

Thami: Shit!!

He dropped the Tshirt over his boner and turned away giving her his back as his belted pants hung below his butt exposing his black briefs...

Aleseng: What are you doing? Turn around

Thami's eyes remained closed as he offloaded uncontrollably, Alis turned him around and grabbed it stroking him as he emptied the last drops helpless trying to push her hand...

Fefe: Aleseng tswa hoo! I can see you!

She turned around looking at the phone, she froze for a moment and looked around in lack of words, she wasn't aware he was on video call.

Aleseng: Um...

Fefe: I saw everything, just go.

She walked towards the door then she turned around and looked at him...

Aleseng: Funny you're faithful to her while she is cheating on you with someone who is hiding in plain sight.

She closed the door then he sighed recovering from one hell of a self relief. He wiped himself and turned looking at the phone..

Thami: What's she talking about?

Fefe: She is just jealous of my friendship with Bubu. Its sad that she would think like that about him...

He put on another Tshirt and walked out still holding the phone as someone knocked on the door.

Thami: Hold on

He opened the door and looked at Bubu. Well, after his father's words and really looking at this guy he looked like his daughter, well the completion and the pink mouths too..

Bubu: Hi, i want Fefe's red bag. I'm driving over there to check on her and the baby...

Maybe he really needed to consider this DNA thing...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

4

Thami walked back in the house and picked Fefe's bag while he still held the phone...

Thami: It's Busang.

Fefe: Ok, I'm planning to get a ride from him to come over there. I want to leave now when papa is here so he can convince my mother. I didn't want you to be the one picking me up because it would make you look disrespectful. I don't want my parents thinking you're disrespectful.

Thami: Ok, i understand. I can't wait to see you...

He walked back to the door and handed him the bag..

Bubu: I just need to ask... No offense or anything, but why was that girl in here with shorts when Fefe is

nursing the stitches caused by your daughter whom you cried for for many years? Please make me understand because my tongue has problems keeping things. It's a loose tongue and the minute it sees Fefe it will tell her that her so called friend walked out of her man's house in shorts... Please tell me.

Thami just glared at him...

Fefe: (on the phone) Hello? Let me talk to him.

Thami turned the phone screen to his face. Busang smiled and waved..

Bubu: Hey girl - guess what! I just saw-

Thami: She already knows that, you're so gay

Bubu: (smiled proudly) I know right

Fefe: Hi Bubu, I'll talk to you when you get here just

get the bag. You were right about Aleseng.

Bubu: And you said I'm jealous just because i said i don't feel comfortable with a friend that has a friend?

Thami: Heelang tisang phone yame

Bubu: Your man is getting angry, you better come service him before he arrests the whole of Maun, police officers are not supposed to be starved.

They laughed as Thami stood by looking at him, there was no way this idiot ever tasted kuku. He grabbed his phone and pulled the door slightly closing...

Thami: How do you manage to talk like a girl? What did you do to your throat?

Bubu: Wow really? (turned around and walked away)
I'm going to bring your woman, the least you can do is respect the gay community.

He watched him walking like a woman and getting in the car then he drove off. He closed the door and sighed, it wasn't even worth asking Fefe if she'd ever cheat on him. This fool was totally gay, no doubt in his mind.

At the village...

Meanwhile Fefe walked towards the toilet, as soon as she arrived she looked back at her family gathering around the fire then she sat behind the toilet and dialed Aleseng...

Aleseng: (low voice) Hello?

Fefe: Why aren't you picking my calls?

Aleseng: So how are you able to talk to me if I'm not picking?

Fefe: I want to understand what happened today, I didn't expect that from you.

Aleseng: I got defensive because you attacked me

Fefe: How did i attack you? You walked in on Thami doing his thing then I saw you literally holding his dick trying to give him a blow job. I was on a video call with him

Aleseng: Uh mma if you're insecure about me being too close to your man then it's fine.

Fefe: It's not fine, you said I'm cheating on him, who am i cheating on him with? Do you know that some accusations can cause more damage than you can imagine?

Aleseng: I know you're sleeping with Busang, this guy sleeps over in your house when Thami is at work. How do you sleep with another man the whole night several times a week without sleeping with each other?

Fefe: Bubu is gay, if you weren't so jealous of him you would understand him. Ga kea rata se ose dirileng today mma. I just wanted to let you know that I'm disappointed in you. I didn't want to just cut you off my life without telling you why.

Aleseng: I wasn't trying to sleep with Thami, i don't even date black men.

Fefe: You're not a good friend but i don't blame you. Friendship formed in adulthood is usually like this... People befriend you with motives.

She hung up and sighed sitting in the dark behind the house. Mophane leaves cracked as footsteps approached, she could tell it was her from the smell of her cologne, Riri touched her shoulder standing behind her then she sat besides her.

Riri: You should go smother her with a pillow.

Fefe's heart skipped as she turned around looking at her sister.

Riri: She won't stop bothering Thami... I can do it for you if you're too scared.

Fefe took a deep breath and sighed looking at her sister.

Fefe: No

Riri: We have to do it

Fefe: No

Meanwhile back in the house Fefe's mother walked in the house as the baby cried, she put a dummy in her mouth and walked to the toilet.

From a distance she could tell Fefe was probably talking to the phone but as she got closer and stood besides the toilet, it was clear she wasn't on the phone. She stood there for about a minute holding her breath...

Fefe: I know, but i just want to go back to Thami so

we can be a family.

Fefe's mother looked around her and found nothing...

Mother: Are you talking alone?

Fefe jumped and stood up looking around for Riri but she was gone...

Mother: Who were you talking to?

Fefe: I was just thinking out loud

Mother: Are you sure you're OK?

Fefe: Yes.

Fefe walked past her mother and headed to the house. Her mother stepped behind the toilet and looked around just to be sure...

In Busang's car...

Meanwhile Busang lowered the music as he got off the main road and joined the dirt road to Fefe's home. His phone then he smiled and picked...

Bubu: Hi hun

Voice: Hey, listen... I... Think we should take a break.

Bubu: (smile disappeared) Why?

Voice: People suspect I'm gay and i don't want shit like that ruining my reputation. I can't be seen with you anymore.

Bubu: So you're afraid of what people will say?

Voice: Bubu some of us care what people think about us, that's a big deal. This could cost me my promotion and many other deals.

Bubu: You're going to break my heart like that?

Voice: I have to go.

Bubu: Shap ee

He hung up and drove with a long face, he dimmed the lights as he parked the car and walked towards the fireplace....

He smiled and bent his back greeting the elders and Fefe's cousins...

Bubu: Dumelang... (smiled handing him a can of coke) Ntate ke le tiseditse Coca-Cola seno sa marena!

They all cracked up laughing as the old man got the drink, she took out Fanta orange for Fefe's mother...

Bubu: And wena mothers...

Her: (laughed) Thank you my boy.

He handed the children a bag of chips then he smiled looking at Fefe's mother.

Bubu: I came to see the baby

Mother: Are you going back this late? You'll hit the cows

Father: Or ghost we have wondering souls around here.

Bubu: (laughed) I don't believe in those!

Mother: Don't you have a girlfriend? People who have sex don't get in to see the baby

Bubu: (laughed) I've never touched a woman in my life, gake jole nna.

Father: Monna the ako o lekele nnenyane o lese go bua ka lentswenyana jaana.

Bubu: (laughed) Uh

Mother: Go

They all laughed as he turned around and smiled pacing into the house.

He got in and closed the door, Fefe stood up and they hugged laughing... He quickly took out a pack of KFC, Fefe took a huge bite still standing while Bubu smiled kneeling besides the mattress looking at the baby...

Bubu: Wow, she is so beautiful... I swear when i post this people will think she is my daughter... She looks like me

Fefe: (laughed) You wish

Bubu: I'm serious look at this..

He sat down and put her on her lap then he took a selfie..

Bubu: Now i want to be rich and have a surrogate mother. I swear my baby would look like this... Wow.. She looks like me! (laughed) I feel so special!

Fefe: (laughed) Wa poka the mma!

They laughed while she ate then she picked her bag..

Fefe: I'm loading the bag, mama is refusing but i have to go.

Bubu: Girl please don't name your mother kill me, nna ke boi mma

She walked out carrying her bag and put it in the car then she passed by the fireplace..

Cousin: Fefe o dule mo botsetsing?

Fefe: I'm getting a ride from Bubu, I'm going to Maun. I need a job and i think the baby is ready.

Mother: We haven't replied concerning this

Father: You have my blessings my girl, a farm life is not a good place for young ladies. You should go out there and achieve, if you do farming you come to visit so you can bring developments and new ideas.

Fefe: Thank you papa..

She turned around and walked to the house...

At Aleseng's house...

Later that night Aleseng laid on the bed watching a romantic movie, how did people find love... This seemed like such a good feeling. What happened earlier skipped into her memory and she sighed embarrassed... Hopefully Thami or Fefe wouldn't tell anyone. But who masturbate while on a video call... What were they even doing?

There was a knock, she got off the bed and opened the door. Her heart skipped and turned around trying to run but a plastic was shoved over her head, she fell down and struggled trying to breath as the plastic stuck on hed nostrils and mouth...

*

*

Sponsors will be reshared please make sure you click like to get the next insert. That's all you have to do to keep the book moving.

*

*

Unexplainable

5

At the filling station...

Later that night Bubu pulled over and rolled down the window talking to the fuel attendant.

Meanwhile Fefe stared at the dashboard...

Riri: I killed her... Wait until everyone wakes up in the morning and finds her lying peacefully in bed.

Fefe turned around looking at then back where Riri was sitting..

Bubu: Are you OK?

He looked at the back of the car and looked at her..

Bubu: Babe are you ok?

Fefe: Yeah, I'm tired. I just want to lay down.

Bubu: Have you told Thami you're coming?

Fefe: I want to surprise him.

Bubu: Ok... But on a serious note are you ok? What did Aleseng say?

Fefe: I didn't talk to her, there was no answer to the door and now I'm worried about her.

Bubu: (scoffed) unbelievable! You shouldn't even be talking to her. Don't ever talk to her. I swear if you get another friend I'm done with you. This is why i don't have a lot of friends because people can't be loyal. I don't like having lots of friends but i also don't like friends who are friends with other people because then i don't know who you're loyal to?i keep wondering if Aleseng knows my business

Fefe: Aleseng wasn't that much of a friend... But i get your point

He paid the fuel attendant and drove off...

At Thamiso's House...

Later that night a honk woke him up, he sat on the edge of the bed and yawned then he stood up and switched the lights on.

He moved the curtains looking outside, Fefe stepped out of the car with the baby, he smiled and hurried to the door barefooted. He opened the door and paced over...

Thami: (smiled) What a surprise!

He smiled and gently got the baby then he tilted his head and baby kissed her, he held the baby with one arm and pulled her neck over as he french kissed her

and hugged her...

Thami: I missed you

Fefe: I missed you too...

He turned and walked to the house looking at his baby and sat on the couch holding her, the smile on his face slowly disappeared as he looked at her...

Bubu and Fefe walked in the house chatting carrying bags, he looked at them laughing and hugging...

Bubu: Bye girl

Fefe: Bye love...

Bubu walked past by and touched the baby's cheek..

Bubu: Bye pumpkin. Bye Rragwe Naya

Thami: Sure..

He and Fefe locked eyes as she sat down then he smiled and opened his arm..

Thami: Come here....

She smiled and moved over lying on his shoulder while the baby laid on his lap on the other side. He turned his head and kissed her forehead then he sighed...

Thami: Can i ask you something?

Fefe: Yeah

Thami: Don't be offended..

Fefe : what?

Thami: Have you ever cheated on me? Is there a chance that this isn't my daughter?

Fefe: (leaned back) O serious?

Thami: I'm serious...

Fefe: No, I've never cheated on you.

She stood up and walked away then he got up carrying baby Naya and followed her to the bedroom where he laid the baby in the cot.

He stood behind her as she took off her hairband then he hugged her from behind and kissed her neck...

Thami: I didn't mean to spoil our moment. Please forgive me, everyone is putting me under pressure about the baby not being mine.... I'm sorry.

Fefe: I'm still angry..

Thami: (smiled kissing her) Please...

He turned her around and kissed her then he laid her on the bed and kissed her further, he reached under her dress and pulled down her panties..

Fefe: Babe wait... I'm still thinking about what you said. Did your family say Naya is not your daughter?

Thami: No, please forget it... Just forget it... I know you don't cheat..

He leaned over trying to kiss her but she turned away and pushed him off. He sat on the edge as she walked in the bathroom....

Thami: (sighed) Man! I knew you'd never let it go!

He got undercovers and sighed waiting for until he dozed off then she came to bed and laid next to him...

In the morning....

The next morning Thami ironed his uniform while Fefe remained in bed sleeping while the baby sucked her nipple.

He got dressed and slipped two ear buds into his front pocket, he sat on the edge of the bed tying his combat boots as Fefe finished breastfeeding and turned away sleeping.

He stood up and gently opened the baby's mouth then he swabbed her mouth and dropped the ear buds into the clear paper and sealed it. He put it in his pocket and grabbed his cap then he leaned over kissing Fefe...

Thami: Love you

Fefe: (sleepy) Love you too, sorry i didn't iro-

Thami: You don't sleep at night taking care of the baby, don't worry... I should be taking care of you...

She dozed off then he smiled and kissed her before leaving....

TWO WEEKS LATER...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

6

At the salon...

Thamiso pulled into the parking lot and stepped out of the car, he took out his daughter and locked up then he put her hat on and walked in thr saloon...

Fefe turned looking at him, she hadn't done her hair in a while and wow...he smiled and touched her face standing by...

Thamiso: You look beautiful..

Fefe: Thanks...

With the other hand carrying his daughter he reached in his back pocket and paid the hairdresser.

Hairdresser: Thank you...

Thamiso: You're welcome... Hei you just enhanced her beauty. Ibile ke a boulela

They all laughed as she stood up then he kissed her, she looked down and turned her head. He knew kissing in public wasn't her thing but he couldn't resist...

Fefe: Thanks, next month

Hairdresser: Bye love

Thamiso turned around and walked out following Fefe.

Once at the car Fefe got in the car and pulled down the mirror looking at herself one more time, she opened her handbag and fixed her makeup..

Thami put the baby on her baby seat and got in then Fefe turned to him and sighed smiling..

Fefe: Thami?

He paused before turning the key and looked at her, she looked in his eyes and emotions filled her eyes...

Fefe: Thank you for being there for me and our daughter. You were there before i found a job, even when i had a job you always made sure you dropped me off faithfully. Whenever i was buying my family food you'd offer to take care of the rent. I feel blessed to have you, i really appreciate that you don't even count how much you spend on me... I know your mother and sisters don't think I'm worthy of being part of your family but I'm so grateful that you don't get easily influenced. I don't know how to thank you, i hope being faithful to you, cooking for you and

doing all the little things i do shows my gratitude for your kindness... I didn't know where I'd get money for my hair but the way you said get ready I'm taking you to the saloon... It just...

She smiled tearfully then he rubbed her tear and leaned over kissing her...

Thami: (smiled) Babe... Where is that coming from? You're making me feel emotional... (laughed and kissed her) I love you...

Her brother called then she leaned back and answered as he reversed...

Fefe: Hello?

Banedi: Hi, I'm at your house, i came to see the baby.

Fefe: I'm at the mall but we are on our way back.

Baneedi: Alright, I'll wait.

Fefe: Bye

She hung up and leaned back...

At Fefe's House...

Thami parked the car as Baneedi sat on the stoop of the house in his security guard uniform while his friend stood by leaning against the wall.

Baneedi stood up and smiled as the car stopped, Thami stepped out and took out the baby...

Baneedi: (smiled) Fefe koore o serious o na le ngwana ne wena?

He smiled handing Fefe a plastic full of baby clothes.

Banedi: I didn't want to come see her empty handed that's why i waited so long

Fefe: (laughed) i told you she has enough clothes. You like worrying about everything...

Banedi: She is so beautiful... How come she is so light skinned? She took grandma's complexion or what? (to the baby) Naya? How are you my love?

Banedi's friend took a deep breath and sighed silently staring at Fefe, she had always looked good even from childhood but this baby thingy gave her meat... Her hips were defined, she had ass and she was thick as fuck! He always thought it would be easier to give it a try when she was older but knowing Banedi he'd kill him if he even thought about his little sister like that...

Thami put his arms around her and hugged her from behind as they all chatted. What's worse than seeing

another man love someone you know you can love better... But then how do you do that with the security guard salary, how do you challenge a police officer with some kind of rank or whatever they call it... Besides the job he just came from a rich background meanwhile he had siblings and parents to support... But one day when he has money he'd finally have the guts to at least shake her hand and feel her skin. His eyes stuck on her lips as she laughed and teased her brother, Thami's hands on her waist broke his heart and he took a deep breath putting his hands in the pockets of his uniform...

Banedi turned back to his friend and smiled...

Banedi: OD the monna I'm an uncle, ke malome.

Odirile: (laughed) She is beautiful.

Banedi: (laughed) She is giving me a baby fever.
Are dire bana laiteaka

Odirile: (laughed) Happy kids are made with money,

gase rona bane re jesiwa mabele re tshameka ka dikoloi tsa diterata, these ones need preschool and clothes...

Thami: (laughed) You're scaring me now, I'm wondering if i can handle it

Banedi: (laughed) You're good...

Odirile temporarily got lost staring at Fefe as she walked in the house then he turned back at the guys and sighed. He knew coming with Bans was a bad idea, he had been able to block her out of his mind but after this...do you even lust for your best friend's little sister... Your short tempered very little mannered friend who would do anything to protect his only sister... But then that he could handle, it's the feeling of betrayal... Him knowing he must have had these wild thoughts since she was just 17...how do you explain that to your best friend.

Meanwhile Banedi smiled and handed Thami the baby...

Banedi: We have to go, we are late.

Thami: Alright sure

Odirile: Sharp

Thami: Sure.

Fefe stepped out of the house and got the baby as the guys turned around looking at her...

Bans: Shap

Fefe: Bye

Odirile barely looked at her and walked away taking the lead as Bans jogged over and caught up to him.

Fefe and Thami walked in the house where Fefe sat on the couch and laid the baby down changing her clothes...

Thami: (laughed) Changing already?

Fefe: Yep, i want to take lots of pictures

He laughed then his phone rang by the table, she picked it and looked at the screen...

Fefe: Richard Forensic Lab

Thami's heart skipped as he got the phone...

Fefe: Is it another Aleseng's murder?

Thami: Why do you keep saying murder? The leading detective said she died a natural death.

Fefe: Oh, ok..

He cleared his throat and picked...

Thami: Hello?

Richard: Hey man, you can come or I can just show you. It's not good news.

Thami: what are you talking about?

Richard: There is a 99.9 %chance that you're not the father.

Thami: Maybe the samples got diluted or something, are sure?

Richard: If it was the result would be inconclusive. DNA doesn't lie, you send people to jail based on DNA why doubt it now?

Thami: (sighed) Alright, thanks man.

Richard: Should i destroy this or print it out for you?

Thami: Destroy it. Thanks man

He hung up and sat down looking at her as she took pictures of the baby...

Thami: Whose child is that? I'm not playing games with you

Fefe turned around and looked at him...

Fefe: What are you talking about? Kante why do you keep denying your child?

Thami: I'm serious, don't turn me into something I'm not. I break my back trying to provide for you and you make me support another man's child le gone when I ask you you pretend as if you don't know what I'm talking about.

Fefe: If you have decided to listen to your sisters then do so without dragging me into it.

Thami: (stood up) Fefe? Who did you sleep with? I'm not playing with you..

He grabbed her arm and pulled her up, she dropped

the baby's clothes and almost tripped as she fell on the couch...

Fefe: If you touch me I'm calling my brother! You can talk to me without man handling me. Don't make me involve him because you know very well who he is.

Thami took a deep breath and calmed down as he rubbed his head and slowly sat down. He looked at her and swallowed tearfully as he buried his face between his eyes...

Thami: So you slept with Busang?

Fefe: I didn't, you need to stop saying that because you know he is gay.

Thami: Then why does the DNA test say I'm not the father?

Fefe: When did you test her?

Thami: You didn't answer me, why does the DNA test

say I'm not the father?

Fefe: I don't know, how do i explain the impossible?
It's impossible for you not to be the father because
I've only been with you.

Thami: I can't believe you'd hurt me like this..

Fefe: Naya is your child.

Thami: She is not! And you know it!

He stood up and sighed clenching his jaws...

Thami: Get out of my house.

Fefe: This is my house, gase mantu a police golo ha

Thami: Whose name is on the lease? Get out!

Fefe: Are you serious?

Thami: I'm serious ee akere you don't want to be
honest with me? Get out! You'll get in here when
you're ready to tell the truth...

He walked to the bedroom and shoved her baby's things in the bag then he walked to the door and threw out the baby's bag, she picked the baby's bag and walked back inside just as he walked back with her bag...

Thami: O ira eng? Don't bring that bag back in the house. I'm not playing with you, how can you use me all these years. I pay the rent and do everything for you when all that i ask is that you be faithful but you can't do that! Get out!

He grabbed both bags and threw them outside...

Thami: Get your baby! I'm not playing with you, if you keep pushing me you'll think I'm evil. Get your baby and get out. I'm keeping everything in this house because i practically bought it.

Fefe: I bought my things with my salary

Thami: Wareng tota, i paid half for these things, have

you forgotten that just last month i cleared the furniture shop with my money. I bought these baby cots, walkers and prams with my money thinking I'm buying for my child. You're not getting the bonus until you tell me who you have been sleeping with.

She picked the baby and hung the baby blanket over her shoulder as he grabbed her arm pushing her outside.

Thami: Get out!

He grabbed the keys from the door and locked up then he walked past her and got in the car, he started the car and sped off leaving her in a cloud of dust as she coughed and put the blanket over her daughter protecting her from the dust...

*

*

*

Unexplainable

7

At Bank....

Baneedi and Odirile parted and walked around the building holding walkie talkies... Baneedi's phone rang...

Baneedi: Hello?

Fefe: Hi, I'm at your house. I thought I'll find your spare keys on their usual spot.

Baneedi: I lost my other keys so I'm using my spare keys, what do you want?

Fefe: Thami kicked me out, he says Naya is not his daughter.

Baneedi: But that's your house

Fefe: He has been paying the rent and the lease is in

his name. He found it for me though i was paying at times

Banedi: Either way that's your house, what the hell is he talking about? Is it his baby or not?

Fefe: How can you ask me that?

Banedi: I just had to make sure, why would he say that though?

Fefe: He says he did a DNA test on her

Banedi: Because his family keeps telling him the baby isn't his? Great, don't mind him. How do i give you the keys?

Fefe: I'm coming over with Bubu

Banedi: Alright bye

He hung up and sighed walking around the parking lot then he walked towards the direction Odirile had taken.

Meanwhile Odirile's boot crushed some dry leaves

as he walked on the side of the building then his phone rang...

Odirile: Hello?

Voice: Have you thought about it?

Odirile: I told you I'm not doing that.

Voice: Why not? You have every reason to do it, give me two reasons why we shouldn't do this.

Odirile: I'll be the first suspect, how about that?

Voice: Not really. I'll make sure you're not a suspect

Odirile: How? By shooting me? Hurting me?

Voice: It should be believable ain't it? besides other people just surrender... Can we do this? This thing is possible and it will be easier with your help. We can't do it without your help

Odirile : I don't want to take part into something i don't have control over. I'm not a follower..

Voice: Now you're talking, take the lead

Odirile: I can't put my life in someone's hand. And i told you a million times, i don't have access to everything...

Voice: But you know when things happen and how.... You're friends with the boss.

Odirile: You know that just because I'm a security guard doesn't mean i have easy access to things right?

Voice: i know, i don't need access.... I need details... OD think about this, you're not doing anything wrong... You're not taking part into anything... Just telling me when what happens and when. I'll take it from there

Odirile: How much?

Voice: 100K

Odirile: Nxla! Wa ntwaela. Call me when you're serious.

Voice: OD! OD!? wait...listen... 15%, that's the best i can do, you won't be doing much... The real risk is out there.. When the action starts. You know things

can go south

Odirile: 15% it is.

Voice: Alright, see you tomorrow.

Odirile: Sure

He turned around and faced Baneedi then he hung up..

Odirile: What's up?

Baneedi: Was just wondering where you're..

Odirile: Alright

The guys walked towards the front of the building...

Baneedi: Who was that?

Odirile: Were you listening?

Baneedi: No, but it sure looked like one hell of a

conversation. What's going on?

Odirile: My cousin is going through shit...

Relationship problems

Banedi: Oh ok, nne ole Dr Phil

They laughed walking towards the front of the building then Bubu pulled over.

Banedi: This guy chased Fefe out, i hope things don't get out of control when i confront him tomorrow. Nobody treats my little sister like that

Odirile: What happened?

Banedi: He is denying his baby

Odirile: I see..

Meanwhile Fefe stepped out and hurried over to her brother..

Fefe: Thanks

Banedi: Sure, I'll move in with OD while you sort out your issues with Thamiso.

Fefe: Ok, thanks

Fefe turned looking at Odirile..

Fefe : Hi

Odirile: Hi...

Banedi glanced at Odirile as he took out the house keys and handed his sister..

Fefe: Bye

Banedi: sure

Fefe turned around and hurried away while Banedi turned looking at him...

Banedi: You wouldn't want to take advantage of my sister right?

Odirile: Of course not, why would you say that?

Banedi: I know that look.. Don't ruin our friendship.

They turned and each walked back to their spot..

At Banedi's House...

Minutes later Bubu parked the car, Fefe took a deep breath and turned around looking at Him...

Fefe: There is something i need to tell you.

Bubu: What?

*

*

Unexplainable

8

At Baneedi's House...

Fefe: If Thamiso is telling the truth about the DNA test then this is not my daughter..

Thamiso: First of all did he even take her for testing or he is saying that because the baby is lighter in complexion and his family is saying so?

Fefe: I've never parted with the baby but he is friends with the forensics guys. They grew up together, maybe they tested for him.

Bubu: I don't trust him...

Fefe: I don't think he has a reason to lie

Bubu: How is it possible that the baby might not be yours? You gave birth to her

Bubu: And she had thick hair, but when she came back from the washing room or wherever they took

her she looked different.. Her hair is very light.

Bubu: Thamiso is messing with your head, that sounds like something that would only happen in movies.

Fefe: If you have dealt with a careless nurse then you'd know it's possible.

Bubu: I've never been there but this just sounds funny... Thamiso is lying. Why would he do it in secret in the first place? You can't think like that about your baby, this is stressing you and you'll end up depressed or hating your baby..

Fefe sighed and leaned back tearfully...

Fefe: I just don't know how to explain all these.. I don't know how it's possible for him not to be the father when he is the only man I've been with. You know me...

She turned and looked at him as tears filled her

eyes...

Fefe: You know very I've never cheated... This still feels like a dream or maybe they bewitched him, i don't know

How can someone wake up one day and deny his child knowing very well that i have nowhere to go. I can't go back home especially after what my mother said about respecting the tradition.

Bubu: You'll be fine, for now just stay here... I promise I'll help you find a job... I'll talk to a few people i know, you know i know people... I got you.

Fefe: Thanks

They leaned over and hugged then she stepped out with the baby and closed the door.

Fefe: Bye

Him: Bye

She turned around and unlocked the door then she walked in and sighed sitting down..

At the bank....

Early in the morning Baneedi and Odirile jumped in the back of the car and sat down.

Odirile's mind drifted back at that phone call again as he wind whipped his face. Minutes later the car stopped at the gate, Baneedi jumped out and fist bumped with him.

Odirile: Sure

Bans: yeah!

Baneedi knocked on the door, Fefe opened the door

then he walked in the one room.

Banedi: (lowered his voice) Hey

Fefe: Hi

He took off his uniform remaining in shorts then he grabbed an extra blanket from the wardrobe and slept on the couch while Fefe went back to bed with the baby...

At Odirile's House...

On the same morning Odirile jumped out of the car and closed the door then the car drove off.

He approached the house barely able to hold back his sleep, night shift would always be the hardest weak... He felt sick just standing there as he knocked, he wasn't even going to get in bed he was

just going to collapse on the bed and sleep. His sister opened the door while putting on her school tie. He stepped in the sitting room and closed the door looking at the carpet where her mattress would usually be but there was nothing again. She wasn't the type to fold her blankets and move her mattress first thing in the morning, actually he always had to scold her for leaving her blankets in the sitting room but for some reason during his night shifts since this week he never came home to her mattress on the carpet.

Odirile: Asalepele do you sleep at home when I'm on my night shifts?

Asa turned around looking at her brother as she dropped her collar and fixed her shirt calmly...

Asa: Yes..

She turned away picking her locker key lanyard and put it around her neck...

Odirile: I don't believe you, gao lale mo lapeng...

Asa: Because ke alotse early? You're the one who is always telling me to fold my blankets and when i do it before you arrive you're getting angry again?

He sighed and took off his shoes then he put them over the shoe rag as she sprayed perfume over herself. On his way to the bedroom he caught sight of a phone by the TV stand, he walked back and took it out of the charger. He tried to swipe the screen but it was locked..

Odirile: Where did you get this phone?

Asa: Ke e setse

Odirile: Where did you find it?

Asa: On my way from school

Odirile: You found it with a charger? Asa do you know that at your age all men want you but none of them actually cares enough not to let you at least finish your junior school? I bought you a phone that is appropriate for your age so i can keep checking on you but you don't even answer me at night when i check on you, the next thing you show up with a phone expensive than mine..

Asa: I found on the way

Odirile: So I should take it to the police so they can find the owner right? Because it looks new and expensive. (she looked down) You're just 3 years away from going to a university. When you get there you get student allowance, student allowance is 1.6K the first month is double so you'll be able to buy yourself a proper phone and everything i can't afford to give you... But if you keep doing this you'll never finish school. I'm taking it to the police so the can find the owner

Asa: It's mine... I found it for myself.

Odirile: And you've started failing, if you don't focus

on school you're going to fail. It won't end well for you, life is hard for the uneducated, i know what I'm talking about.

Asa: I'm not going to fail, you like saying I'm going to fail. I'm not you and I'm not going to be a security guard.

Odirile looked at her still holding her phone...

Odirile: O bona o mpuisa sente?

Asa: I'm saying i won't fail.

Odirile: You're not using this phone because it's going to distract you and phones are not allowed in school.

Asa: I'll put it on silent

Odirile: You're not going with this phone and whoever is bought you this phone will go to jail when i find out who he is. I'm not breaking mt back so you can fail, do you think i enjoy the peanuts I'm getting for all the sleepless nights? Our parents last hope is

on you and you do this? I can understand dating because you're teenager but it can't be another boy if it's this phone. It's probably a grown man who is using you! Someone who probably has a wife, baby mama or girlfriend that will beat you when she catches you with him. You're underage you need to act like it

Asa: I want my phone..

She picked her school bag and stood by looking at him...

Asa: Nna ke bata phone yame..

Odirile: Wa nnyatsa Asa?

Asa: I want my phone.

Odirile: Are you talking back at me?

Asa: Give me my phone, please. I want to go to school.

Odirile: You're not getting it. You're not going to use

this phone, you'll at least get it after your final exam.

Asa: Next year!? I want my phone

Odirile turned around and put it in his bag, Asa grabbed his bag trying to unzip it, he pushed her back and almost slapped her with the back of his hand as she blocked and burst into tears crying.

Asa: (crying) If you hit me I'm going to report you... Mpha phone yame. I want my phone! Just because you can't afford it doesn't mean i can't have it, it's not my fault you're failing to take care of me...and I'm not a failure like you, stop controlling my life because you're not my mother or father. If you're so wise why didn't you go to a university? You're full of jealousy and next year when i go to Maun senior i want to go for boarding. Why are you so jealous of me? Do you want to have sex with me? Are you trying to rape me?

Odirile looked at her for a minute, his throat cracked as he looked at her then he handed her the phone. She snatched it and walked out rubbing her tears then he closed the door and walked to the bedroom where he sat on the edge of the bed.

His mother called then he picked...

Odirile: Hello?

Her: OD good morning, I'm supposed to go to the hospital tomorrow. Can i have bus fee?

Odirile: P50?

Her: Yes but make it P100 I'm with your father or P200 because i don't want to sleep in Maun. I just want to go to the hospital and come back to these goats. Your has to go see the doctor for his eyes. This glasses don't help anymore, he has gone completely blind.

Odirile: Ee mma I'll find it and send it before the end of today.

Her: Thank you, my blood pressure and your father's eyes are stressing me out, how is your sister doing?

He looked down and swallowed a painful lump..

Odirile: She is fine, she is doing well.

Her: Waa bala tota?

Odirile: Yes, she reads. If I get my overtime pay i want to pay tutors for her so she can pick her marks and be ready for her final exam.

Her: God bless you my boy, bye

Odirile: Bye

He hung up and sighed, he hadn't been able to sleep working all night but nobody would borrow him that P200. He changed his uniform and put on an overall then he dialed Baneedi....

At Baneedi's House...

Meanwhile Fefe stood by the stove cleaning as her brother's phone rang, he pulled the duvet over his head and carried on sleeping.

Fefe sighed and picked his phone...

Fefe: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, o kae Bans?

Fefe: He is sleeping

Odirile: Wake him up, i want to go to labour and register for a piece job. I need P200

Fefe: Working again le letse nte? You had a night shift, you should be sleeping the whole day.

Odirile: Mosadimogolo o thoka madi a bus, i won't take long. One piece job when i get paid I'm coming back to sleep before my shift starts.

Fefe: I have P200, come get it. You'll give it to me when you get paid.

Odirile: Won't you need it for the baby? Didn't you say you got kicked out, wago dira jang ngwana a thoka pampers?

Fefe: Don't worry about it, she had enough diapers for the month. Come get it and go back to sleep

Odirile: Thank you.

She hung up and carried on cleaning then she made breakfast and shook Baneedi.

Fefe: Bans? Wake up and eat then you go back to sleep..

He wouldn't even move, knowing Bans he'd only get up at noon. She put them in the microwave and sat down eating as she watched the TV on a low volume..

There was a knock then she got the money and stepped out, Odirile stepped back and looked at her..

Fefe: I made breakfast, did you eat anything?

He looked at her, he'd never had anyone ask him that question and it felt so good. She didn't even wait for his answer she stepped in and come out with a plate...

Odirile: Thank you

Fefe: Sure, let me bring you a chair.

She brought him a chair then he sat down as she bent over washing his hand with a jar of water...

Odirile: Thank you

Fefe: Ok...

She sat on the stoop and they ate silently, she finished and put her plate aside waiting for his then he finished and stood up handing her the plate...

Odirile: Thank you..

Fefe: You're welcome...

She turned to the house..

Odirile: Ofentse?

She turned back and looked at him...

Fefe: Yes?

He choked looking in her eyes, what was he doing...
This was his friend's sister...

Odirile: Thank you for the food

Fefe: You're welcome.

Odirile: How is Naya?

Fefe: She is good... (smiled looking in his eyes) Waa
otsela gore OD, ga o tswa ha abe wago robala

Odirile: (smiled) OK..

Fefe: Let me put this down and take you halfway...

He took a deep breath and relaxed, minutes later she
walked out then they walked to the gate where she
remained inside while he turned around hooking the
gate handle.

He put his arms over the gate and looked in her eyes
as she looked at him, he swallowed and looked
behind her just to make no one was standing at the

door then he leaned over and kissed her cheek slowly...his heart pounded as leaned back and looked in her eyes for a reaction.

Fefe: If you do that again I'm going to tell Bans...

His heart skipped as she turned around walking away..

Odirile: I'm sorry... Fefe? It will never happen again...I'm sorry,

She kept walking and got in the house then he turned around and sighed...

*

*

*

Unexplainable

9

At Odirile's House...

Later that afternoon Odirile finished taking a bath and sighed sitting on the bed. Bans had not called and he wasn't sure if Fefe had told him what happened...But then damn...Her cheek was so soft. He smiled alone and bit his lower lip...

She didn't flinch when he kissed her though, that counts for something right? Now he needed to up his pocket to get his girl. With this guy out of the picture he stood a very good chance. He just needed an opportunity to love her better by the time this guy discovers himself he'd have blocked him.

He changed into his uniform and left for the next shift...

At Rragwe Thamiso's office...

Thamiso parked the car and took off his cap then he took off his police shirt and remained with a vest, he stepped out of the car and opened the boot then he picked sweatpants and looked around the parking lot, he was alone. He quickly changed put everything in the back seat then he dropped a pair of flip-flops on the pavement, he slipped his feet in and walked towards the flat....

He smiled and winked at the receptionist as he headed to his father's office.

Thami: Wa reng?

Receptionist : (smiled) I'm good.

Thami: Is he in?

Receptionist: Yes...your mother is in a meeting in the

boardroom.

Thami: I don't want that one, don't tell her i passed by

Receptionist: (laughed) Ee rra

He laughed walking along the passage, a young woman stepped out of the office and walked into the other... He didn't know this one, did HR bring someone new? He turned to the office and knocked before sticking his head inside...

Thami: (smiled at everyone) Hi...

The whole office turned looking at him and smiled then his eyes moved to the new girl...

Female worker: Hi Mr T, ereng vest mo bosong

Thami: (laughed) Really?

Male worker: (laughed) Did you undress in the parking lot?

Thami: (laughed) I don't have an office in this building ke taa reng... (looked at the new gir standing by the printer) Hi...

She turned around and tucked her hair looking at him, she could see the director's resemble on him...The bulge on his sweatpants pulled her eyes like a magnet as she looked, damn!

Thami: My name is Thamiso, I'm the janitor!

Her: I guess you went to an English medium or something because the correct English for a British colony is caretaker.

Thami: You must have loved 'Shoshal studies'

The whole office cracked laughing as she collected the papers and turned looking at him..

Her: Should i lodge a complaint for harassment?

Thami: (smiled) Definitely, I'll attend to it right in my-

Her: You don't even have an office..

He paused trying to think of a come back as the employees laughed at him...

Thami: This isn't over...

She smiled and shrugged her shoulders...

Thami: You still didn't tell me your name

Her: Coconut

Thami: Excuse me?

They cracked laughing..

Worker: (laughed) That's what i said too when i heard it.

Coco: It's Coconut, what's weird about it?

Thami: Your mother named you coconut?? As in that fruit from the island even though you're from the dessert?

Coco: Yes, just like you were named Thamiso but you don't make everyone happy.

Thamiso: My father named me Thamiso because my mother made him very happy that night he even released me, what's the story about the coconut?

Worker: (laughed) Now I'm picturing the boss being very happy making Thamiso.

They all laughed as Thami joined in laughing...

Thami: Guys don't tell him i said that...

Coconut walked past him holding some papers, his eyes followed her as he closed the door and followed her...

Thami: So, what do you do?

She looked at him and smiled...

Coco: Aren't you the mini boss? Summon the HR and get whatever info you need..

She flushed a smile and swung her hair before disappearing into the other office. He smiled thoughtfully and walked towards his father's office where he knocked and tried to open but the door was locked...

Thami: Hello?!

His father: (dropped something from the table) Just a minute!

Thami stood there for half a second then he curiously bent over trying to see through the keyhole but there was a key, he stepped over and placed his hands over the glass trying to see between the blindfolds...

Thami: Papa kante o dira eng golo mo mister?
(knocked on the window with his knuckles) Bula the rra!

He finally managed to slide the window open and stuck his head inside as his father stepped out of bathroom holding a key...

Him: Why the hell are you peeking through the window?

Thami's shoulders got stuck in the window as he struggled to pull himself out....

Thami: I'm stuck!

Him: You have to be stuck, why would you peak through the window in my office?

Thami: Because i heard your belt flicking and something fell too...

His father grabbed the newspaper and whipped his head until he finally unstuck himself and rubbed his head.

The old man unlocked the office then Thami walked in curiously looking around... He wiggled his nose sniffing around and looked at his father...

Him: What?

He headed to the bathroom to open the door but it was locked, he bent over and looked through the keyhole and he thought he saw someone move inside but his father grabbed his neck from behind and pulled him...

Him: Heta o tswe hoo Mboy

Thami: Who is that?

Him: There is nobody in there

Thami: I'm not 10 anymore, who is that?

Him: It's nobody...

Thami: Are you cheating?

Him: No, I'm not

Thami: Mama is literally in the boardroom, where is your assistant?

Him: Mboy what are you trying to say, wa nthoga?

Thami walked towards the door but his father

grabbed him behind, he turned around and pushed him back, the old man swung at him and punched him on the cheek.

Him: That's for pushing me, don't ever put your hands on me. I brought you into this world and i can take you with just one fist. Sit down!

Thami slipped his tongue over the cut inside his mouth and sat on his father's chair. He looked at the old man as he zipped his pants properly and tucked in...

Him: You're not destroying my marriage over pigments of your imaginations. You're not a little boy, use that energy to build your family and correct my mistakes if there is any. You're too old to be influenced because you don't even know what or why things are happening.

He opened the fridge and handed him the branded water bottle. Thami opened the bottle and took a sip...

Him: Why are you here?

Thami: The DNA says I'm not the father

Him: Are you sure?

Thami: Yes

Him: (he looked at the bathroom) Let's go talk over the roof..

His father walked to the bathroom and slid the keys under the door as Thami watched him...

Him: Let's go...

He got up and followed his father as they walked out, he turned his head curiously looking back at his

father's office hoping to see who it was. His father gently grabbed his neck from the back and pushed him to the front then he followed him as they walked up the steps and reached the top...

Him: How did it happen?

Thami: What?

Him: How did another man's sperm beat yours? Who is he anyways?

Thami: She won't tell me

Him: Make her tell you

Thami: I don't want to hurt her,

Him: Ok, rogue lions travel alone looking for a lioness to bear their bloodline and build a pride, when they find those lionesses with cubs, they eliminate the cubs and mate with the with lionesses so their bloodline can go to the next generation...

Thami looked at him, the old man shrugged his

shoulders...

Him: I'm just saying..

Thami took a deep breath and sighed thoughtfully then he held his waist thinking about it. The old man took out a cigarette and lit it up then he leaned over the bar looking down...

Thami stood next to him and sighed then he took the cigarette from him and took a puff before returning it. He sighed letting out the smoke...

Him: Or you can just find the guy and eliminate him then raise his child as yours. Children bond with whoever loved them from birth...

Thami: That sounds practical... Not killing a child.. I could never live with myself.

Him: Come here...

They walked back down as he followed his father into the office, once there he noticed the bathroom door was now open. His father sat and pulled the drawer...

Him: Close the door..

Thami closed the door then his father pushed the desk and pulled out a false tile... Thami frowned looking at the safe...

Him: Put your date of birth, day, month and the year.

Thami squatted and turned the wheel until it clicked open then he opened it...

His father reached inside and handed him something. Thami frowned and opened the little box.

His heart almost dropped as he looked at it and back at his father...

*

*

Like and leave a comment.

*

*

*

Unexplainable

10

At the office...

Thami put it back in the safe and sat on the couch sighing...

Him: I guess that's a no?

Thami: I'm not about to destroy my life for someone who cheated on me, i won't hurt anyone for something that's not their fault... (sighed) As much as I love Fefe i wouldn't kill for her... No.

Him: I'm proud of you... Elimination or being the bigger guy and walking out of it all..same thing...

His father closed the safe and pulled the desk over it then he leaned against the desk looking at Thami...

He could only imagine the heartbreak he was going through...

Him: I know you love her, i also know the pain of being faithful to a woman only to find out every man around you slept with her. You lose your mind, your morals and your self esteem... At my age i honestly can't say i am over the betrayal i once felt... It changed me... I am sad because i know you won't trust the next girl. You won't love her like you loved Fefe because you'll be afraid to give it your all knowing she might hurt you. I know because my views about faithfulness changed when i first got cheated when i was loyal to the book...it was a while back and it was with the closest person..

Thami looked at his father and sighed...

Thami: So mama cheated on you?

Him: I don't talk bad about my wife... And this isn't about her. I'm just telling you that I'm proud of you for not crossing the line in response.

Thami: Thank you... So what do we do? I don't want to just disappear. I want her family to know why I'm not in her life because i had already accepted the pregnancy and I was to pay damages and all.

Him: I'll talk to the family then we will go there and talk to them. They're a traditional family so expect a meeting, people like that like discussing things deeper.

Thami: Ok...

Him: But are you ok though?

Thami: Yeah

Him: Need a cigarette?

Thami: (smiled) No

Him: What about a vagina? I can get you one or two, whatever you need..

Thami looked away and smiled then he laughed standing up,

Thami: I'm good... Thanks

Him: Alright... Always remember, it doesn't matter what you do in secret, what matters is what people think about you... S9 if you find that guy remain calm, if you have anything else you want to do to him? You do it in secret, getting away with anything starts before you even know you'll do anything crazy.

That's why you must always treat people with love, always smile even when you're angry... Don't ever push anyone with anger the way you pushed me earlier... People must know you as a good character so that when shit hits the fan those very people can be your witnesses and speak on your behalf, (tapped the side of his head) be psychologically smart...

Thami looked at him for a moment then he sighed...

Thami: Still not tinting my good record because a woman decided to cheat on me, I'm a good man and i know it, I'll find someone who will appreciate me.

He turned around and walked away then he paused walking and turned back to the computer..

Thami: Let me do something really quick..

He click on the employee profiles and clicked on the recently added staff members, he smiled looking at Coco's picture and clicked on her profile then he forwarded it to his email..

Thami: Out of curiosity... Am i allowed to hang out with one of the workers?

Him: No, flirting with employees is unacceptable.

Thami: (smiled) But I'm a police officer... I don't work for you.

Him: Nice try

Thami: You were with your assistant

Him: It wasn't my assistant, just someone i wouldn't want you to see because you might question my morals

Thami: Was it an underage girl, a married woman or a man?

Him: Definitely one of the three things you mentioned but i won't tell you which one. I need to wrap this up and knock off...

Thami turned around and walked out clicking on his email then he dialed Coco's number...

Coco: Hello?

Thami: Hi, secret admirer here.

Coco: Ok?

Thami: Do you drive?

Coco: I don't understand, i have a license but i don't have a car

Thami: (looked at the time) I'm waiting for you in the parking lot. Its almost time up, want to drop you home.

Coco: Oh, OK. No problem.

Thami: Sure bye

He hung up and got in the car...

At Baneedi's House...

Later that evening Fefe sat on the bed looking at the baby, perhaps Thamiso had time to calm down enough to let her get the baby's things. She dialed his number but there was no answer then her phone rang...

Fefe: Hello?

Father: Ofentse?

Her heart skipped, her father only called her by the official name only when he wasn't happy...

Fefe: Rra?

Father: I want you here tomorrow at 8am, do you understand me?

Fefe: Yes

Father: Do that, everyone will be here... Thami's father has something to discuss with us.

Fefe: Ok.

Her father hung up before she could say anything else, she sighed and breastfed her baby. This was getting serious... She always felt when DNA comes back negative for a father it meant the woman cheated, but she wasn't sure about that anymore... But then... If she could still talk to Riri, someone

probably changed those results just so she wouldn't have a family. Someone was bewitching her man and destroying her future... Probably her aunt. There was no way Thami wasn't Naya's father....

She picked her phone and typed a message for a group that post for members anonymously.

"Hi admin, please post for me as anon. I heard there is a lady who helps people and fixes relationships. Ke kopa mogala kana di directions ko ke ka ithusang teng. My relationship has been good with baby daddy a thokomela ngwana hela sente but when i came back from botsetsi things were different as if someone was in the house and probably did something to my baby daddy. He is denying his child and its just a mess. No one should judge me, if you don't know anyone who helps just ignore this. Ke taa reetsa mogo admin or the comments. Thank you."

She sent the message and sighed.... How was she

even going to get a job with a fatherless baby. Her mother would never accept her baby especially knowing she was now alone...

She dialed her brother...

Bans: Hello?

Fefe: Hi, wanted to say goodbye. The elders summoned me so I'm going to catch the earliest bus...

Bans: Alright, no problem.

Fefe: Bye...

She hung up and received a message.

Odirile: Hi, I'm really sorry about last night. I couldn't sleep after what you said, i didn't mean to make you uncomfortable. I promise I'll keep my feelings in check.

Fefe: It's ok, i understand.

Odirile: Thank you for understanding. I'm really sorry but in a way I'm glad it happened because then I'll stop wondering what if you felt the same way. I've battled with my feelings for years now. My soul is free. I apologise for making you uncomfortable. Thank you for the P200, I'll return it when i get paid.

Fefe: Thank you.

She put down her phone and laid besides her baby staring at her...

In the bus....

The next morning Fefe sat by the window breastfeeding her baby as the bus stopped. She picked her baby and walked out of the bus carrying the bag over her shoulder..

She got down and paid then the bus drove off. She tied the baby behind her back and put the bag over her shoulder as her phone rang..

Fefe: Hello?

Bubu: Hi love, did you manage?

Fefe: Yes, the bus just dropped me off I'm on my home.

Bubu: I wish i didn't have to go back to work so i could bring you.

Fefe: I'm fine, go make money.

Bubu: Please take care of yourself, and I don't care what everyone says i believe you and i think the lab make a mistake and if Thami tests again this time legally he'd get the right results.

Fefe: I'm just tired because i can't explain anything... Any possible explanation seem far fetched... I'm just tired. Bye

Bubu: Bye

She hung up and walked home, minutes along the way Thamiso's car approached with two other expensive cars behind her.

She stepped on the side of the road and waited for them to pass while she supported her baby behind her. Thamiso stopped next to her and rolled down the window...

Fefe's eyes landed on an unfamiliar girl in the front seat, from the logo on her shirt she worked for his father but the juice in her hand showed just comfortable she was in the front seat..... Thami no, please... She swallowed and looked at him...

Thami: Let's go

Walking seemed far much better than being in his presence with another woman in the front seat. Why

would he bring another woman to her parents home... To a situation like this... Oh Thami...

Fefe: I'll walk..

Thami: Don't be a drama queen, get in the car golo kwa go kgakala.

His mother impatiently hooted then she untied the baby from her back and got in the back seat putting the baby on her lap.

Thamiso: Coco that's my ex, Ofentse that's Coco, we are just friends for now. She took a day off, we just wanted to finish this off before hanging out... Ska akanya gore i intentionally brought her to spite you.

Coco turned around looking at her...

Coco: Nice to meet you.

Fefe: Nice to meet you too..

The baby begun crying, Fefe hung her over her shoulder shushing her until they arrived....

Thamiso parked the car then she stepped out and headed to her mother's house where she put the baby on the bed and closed the door before breaking down into tears with her back against the door..

Fefe: (crying and whispering) Noo.... Nooo...

She footsteps approaching the house and quickly rubbed her eyes then she bent over pretending to check on the baby's diaper...

Her mother walked in and picked more chairs...

Her: Hurry up those people are saying they have other things to do.

Fefe: Ee mma

Her: So who is the father?

Fefe: He is the only man I've been with

Her: So you won't tell me either? Ok.

She picked the baby and walked out to the tree where everyone was sitting. She spread setenge on the ground and sat next to her mother and aunt then she put the baby on her lap.

Thamiso's family glared at her and her baby with disgust, she wanted to look at them just to make sure Coco was not part of this and when she finally did she met Thamiso's angry eyes as he sat next to his father. At least she had remained in the car...

Rragwe Thamiso: Botsadi there isn't much to say

really, my son informed me that he tested the baby after countless suspicions and the test revealed he is not the father. Jaanong since we had previously accepted the baby and the responsibility as a family just like the tradition dictates... We have come back to draw back our words. Our son doesn't want any compensation for what he has already spent on her, she wins... She won...

Rragwe Fefe turned and looked at his shameful daughter, her head was so down it felt uncomfortable to see her back and neck curved like that. She begun sniffing and rubbing her tears and mucus while holding the baby on her lap...

Rragwe Fefe: Fefe?

Fefe: (crying) Rra?

Rragwe Fefe: Did you hear that? What do you have to say?

She lifted her head and looked at her father as tears filled her eyes then she burst into tears crying..

Fefe: I didn't cheat, but there is nothing i can do about his decision. I'm sorry that i can't explain why he is not the father, maybe the test was wrong or maybe the kids were switched at the hospital..

Thami's mother and sister laughed in disbelief, her aunt joined in laughing... Fefe's mouth trembled as she cried even more. She coughed and baby looked at her startled and begun crying.

Her father supported himself on the traditional chair and stood up then he picked the baby and helped her stand...

Rragwe Fefe: I believe you, I'll take care of the baby... Even if it takes the last of my cattle, I'll do it. I'll be her father

Fefe cried even more as her father pulled her over his shoulder and rubbed her back... He leaned back and rubbed his daughter's tears...

Rragwe Fefe: Go to the house... I'll handle this.

She got the baby and walked to the house, the old man picked Fefe's cloth from the ground and sat down folding it.

Rragwe Fefe: Batawana ke ikopa maitshwarelo ka se se diragetseng, i apologise for the confusion and everything that is happening. (to Thamiso) Thank you for not requesting compensation, I appreciate that. I don't know what is going on but my daughter cannot lie in front of me. She would never lie to me... I had my doubts earlier but after looking in her eyes i believe her. I don't want you to think I'm forcing you to support my granddaughter, I'm not... I'll raise Naya

as mine... Please forgive me, i am sorry from the bottom of my heart...

Thami's mother: She used our son but that's ok, I'm glad we caught her before she could join our family.

Thami' s sister: Mme yo one a tsenye ka maikaelelo in our family. She probably long stalked Thami knowing what she was up to.

Rragwe Thami: That's enough

Mmagwe Fefe: Hei la ipona bahumi ke lona ba mangaparesetso. So these Chinese cars and one company makes you think you're above us? Your son should be grateful he ever had an opportunity to lie down with a real woman because he will never get that. I'm actually very glad that the whole rich family is here so we can end this for good! What makes you think my daughter is a gold digger? Wasn't it this boy who desperately wanted my daughter out of the house? You know what rich people? Please leave my yard. I don't know what happened here but I'm glad I'm not tied to your family. I'll take my granddaughter

and my daughter will go find a job, we will raise this child. Hetang! Emelelang lothe! Pick your big buttocks and big stomachs you're breaking my chairs! Emang!

She stood up and walked towards the fireplace where she grabbed a bowl and got hot water from the drum...

Her: Leave!

The family quickly stood up and walked towards their cars as she approached and poured Thami's mother and her daughter...

Her: Heetang le tswe mo game metsoko ya lona, gase gore le tholela ngwanake! O jele eng mo ngwaneng wa lona yoo ngame yo! Le yone DNA test ya lona eo ka maaka hela, ngwana wa lona ibile o robetse ngwanake a itaka mo godimo gagwe abe le

bua masepa. {Get out of here with your vaginas, stupid people}

She noticed a girl in Thami's car and walked over...

Her: O mang wena?

Coco: Coco

Her: Coco kii? Ke selo se se maoto a kae? Ehe ke wena yoo thakanyaa rre yo thogo? Ngonyana o ngwana waga mang ose boi jaana? O tseela ngwanake monna abe o tsena mo game? {What is Coco? What insect is it and how many legs does it have?}

She leaned over and smacked her on the forehead as she got an instant bump and rolled down the window. Thamiso quickly reversed the car as she threw the bowl over his windscreen. The car drove off as she vibrated in anger shaking trying to find anything on the ground so she can smash their cars as they

disappeared. Her husband grabbed her from behind and she broke down crying...

Her: Can you believe this people? I can't believe i doubted my daughter.

From that crying i know she is not lying, it's just like the time our neighbour said Fefe stole their phone only for them to find it and never come back to apologise for making me beat my daughter when she cried and told me she didn't steal it.

Her husband turned her around and hugged her as she cried then they turned back and walked to the house..

Meanwhile Fefe looked at them as they walked in and sat down looking at her...

Her: I'm sorry i doubted... I believe you... I'll take the baby so you can go back and look for a job. They're

just lying about the DNA test so he can go marry that girl in his car, we will raise our baby.

Fefe: Thank you...

She rubbed her tears and smiled with reddish eyes...

2 YEARS LATER...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

11

At Thuto~Dallas Café....

Fefe collected some documents from the printer then she walked back to the counter and sorted them while a customer stood by holding P200 note.

Fefe: Confirm if they're OK before i bind them..

The man checked then he handed them back looking right in her eyes as he smiled admiringly..

Him: (softly) They're OK..

She got them and stood by the binding machine, minutes later she turned around and smiled handing

them over. She got the payment and returned the change..

Fefe: Thank you..

Him: (looked at her tag) Ofentse can i have your number?

Fefe: (smiled) No, ke motsetsi.

Him: Ok, I'm sorry.

Fefe: (smiled) It's ok.. (to another customer) Can i help you?

Her: I need a copy of the ID..

Fefe: It's P2 black and white

She made a copy of the ID and looked at the time, tomorrow would be a holiday and she just couldn't wait to go get her daughter from her grandparents. She got the P2 and put it back in till then she picked her phone. She clicked on the FNB message, it was her salary! Even better! She'd take her baby out!

At Odirile's House....

Meanwhile Odirile typed a post on Facebook and added his little sister's picture...

Odirile:" Please help us find Asalepele, she is 17, she was seen last wearing a red top and blue jeans a week ago. If you have seen her or have any information that might help us find her please contact Maun police station via 999 or contact me directly. Thank you. "

He posted on facebook and tapped on the contract he was working on... Typing tender documents and service proposals was taking its toll on him and he could feel his back aching...

He got off the bed and stretched his back then he dialed Baneedi..

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: The monna quit that job so we can partner and run a security company. We have all the experience kana.

Bans: And if we don't make money? You said you haven't paid this month's rent yet you quit your job and used your last money to register a company. When will it start giving you profit?

Odirile: I know it's a risky move but looking at all the tenders that out now plus we can start small. We don't have to dream bigger... I obviously don't see myself competing with Security systems le bo G4S... Those guys own the country... But security sa music festivals, shows and clubs... We can get such money. Entertainment industry can't survive without security and they pay a lot of money. I was just talking to Stuzza... He is an organiser and they're going to have a show at the stadium this weekend. He was supposed to get back to me.

Bans: I can't take that risk, it's hard to find a job...

What if i quit my job and the business doesn't do well?

Odirile: You obviously can't just succeed without failures, if it doesn't work out we will learn from that... Listen... As long as you have another option you won't give it your all. The reason i quit is because i wanted to have no choice but to succeed. Please don't tell me you're satisfied with a salary of 3K, nna kanai want a proper girlfriend and i want a child. We are not getting any younger... I can't stay in a one room and use taxis forever. What will i do with 3K? 1K for rent, 1k for food then toiletries gase botshelo.. Those guys are using us... Security companies get a lot of money and they don't even want to give you overtime.

Bans: I hear you but, i don't want to lose my job, it's too risky. A company is not a joke.... (sighed reluctantly) I'm not trying to discourage you but i think you're taking chances with wrong things.

Odirile: (A call came through) Stuzza is calling. I'll get back to you...

He cut the call and picked...

Odirile: Hello?

Him: I spoke to my boys, are you sure you'll handle Maun sports complex?

Odirile: I will, trust me man...

Him: These are big artists... I need tight security. We don't want bad publicity.

Odirile: Trust me.

Him: Ok, Saturday night you'll provide security at the stadium. If things go well we might sign you up for partnership.

Odirile: I won't disappoint you.

Him: Alright cool, I'll email everything just now.

Odirile: Sure

He hung up and clicked on his Facebook page then

he posted a vacancy for the security guards then he dialed Bans...

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: Just got the first gig, the monna quit, let's do this... I can't do this without you.

Bans: The risk is too much mr. You don't even have one employee, not even an office. OD you're risking kana... Those guys will sue you if your security is not tight enough and something happens... Do you know that security companies pay a lot if things get out of control under their service?

Odirile: I know but i can't work for 3K otherwise I'll take part in a heist, that's how bad i need money. I came this close to actually considering a heist... I have to try this company thing and see how it goes. Anyways I'll talk to you later...

Bans: Sure

He hung up and transferred documents in his phone

then he locked up and walked out...

At the Internet café...

Later on Fefe and other workers switched off the computers as Odirile walked in...

Worker: We are closed.

Fefe looked at him and smiled..

Fefe: It's ok, I'll help him..

She got his phone and connected it to the computer, she clicked on the computer trying not to look back at him because she could feel him staring at her as usual... It was awkward and it made it hard for her to get anything done with him quietly staring at her...

Damn, she couldn't find the documents and she had to actually look him in the eyes, she sighed and looked up at his eyes..

Fefe: Where is the document?

Odirile: Tender file

She clicked on it and begun printing while he stared at her without saying anything, she looked at him and looked away... She wasn't sure what he was thinking but it wasn't holy...

Odirile: Do you have a taxi picking you up?

Fefe: No, i catch a taxi at the stop.

Odirile: Ke go emele?

Fefe: I'm buying Naya some clothes, nka go dia.

Odirile: No, it's ok... I have time.

Fefe: Ok..

She collected his documents and binded them, she smiled proudly looking at the cover of the documents. She still couldn't believe he actually went ahead and quit his job to do this... Quite risky but bold!

Fefe: I hope this works out well for you.

Odirile: Yeah... I hope so too... I'll wait outside.

Fefe: Sure...

He walked out then she put the money in the till. They sorted the shop and left the manager on their way out...

She stepped out of the café and opened her umbrella as she approached Odirile, he got the umbrella from her and held it for her together with

her handbag...

Odirile: I need to ask you something...

Fefe: What?

Odirile: I'm currently running this alone, i just got my first gig. I'm going to be very busy but i need someone running things behind the desk... Right now i have to do interviews, answer phone calls and type employee contracts. I'm not good with paperwork... Can you be my partner? Get 40% share... I doubt I'll be able to do this alone... I don't have an office space. The gig ya Saturday will give us a good start though. Can you quit your job and partner with me? I'm not saying work for me but work with me... I need your skills, we need each other, what do you say?

His phone rang then he looked at her. Quitting sounded so scary especially as a single mother...

Odirile: Ba bata tiro ya batho ba ba letsang ba, we have a gig this Saturday... There is show at the stadium and the guys who hired me don't even know i was that new. Everything is mess, can you help me put things in order?

*

*

Like the insert and leave a comment.

*

*

*

Unexplainable

12

At the mall...

She looked in his eyes as he held the umbrella for her...

Fefe: I want to quit but I'm too scared because I'm a single parent, If things don't go well I won't know what to do with my daughter... It took me a long time to find this job and now she can wear nice clothes. I'm even considering to bring her to Maun so she can start preschool.

Odirile: I know ey, the risk is not bad when you don't have a child but with a baby e thata.

Fefe: How about i do it part-time?

Odirile: The problem is that tomorrow and throughout this whole week I'll need more help than

any other day to do everything. I'll be buying uniform for the guys, finding an office space so i can interview them. Type their employment letters, etc... Kana le logo hela ya mma logo i don't have it but i have to sign a contract ya gig ya Saturday. There is so much to be done I think i should hire a temporary manager then you'll join me when you're ready. You can't do part time

Fefe: Ok..

He held her hand and looked at the traffic before they crossed the road and approached a baby shop.

They walked in the shop then she got the basket as they walked towards the toddler section. Quitting seemed quite risky but it felt so right... She has always been of the view that if you don't take a risk you'll always wonder what if...besides, if she loses her she'd take the baby back to her parents and hustle another job job again right...

She looked at a few colourful tops and dropped them in the basket, Odirile picked a pair of flip-flops for Naya and put them in the basket...

Odirile: This is my gift to her, tell her when uncle gets rich he'll buy her a bicycle.

She laughed as they walked row to row, his eyes dropped behind her... She had quite an ass and he could only imagine spanking this ass while doing a doggy. This is the type you oil to enjoy even more...the way her thighs and butt were thick and trapped inside this jeans he could only imagine his dick squeezing through her flesh....she must be tight as fuck!

Fefe: Autwa?

She snapped her fingers and smiled looking at him...

Odirile: Uh?

Fefe: Am i boring you?

Odirile: Boring me? Are you kidding me?

Fefe: I was saying I'll quit my job, but then you're not saying anything... Unless you've changed your mind about partnering.

Odirile: (smiled) Really? O serious?

Fefe: Yeah... Tomorrow I'll ask for a leave of absence then we can get started. If you give me a computer I'll take care of all the paperwork.

He smiled looking at her, of course he wanted to hug her and feel her breasts on his chest but then knowing Fefe she'd probably be offended...

Odirile: Great...

They walked to the till and paid before walking out of the shop...

Odirile: When are you going to collect her?

Fefe: Tonight, you'll come over when I get back and give me the laptop so i can start working. The good thing about this is that I'll be working from home for a while so I'll spend time with my daughter.

Odirile: Alright sure.

Fefe: Don't tell my brother i quit my job just yet, he might go talk to my boss or tell our parents. He is not a risk taker.

Odirile: I know..

A taxi stopped and they got in...

Near Thamiso's father's....

Minutes later the taxi stopped on the side of the road, they stepped out and paid then they crossed the road as he opened the umbrella for her...

Four cars passed by full of married women in their white traditional shawls, they parked outside the screenwall...

Odirile: Ba gorosa mosadi?

Fefe: Yeah...

The group of ladies formed a line while others carried the newly wedded wife's blankets...

Fefe: This is where Thami's parents stay

Odirile: Oh ok, who is getting married?

Fefe: He is marrying his girlfriend Coco.

Odirile: Are you ok?

Fefe: (smiled) I'm fine ke taa reng, it hurt when i saw their magadi pictures but I've had time to get over it gape he long dumped me. We don't even talk

Odirile: But can i ask you something... Are you sure he is the father?

Fefe: I've never had sex with anyone but him, I've never even kissed anyone except him... That's how slow i was...

Odirile: Maybe you got drunk and Bubu... You know..

Fefe: (laughed) Bubu doesn't even have a dick... His dick looks like my thumb and its stuck between his balls that look like pussy lips... He has some kind of condition.. He started as a girl and it was trying to be a dick then it stopped so when you look at him you won't know if he is a woman with a big clit or a man with a tiny bit of dic.. That's why he sits down when he pees... Le golega girl yame hela. I know people think its him...

Odirile: Wait what?... I'm trying to picture what you're talking about but-

Fefe: (laughed) Don't picture it, but don't tell anyone i told you that... It's a private thing... I wish i could prove he isn't the father but i can't.. I think the lab made a mistake

Odirile: What if they didn't? Naya is very light in completion... Gape she doesn't look like you or him.

Fefe: Kana mme i keep saying that but people just laugh thinking I'm making excuses... And something happened at the hospital... They took the baby for a wash and she came different... I can't explain it but the hair seemed different... I don't know if it was blood or wet hair but i don't know..

Odirile: What if they swapped the children?

Fefe: Waitse gore you're the first person to actually think like me... I thought I'm crazy. Sometimes i don't trust my judgement because i see things that most people don't see so i..

Odirile: See things that most people don't see?

Fefe: (laughed) Never mind that but do you really think it's possible? Kana i been wondering but then i end up feeling guilty for even thinking about that.

Odirile: Dira DNA test hela just to be sure, i just find it a bit odd that Naya is so light in completion, i mean you're not dark... You're just in between but a yellowbone like that with Thamiso? Doesn't make

sense.

Fefe: Where can i do a DNA test? Uh gape I'm broke.
I can't afford it.

Odirile: When we get the money for the Saturday gig
we will do it. I'll talk to someone maybe they will tell
us where we can do it.

Fefe: Thanks...

They stopped at the gate and looked at one another...

Odirile: Ke go boledisitse, ibile gase go boledisa ke
go tisa motho

They laughed as he handed her the umbrella..

Odirile: See you later

Fefe: Sure...

She turned and walked in the house....

Odirile walked back to the road and waited for the taxi. He took out his phone and dialed one of Sunday football team members...

Him: Hello?

Odirile: Aita, gatwe you're a lab technician akere?
Where can we do a DNA test?

Him: Rae dira ko spaneng, it's for who?

Odirile: A friend of mine, how much?

Him: it's 3.5K, we need birth certificate le ID but if you don't mind i can personally do it for you then you give me 1K, ke ja 500 clipa the other is for the other lab tech I work with. (laughed) Motho o ja ko a berakang teng kana, i want to service my car.

Odirile: (laughed) 1K sounds good but I'll get the money on Saturday.

Him: It's ok, you're our captain we can arrange

collection of samples then i test them wena you pay me on Saturday.

Odirile: The monna thank you.

Him: Sure bro.

Odirile: Shap

He hung and smiled thoughtfully then he dialed his cousin. Hopefully he wouldn't be using his car....

At Thamiso's father's...

Meanwhile Thamiso walked over to Coconut as she sat next to his mother, he leaned over removing her cloth veil and kissed her, his family ululated as he and Coco smiled...

He sat next to her holding her hand as the traditional part ended...

His aunt stepped out of the house and leaned over...

Her: Daughter in law you can go and rest, take a bath and lay down... We know it was a long day. Thami you'll bath after..

Thamiso: Ee mma...

She took Coco inside as Thami sighed, his mind drifted off as his face got longer... His eyes locked with his father's then he snapped out of it and sighed trying to smile.

He took out his phone and came across Odirile's post about his little sister then he took a screenshot and sent it to his father.

The old man's heart skipped as he read the post and

looked back at Thamiso.

At Ofentse's House...

Later on Fefe fixed her hair looking at herself on the mirror then she picked her daughters shopping bag and stepped out of the house....she paused looking at Odirile as he sat on the bonnet of a car holding a little doll..

She smiled confused, he slipped down and walked over...

Odirile: Hey...

She smiled blushing as he approached...

Odirile: Thought you might need a ride...

She smiled and laughed as he stopped in front of her and smiled...

Odirile: Let's go...

She locked the door while he waited then they got in the car and drove off...

Minutes later he stopped at the traffic lights and looked at her..

Odirile: I talked to a friend , he agreed to help us. He just needs your samples wena le Naya. It takes 3 days to get the results..

Fefe turned and looked at him as her mouth dropped then she leaned over and kissed him on the cheek.

He smiled touching the kiss and jokingly put it on his lips as they laughed...

Odirile: (laughed) Nkare nkabe e lendile on my lips..

She laughed and turned his head then she baby kissed him, he let go of the steering wheel and reached for her cheek as he leaned over kissing her softly. He put her hand over his zipper then he kissed her as she massaged his hard-on... The lights turned green as they kissed and the cars honked, he turned back to the car and proceeded with his other hand over her thigh...

As soon as he approached the bridge he spotted Bans walking by the road, Baneedi stopped him then he pulled over and moved his hand off his little sister.

Fefe got out from the front seat and sat in the back

as Bans got in.

Baneedi: (to her) You didn't have to get out.. (to him)
O ya kae Od?

Odirile: Going to the car wash, T asked me to take his car to the car wash but Fefe says she can fuel up to go collect her daughter so....

Bans: Oh good. At least I'll see the elders...

Odirile: Yeah..

Baneedi turned the music on, what a one hell of a trip it could have been had it not for the big brother...OD secretly slipped his hand behind his car seat and held Fefe's soft foot. She smiled sitting innocently as her brother and his friend chatted...

*

*

Like and leave a comment. Bonus coming up.

*

Unexplainable

13

At the village...

Odirile parked the car and they all got out, he closed the door looking at Fefe as she ran towards her daughter and picked her up. Would he even last a minute between her legs if he got the opportunity...

Banedi looked at him as he stared at Fefe then he quickly got rid of that admiration and cleared his throat innocently looking around as the old man arrived with the cattle...

Banedi: Your father's cattle has increased, they weren't this many the last time we came here.

Banedi: Yeah, but they're expensive to maintain. I don't think I'm going to have a farm when I'm grown

because it's expensive... Goriana ana next weekend I should be here helping them get them vaccinated.

Odirile: Call me if you need help, if I'm free we will come help the old man.

Baneedi: Alright...

One of the cattle ran off from the rest as the old man threw the knobkerry, Baneedi and Odirile turned towards the gate heading to the kraal to assist then Odirile turned throwing the car keys at Fefe...

Odirile: Hold this..

The guys ran after the cattle as she picked the keys and walked towards her mother who was making fire. She sat on the chair and put Naya on her lap looking at her brown eyes then she rubbed her brown hair...

Fefe: (smiled) Naya bathong... Her hair is getting browner

Her: I can't wait to see your second born, we have never had brown eyes in our family... Or maybe its Thamiso's family

Fefe: (laughed) The way having a child traumatised me!? No...

Naya: Mama? (moving her fingers) 1,2,3,5!

Fefe: Yes! I can't wait for her to go to a preschool...

Fefe looked at her mother as she sat by the fire with a wooden spoon and phaleche. She kissed Naya on the cheek then she put her down and took off her earrings...

Fefe: Let me help you cook, o ikhutse 2 minutes

Her mother sat down and sighed as Naya walked away holding the car keys, she drooled on the car

keys walked from house to house...

At Thamiso's father's...

Meanwhile Thamiso walked in his assigned room with his wife, he sat on the edge of the bed while she stood by the bed changing her pad...

Thamiso: You're on your period?

Coco: Yeah, today was intense... I get on my period when I'm overwhelmed. I'm sorry... I know this is supposed to be a special night for us.

Thamiso: It's ok, i understand..

She walked out then he dropped on the bed with his back, he took out his phone and typed his father a message...

Thami: Papa? Papa? Papa? How many times did i call you?

Him: I know son, I'll deal with it.

Thami: Don't say i didn't warn you. This is just carelessness gape i know that little girl, now i know where I saw her. Her brother is a friend to Baneedi. Mthaka wa teng ke le security.

Him: I didn't know she is closer to home. She didn't say anything either, i just wanted to complete this part of your ceremony. You're now done so i can go see what's happening over there.

Thami: It's a police case, please be careful. I don't

Him: Don't worry.

Coco walked back in the room and sat on his lap then she leaned over kissing him...

Coco: I can't wait to say my husband this my husband that

He smiled and held her waist as they kissed...

Coco: Did i tell you I've stopped using contraceptives?
I want to give you a son and put a smile on your face.

He smiled as she leaned over kissing her....

At the kraal...

Bans's father stepped out of the kraal with a bucket
of milk...

Him: Le tswale {don't forget close}

Bans: Ee rra...{ok}

Odirile stood by brushing a bull as Bans let out the
calves from their separate kraal into their mother's

then they walked across cow dung heading to the main entrance where they closed the gate...

Bans looked at Odirile as he walked besides him...

Bans: OD wee? {OD listen man..}

Odirile's heart skipped as he turned looking at him, he wasn't sure what it was about but after that kiss in the car everyone could probably read his mind...

Odirile: Yeah?

Bans: O bata go robala nnake kana jang ne monna?
{Are you trying to fuck my little sister?}

Odirile sighed looking down as he put his hands in the pockets..

Odirile: No, you make it sound really bad but you know me..

Bans: No, i don't know you... Why do you keep looking at her like that? You have a little sister, do you see me undressing her like that?

Bans stopped walking and turned him around looking at him...

Bans: Shouldn't you trust me around Asa why is it that i get the feeling i can't trust you around mine?

Odirile: Can i ask you something? Hypothetically, what would you say if i said i love her?

Bans frowned angrily looking at him then Odirile scoffed nervously...

Odirile: (laughed) I'm kidding, come on... Why would i do that..

Bans: I know you and everything you want to do to a woman, I'd never forgive you if you do that to my sister. I'm serious about this... I'm not supposed to undress Asa and you're not supposed to do the same on my sister. If you're having thoughts about her and you actually go ahead and touch her I'll hurt you. Friendship is loyalty, how do you expect me to be your friend knowing you're doing all kinds of sick things you used to do to your ex?

Odirile: I said hypothetically because i was just trying to get a reaction from you. I don't look at Fefe like that at all. Ha ele gore ntse kesa mo lebe sente keta ikgalemela, Fefe ke nnake gakea tshwanele gomo dira jalo. {If i have been looking at her in a certain way I apologise, she is my little sister. I shouldn't do that to her}

Bans sighed and kept going then Odirile joined him as they walked together...

Odirile: Bans? Kopa o intshwarele laiteaka i wasn't

aware i was undressing her...

He kept walking quietly, Odirile grabbed his Tshirt then he stopped and turned looking at Odirile...

Odirile: I won't do that again

Bans took a deep breath and sighed...

Bans: Ok, but can you at least tell the truth... Are you crushing on her kana it's just in my head? The truth please..

Odirile: I don't think i have a crush on her, i never thought of her like that.. Now that you mentioned sleeping with her I'm wondering... But i wouldn't do that. She is just a kid to me honestly... She is just like Asa.

Bans: Ok... It's fine then, case closed. O believe you..

The guys walked through the gate and approached the fireplace where Fefe was serving everyone with food..

Fefe: Have a seat, ill give you the food.

Odirile: Borrow me the car keys ke cheke my phone..

Fefe turned around checking her pockets then she looked around clueless..

Fefe: Mmeweee!

She tapped her pockets and looked around then she stepped over to her mother who was holding the Naya as she snored on her grandmother's arms...

Odirile: Where are they?

Grandfather: Did you lose them?

Fefe: I think they fell if Naya didn't take them

Grandmother: If Naya had them we might as well forget them

Bans: A tsosiwe a bue ko dikey di leng teng, I'm going to work in the morning and there are no buses at this time

Naya snored peacefully as her granny turned her around, she chewed God knows what still in her sleep and went back to sleep...

Odirile: (laughed) Re bakile a utwa... Naya where are the keys?

They all walked around the yard with torches looking for keys going house to house until they ran out of places to look.

Fefe's father begun dozing off while sitting on the

chair then his wife stood up...

Granny: I'm going to fix the bed for my man... Fefe if you don't find keys come get extra blankets. You can use that hut and the boys can use that one...

Fefe: Ee mma...

The elders walked in the house then Odirile sighed with a little smile and sat down, this wasn't such a bad idea... It's a good thing he had said he'd return the car in the morning. Now he just had to find a way to steal a kiss before going to bed...

Bans sat down and sighed worriedly...

Bans: I'm going to work in the morning... Eish!

Odirile: The disadvantages of being an employee... Look at me relaxing waiting for Naya to wake up in the morning and give us the car keys

Bans paused and looked at him angrily, Odirile laughed then he jumped over chasing him as he laughed...

Odirile: (laughed) Dude it's a joke.... But let's be honest, she can't wake up now... But in the morning when she is up and we simply say give me the keys her sharp memory will take her to the car keys then boom we go back to Maun. Until then we enjoy the place...

He walked back to the fireplace where Fefe was pouring hot water into a bathing bucket...

Fefe: I'm going to bath..

Odirile: Ke kopa metsi a thapang le nna, ke nkgamotshetelo. {may i also have bathing water? I smell dusty cow dung}

Fefe: Ok, I'll do it after bathing.

She walked behind her hut and bathed while the guys sat on the fire. Odirile stood up and touched his zipper...

Odirile: (going to Fefe's side) I'm going to take a leak

Bans: (pointed to the opposite direction) This side..

Odirile shook his head and followed his direction where he took a leak and went to sit down.

Later on she made them water then they stood behind the house bathing...

Odirile: (laughed) Why are you bathing with me? Are you guarding me?

Bans: We used to bath together back in boarding school.

Odirile: (laughed) Waii...

Fefe fixed her bed and walked into the other hut where the guys would sleep, she fixed their bed neatly and almost bumped into Odirile as they walked in..

Fefe: Goodnight

Odirile: Good night

Bans: Shap. Lock the door

She walked in her hut and laid and down, she smiled thinking about that kiss... His kiss was soft and gentle... And that dick... Ow man.

In the guys hut...

Meanwhile Odirile laid there slightly snoring as Bans

turned around trying to strike a conversation.

Bans: Wa otsela naare bari ke wena?{are you sleeping?}

Odirile's peaceful sleep breathing kept going for a while until Bans begun dozing off. Odirile paused and listened, Bans had fallen asleep... He gently got up as the springs of the bed made noise...he eventually got off the bed and made it to the door where he held his breath and unlocked the door then he closed the door.

He sighed and dashed over to Fefe's hut where he knocked softly...

Inside Fefe smiled suspiciously and got off the bed in her panties, she tucked her baby in and opened the door. Odirile reached for her neck and leaned over kissing her...

She stepped out and closed the door then he hugged her as the moon shined on them. He kissed her softly and lifted her up then he walked to where the car was parking, he placed her over the boot and kissed her standing between her legs...

He leaned back and pushed her back against the car as she laid on her back, he gently pulled out her panties and leaned between her legs eating her..

Fefe: Mmmh....

She moaned facing the sky then he kissed her again this time pulling out his pipe and massaged it, he baby kissed her and #Removed...

*

*

*

Unexplainable

14

At the village...

He reached for her hair and grabbed a handful pulling her over as her back bent backwards sticking her butt out, he pounded her as their bodies clapped then a shadow appeared in front as her father pointed at him with a shotgun...

His heart skipped then he pulled and picked his pants. Fefe picked her panties and hid behind Odirile as her father dropped the gun and turned away...

Him: I thought it's a hyena...

Odirile shamefully zipped his pants while Fefe hid behind him with her hands over each of her breasts

but the old man didn't wait for their responses. He turned around and walked away snapping his finger for Bobby to follow him...

Odirile sighed worriedly and rubbed his beard then he turned around hugging her..

Odirile: Are you OK?

Fefe: Yeah... How am i going to look at my father in the morning..

Odirile: I'm just glad he didn't shoot me for doing that to his daughter in his yard... I hope Bans doesn't find out at least not so early.

Fefe: I have to go..

Odirile: Can i have a hug?

She hugged him briefly and ran back to her hut in panties...

Odirile held his breath as he tiptoed back in the house and gently got on the bed, he pulled the sheet over and sighed relaxing...

Listening to Bans sleeping peacefully brought all their childhood memories together, the trust and the protection they gave one another. Bans words about protecting one another's sisters rippled through and he sighed guilt stricken... If it was so wrong why did it feel so good...

At Fefe's fathers...

Meanwhile Fefe's mother looked at her husband as he got back in bed and laid down..

Her: What was it?

He sighed with a long face trying not to picture

Odirile doing that to his daughter...

Him: It was Odirile and Fefe

Her: What?!

Him: I didn't expect him to do that, he is way older than her..

Her: What exactly were they doing?

Him: He was... It wasn't clear, i think he was choking her and having sex with her... I didn't want to look

Her: Do you think he is Naya's father? He is a little light in complexion after all.

Him: I don't know, i just wish I'd never seen anyone doing that to my daughter. I'm traumatised...

He took a deep breath and sighed....

The next day early in the morning Odirile gently got up without waking Bans then he walked around the yard looking for the keys.

The old man stepped out of the house and walked over to him...

Odirile's heart pounded as he turned looking at Rragwe Fefe not sure how to start the conversation...

Odirile: Good morning, I'm just looking around for the keys.

Him: I see, I'm heading to the kraal

Odirile: (joined him) I'll go help you...

Odirile followed the old man not sure how to start, but like his father once said... Things only get awkward if you don't talk about them.

Odirile: About last night... I apologise for my carelessness... It must have been traumatising and annoying...It wasn't meant for your eyes. I am sorry...

There was silence as they walked out the gate..

Odirile: But i love Fefe and I've tried to fight my feelings for the sake of my friendship with Bans. He doesn't know about this yet and I'd like it to remain like that until Fefe and i have solved everything he might worry about.

Him: If he doesn't trust you with his sister then something is not right with you

Odirile: He knows I'm not bad... He just has a problem with me sleeping with his sister which i totally understand because i am someone's big brother myself. Please don't tell him because he might ruin our things... Fefe and i have plans together.. We need time before dealing with Bans temper. Nne ke kopa ka maitseo

Him: He is going to kill you..

Odirile: Ee rra, i know that...

They walked into the kraal....

Meanwhile Bans jumped off the bed and checked the time then he hurried out while Fefe and her mother were looking for the car keys...

Fefe: (picked them) They're here... Thank God!

Bans got the keys and started the car then he honked for Odirile...

Bans: I'm late at work! Where is OD?

Minutes later Odirile walked over while Bans sat in the car..

Bans: Fefe let's go, I'm late!

Fefe got the baby's things and loaded them as OD helped her pack them. They got in the car and waved at everyone before driving off....

At the testing centre..

Later that morning Fefe's heart pounded as she held the baby still, the they drew blood from Naya's arm then Odirile picked her up and stood by shushing her while the lab tech drew Fefe's blood sample and labeled it.

Lab tech: Alright... I'll see you in three days. Good luck!..

THREE DAYS LATER....

Unexplainable

15

At the mall....

Fefe bought two takeaways of tswii and fat cakes then she bought an ice pop for Naya..

Naya: (looking up) Mama!

She opened a tiny hole at the corner of the ice and handed her then Naya drunk walking besides her as they headed to the office...

In front of the office was a long queue of young men and women anxiously waiting for their turn to be interviewed...

Fefe: (smiled) Dumelang...

All: Dumelang..

She stepped in and waited for Naya as she followed her inside.

Fefe walked past the small reception area where Odirile was conducting the interviews, Naya stood by looking at Odirile as he spoke to another job seeker.

He picked her up and put her on his chair then he picked the employment contract..

Odirile: Ok, this is the contract... Kindly fill it up and submit it.

Him: Thank you..

Odirile: Let the next person in

He walked out then a woman walked in as the phone rang. Odirile turned around and picked the phone looking at Naya turned her ice upside down trying to drink spilling it on her chest.

Odirile: (turned the ice around and wiped) Hello?... Good morning, how are you?... Yes this is he, I'll check my emails and send you the quotation. Thank you

He hung up and smiled at the lady...

Odirile: Sorry about that..

Her: No problem.

Odirile: Ok, (looked at her application) so why should i consider you for this post? You understand that being a security guard can be demanding right?

Her: Ee rra but i have children to feed, i am good at everything I do..i am a fast learner and i was a security guard before though where I worked women

were placed indoors and during the day but I'm a good security guard and i help people with love.

Odirile looked at her references one more time and pulled out the contract.

Odirile: Alright, here is the contract. Read it and sign if you want. Let the next person in

She smiled and walked out, hours passed while he conducted the interviews until he was done then he picked Naya and walked in the office where Fefe was working on the business documents...

Odirile: I'm done with the interviews, how far?

Fefe: I'm also done, let's go buy the uniforms..

They locked the office and walked out while Odirile carried the baby and the umbrella...

At the lab....

Meanwhile the lab technician walked in and opened the glass storage, he looked at all the samples and turned back to his colleague...

Him: Where is that sample?

Colleague: Which one ya ngwananyana le mmagwe?

Him: Yes

Colleague: It was there last night when i was analysing others... Maybe Talia took it out because it wasn't on the list and probably thought it was misplaced..

Him: I'm supposed to give them results today

Colleague: Just them they're mother and daughter, i mean let's be realistic... Women always make men take care of other men's children but it's impossible for a mother not to be a mother. She probably has

postpartum depression...

Him: Ae no, i want to be sure... Od is our captain and he trusts me.

He walked around looking for the samples...

Him: The other samples i was doing are missing too, kante why are you guys so careless. Patients hate it when their samples are lost... I can't even bring bo OD back for recollection because now the boss is back.

Colleague: Just tell them they're mother and daughter

Him: No, I'll find them..

He opened all over searching....

At the office...

Later on Asalepele walked through the reception area in her school uniform as Thamiso's mother walked in...

Asa: Good morning

Her: Good morning nana

Asa: I'm looking for Niah, Mr T's PA

Her: She is that side... Didn't i see a post looking for you? You look very familiar.

Asa: That's why I'm looking for Niah, it's a family matter. I was going through a lot at home.

Her: Ok nana, this side

Thamiso's mother walked away as the reception girls looked at one another and smiled shaking their heads.

Asa approached the office as the PA talked to the phone.. She signaled her to walk in then Asa opened the door and walked in while Thamiso's father was typing.

She closed the door and smiled, the old man smiled and rolled away from the table as Asa sat on his lap.

He stood up and locked the office then he grabbed her by the hair and kissed her, he picked her tiny body and placed it on the table then he kissed her as she touched his gray hair and ran her hands over his six pack... If he didn't have gray hair you'd never know the age difference...

He squatted in front of her and pulled down her pants, they dropped to her ankles over her school socks and shoes then he leaned over sucking her... He spread her lips and gently sucked her pointy bean before standing up and kissing her..

He looked at his wristwatch and ravished her in less than 10 minutes leaving her helpless on the couch.

He tucked in his shirt and sighed looking at her...

Rragwe Thamiso: What are you doing here?

Asa: I'm pregnant..

Rragwe Thamiso: You have to get rid of it, I'm married and you should finish school.

Asa: I'm three months

Rragwe Thamiso: It doesn't matter, my last born is a grown man who isn't even happy about this... I told you to be careful but you just had to make him suspicious. I don't want a child...Get rid it of it..

He took out his wallet and handed her P1000...

Rragwe Thamiso: That should be enough. If you don't get rid of it it will be your child alone. If you mention my name i will haunt your whole family starting with your brother just to prove a point.

Asa: But I'm afraid to do it

Rragwe Thamiso: You know what? Get out of my office, i told you to be faithful to your prevention pills because i don't want a child... I'm not a little boy that gets trapped with a baby. I am a married man and i love my wife, having sex with you has nothing to do my love for her. You'll dissappear from the face of earth if you try... See all these? I built it with my wife by my side... Your little pussy isn't enough to get your hands on it if that's what you thought would happen.

He unlocked the door and opened for her...

Him: Get out....

She walked out then he closed the door....

At the airport....

Later that afternoon Thamiso and Coco walked out of the airport and headed to the parking lot where Thamiso unlocked the car and got in...

Coco loaded the heavy luggage in the boot and got in the passenger seat...

He started the car and drove off...

Coco: Are you OK?

Thamiso: Yeah... I was reading a story about kids who were swapped at the hospital... I'm just wondering how many kids might have accidentally been swapped and parents don't even know... I wasn't there for the birth of Fefe's child, what if

indeed the baby was swapped and my daughter is out there living the worst life? I actually wanted to be there but she is too traditional and she didn't want me to see her delivery..

Coco: (smiled) You'll be there for our baby don't worry...

She smiled and held his hand...

Coco: And i think if your baby was swapped she'd know... Stop stressing yourself... It's very clear you got cheated but you don't want to accept it. Pass by the mall, i want to buy a few things. This was the shortest honeymoon in the history of honeymoons.

Thami: You'll get a proper one in December...

Thami turned into the parking lot and spotted Odirile and Fefe walking across the road while Odirile carried the baby and an umbrella, this finally made sense. This guy was light in completion and he had

brown eyes too... She liked going to her brothers house probably to meet his friend. He stepped on accelerator as the tyres screeched...

Coco: What are you doing!?

Meanwhile Odirile turned looking at the car and pushed Fefe out of the way as he turned away at the same time holding Naya tightly, the car mirror bumped him as he fell down on his elbows with his hands shielding Naya's head from hitting the pavement. He put Naya down and stood up rubbing his scratched bleeding elbows as Thami walked over...

Odirile: Babe tshwara ngwana o boele ko morago...

Odirile turned back looking at Thami as he approached dialing Bans...

Thami: Bans so you were in on it? What a brother... Why didn't you just tell me your friend was sleeping with her so I can leave her alone instead of making me support your friend's baby..

He hung up the phone and slipped his phone in the pocket looking at Odirile...

Odirile: If you put your hands on me wa nyela, skare ga kea go bolelela, le gone what makes you try running me over when I'm holding the baby?

Fefe: Odirile let's go... Please... We are in the middle of the mall. Please...

He understood her but he also knew turning his back on Thami when he was clearly this pissed was a bad idea. He'd just signed in a second client for the company and people stood by holding their phones ready to record and make him trend, would that be good for business? Above all, he was a police officer

and from a powerful family...His heart pounded as he slowly backed away but this made it worse, Thami gained confidence and came straight for him...

*

*

Sponsors will be posted shortly, be sure to like for the next bonus.

*

*

Unexplainable

16

At the mall...

Odirile stopped walking backwards and met him halfway...

Odirile: What do you want?

Thami: So it was you?

Odirile: Who did what?

Thami: Is this your child?

Odirile: She is my child now because her father denied her and got all the evidence in place to prove it. Now it's your turn to answer me, did you just try running me over while I'm holding a child?

Thami paused looking at him and turned looking at

Fefe who was standing by holding her baby...

Odirile: (looked around as people stopped to watch)
This is not over...

He turned around and got the baby from Fefe then they walked into the shop while Coco walked over...

Coco: What are you doing?

He looked at her once and turned walking back to the car then she paced him...

Coco: I'm talking to you

Thami: It's none of your business

Coco: You're my husband, it's my business

Thami: Don't bore me please...

He got in the car and started as she got in then he drove off...

Coco: Thami if i remember well you approached me, you were after me, not once but several times... I tried to refuse because i knew something like this might happen... I didn't want to be a rebound or something used to spite a cheater.... But you assured me that's not the case... I will not beg you to love me, and if you're not treating me right i will file for divorce. I've been watching you drag your feet and force smiles during our honeymoon... What's forcing you to be with me? Ke go kopile gore o nnyale ne rra? Have i ever even asked you when you'd marry me?

He slowly calmed down and thought about it as she continued speaking...

Coco: I feel like you're still hurting, and i understand... It's painful to be faithful to someone then they make

you support another man's child. You never got closure because to this day she won't tell you who the father is. I won't suffer because of her.. I was going to let myself fall pregnant but i don't think you're ready. You're not sure if you love me. If you don't change your behaviour I'll divorce... I don't even care about your family status I'll just leave with what i came with in the marriage. This behaviour will make me hate Fefe when she isn't even doing anything our marriage. I don't want drama...

He sighed regretfully as he parked the car, she stepped out and opened the boot then she grabbed her bags. He held her hand and looked in her eyes sincerely..

Thami: Can i?

She let go the she walked in the house and sat down taking off her shoes. Thami put the bags down then he walked over and sat down without saying a word...

He took a deep breath and sighed looking at her..

Thami: I'm sorry... I wasn't aware I'm doing a lot of things that hurt you... What happened out there caught me off guard too... That's not who I am. Sometimes i do want to hurt Fefe for what she did but I'd never actually go through with it.. I'm sorry, it won't happen again. Ke taa leka go itshwara ka matseo...

Coco looked at him sympathetically then she smiled and leaned over kissing him..

Coco: It's ok big guy....

He smiled blushing and sat next to her then he leaned over kissing her.

Thami: (whispered on her lips) Do i qualify to be

given a baby?

She laughed and nodded then he smiled and leaned over kissing her....

At Fefe's House...

Odirile stood by the mirror placing a plaster over his elbow while she sat on the bed with the baby sleeping behind her...

Fefe: I don't know what do say...

Odirile: Don't stress, I'll handle him. I hope Naya is OK though

Fefe: She is fine... I feel unsafe, like he'd attack me alone

Odirile: He won't, I'll handle it properly. I won't let anyone hurt you, that you can be sure of. Ke le security la gago

She smiled blushing and laughed...

Odirile: I have to go... I'll see you later

He leaned over kissing her then she frowned and looked behind him as if she was seeing someone, he turned looking behind him and found nothing then he looked at her again and kissed her, awkward as it was.

Odirile: Ei... Are you ok?

She snapped out of it and looked at him..

Odirile : Are you OK?

Fefe: Yeah

He kissed her then his phone rang...

Odirile: It's the lab guy... (picked) hello?

Him: Hey man, finally got the results..

Fefe's heart skipped then she looked at him as they both waited...

Odirile: And?

Him: She is her daughter, there is a 99.9% chance that she is the mother.

Odirile: Alright, thanks man.

Him: Sure captain.

He hung up and sighed looking at her...

Odirile: Is it possible that maybe you were raped without knowing? Like being drugged

Fefe: I don't know now, i just don't know...

She turned looking at Naya then she looked at him...

Odirile: Babe don't be offended but... Are you taking medication for anything?

Fefe: No, anything like what?

Odirile: I'm just saying, maybe we need to see a psychiatrists especially because you admitted to talking to your dead twin... Maybe it would explain how Naya became fatherless.. I'm really worried about your mental health now...you must know something, someone fathered her, if its not Thami then it's someone else. We just have to figure out why you don't know.

Fefe: You think I'm crazy?

Odirile: What were you looking at behind me earlier? And sometimes you talk alone.

Fefe: Talking alone is normal

Odirile: Not seeing dead people... (kissed her) I'll talk to you later. Think about it...

He kissed her and walked out closing the door.

At Odirile's House...

Later on Odirile approached the house as his sister sat on the stoop.

She stood up and sincerely sighed as he unlocked the door.

Odirile: Hello

Asa: Hi

She followed him inside not sure how to start a conversation after disappearing for 2 weeks.

Asa: I visited a friend and after a day i was afraid to come home thinking you'll beat me. After 2 days the fear doubled and when i saw the police post i was even afraid but I'm sorry. I want to start acting my age and finish school.

Odirile got his lap and headed to the bedroom..

Odirile: Ok.

He closed the door and sat on the bed pressing his laptop...

At Fefe's House....

Later that night Fefe sat on the bed staring at Naya sleeping, now it didn't make sense...

Riri stood besides her and put her hand over her shoulder as they stared at Naya. She noticed Naya's panty had something on her butt then she slowly pulled down her panties and a tail dropped down...

She jumped letting go of her waistband....

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

17

At Fefe's House....

Later that night Fefe sat on the bed staring at Naya sleeping, now it didn't make sense...

Riri stood besides her and put her hand over her shoulder as they stared at Naya. She noticed Naya's panty had something on her butt then she slowly pulled down her panties and a tail dropped down...

She jumped letting go of her waistband and stood there as her joints got weaker...

Riri: She is not your child... I can feel it...you were not pregnant with a real child. She was sent destroy your life.. You need to see a prophet or traditional healer

like you wanted...

Fefe slowly sat on the plastic chair and put her hands over her ears then she slipped her fingers into her ears.

Riri: You know I'm telling the truth, you can't avoid this... Look at her! Look at her!

Fefe let go of her ears and looked at Naya lying on the bed asleep, as much as everything said she is the mother now she could just feel it... This wasn't her child, but no one would believe her.... Tears filled her eyes as she sniffled... Had she been carrying this thing the whole time or was there another explanation? Was she going crazy? Or maybe she was suffering from postpartum depression?...

She slowly stood up and walked over to the bed, her hand shook as she slowly reached for Naya's

panties and pulled them... To her relief there was nothing there!

She sighed in relief and sat on the bed thoughtfully, then Naya began snoring with a deeper voice which turned into growling..

She stood up and turned looking at her as she peacefully slept on the bed...

Riri: What's happening? Why is she doing that?

Fefe: I don't know... Aren't you supposed to know?

Riri: For some reason this little girl confuses me... I can't see through her... You need a prophet or traditional healer.. Act quickly..

Fefe slowly pulled a blanket from the bed and laid on the couch, Riri sat at the end of the couch and gently caressed her legs...

Riri: You can sleep, I'll look out for you... Close your eyes and count from 100 downwards...

She counted until she dozed off....

At Thamiso's House...

Meanwhile Thami laid next to Coco as she snored softly. He turned and looked at her while she slept... Knowing she'd one day betray him and probably make him raise another man's child hurt...

Why would Fefe cheat on him, he was doing everything he could to be the right man...and she never even felt a bit guilty

He took a deep breath as his heart beat doubled, he thought this feeling was gone but i guess seeing her

today brought back all the memories. He got up and sat on the edge of the bed then he sighed again...

Meanwhile Coco felt heavier in her sleep as if Thami wasn't sleeping, she turned her head and looked at him from the back as he sat on the edge with his hands over his face.

She got up and crawled over then she knelt behind his back and placed her hands over his shoulders massaging him...

Coco: Are you ok?

Thami: (looking down) Yeah... Go back to sleep

Coco: Not when you're not sleeping... Still bothered about the baby and Odirile being the father?

Thami: I'm just trying to figure out why she'd cheat on me with a security guard

Coco: Well, he is kinda cute and he has a nice strong

body... I saw his dick print on his pants... As much as women are thought to be emotional beings we can also be visuals too... What we see can attract us... If a guy has a height and a good body structure.. Not necessarily muscles but something like Odirile that shows he does a lot of manual work every now and then.. Uh.. Most women will secretly compliment such a man in their hearts.. And if you can see his dick print... Koore just being able to see gore there is something inside there is enough for you to think kana this is it... For most broke women a man's financial status affects their interests but some who are able to hustle for themselves or bale patient they just pick a good guy regardless gore he is a security officer... And some security officers are very clean, like ene Odirile... You'd never tell if don't see him in uniform. Even his uniform is super clean. Gaa tsamae a phakogile dithako..

Thami turned his head and looked at her...

Thami: And you got all that from seeing him today or you been looking at him the entire time?

Coco: He once filled in for another security guard at work for a week, the whole office was talking about the hot new security guy... Girls called him nclape ko offising

Thami: Why did they call him that?

Coco: Because bare his slap would be heavier but definitely a turn on, women talk crazy when they're together... The point is it has nothing to do with you. It has nothing to do with money.

Thami: Do people talk about me at the office? I don't get it,.

Coco: You're the boss's son, they wouldn't go deeper about you because another employee might snitch and cost them jobs... The point I was trying to make is, it has nothing to do with money...

Thami: Clearly, i mean you know so much about this guy more than you led me to believe..

Coco: I don't know much about him, i doubt he

knows me too.... He didn't even know women talked about him at the office. Can you get back in bed?

She got off the bed and sat on his lap facing him then she put her arms over his shoulders and kissed him...

Coco: Thami... It's been two years since you dumped this girl, if you're still struggling to get over her or what she did you have to let me know. 2 years is more than enough to get over an ex..

Thami: I'm over everything that happened

Coco: Then why does it make you sick to the stomach that Odirile is sleeping with Ofentse? You're having sleepless and I'm supposed to do what?

She angrily got off and walked in the bathroom then he walked in and hugged her from behind as she stood before the mirror..

Thami: I'm sorry..i love you... (smiled and whispered)
Maybe i need a son..

She smiled blushing as he turned her around and
kissed her....

At OD security services...

The next morning Odirile walked in a room full of his
new employees, a total of twenty security guards...
Knowing he owned this still scared him a bit... He
had to take a deep breath and burry that fear deep
within...

Odirile: (clapped his hands casually) Alright! So...
Good morning, may k welcome you to this short
workshop... We have a few that will specialise in
special events security, hospital security, cash in
transit, hotel security.. The list goes on and on... By
the end of today you'll know where you belong based

on your training or work experience... Welcome to OD Security services.. My business partner is not in today so excuse me if I struggle..ke gama ke ikotella.

They laughed as he carried on, there was a knock on the door then Bans stuck his head in. Odirile turned around looking at him then he walked over..

Odirile: Excuse me..

Odirile stepped outside and closed the door looking at Bans expecting a punch but he looked much more sad than angry, so much so the amount of guilt he had doubled from the look on his friend's face...

Odirile: Hey man..

Bans: Is it true?

Odirile looked at him reluctantly..

Odirile: I love her, I'm sorry.

Bans: From childhood until now as your best friend, you choose my sister of all the women in the world?

Odirile: I tried to fight it, i promise i won't hurt her... You know i don't play women... You know me better than anyone...

Bans: That's the problem, i know you and what you like, don't do this?

Odirile: I promise i won't turn her into a sex idol... I'll never treat her like that, i won't sexualise her body.

Bans: Can you stop it? How am I supposed to relate with you knowing you're sleeping with my sister? Would you be OK if i slept with Asa?

Odirile: If she wants i won't stop her, I've learnt that the hard way.. If Fefe wants sex you can't stop her... I couldn't stop Asa. I'm sorry. I value our relationship but if i have to choose I'd choose her..

Banedi looked at him for a second then he turned

and walked out.

Odirile: There is something i need to ask you about Fefe, i want to book her into a psych hospital... I think she is going through a lot.

Baneedi kept walking then Odirile sighed guilt stricken then he walked back into the orientation...

At the prophet....

Meanwhile Fefe closed her eyes while holding Naya on her lap as the prophet picked the bible and closed his eyes praying for her in tongues....

Prophet: Shandarababa.... Dabarara...jarara...uuuuh mabriiii...witttiririribababa... Jesus my father your daughter needs your holy spirit my father! Uuhhh shandarababa.... Holy ghost fire!

He put his hand over Naya's head and poked her as he prayed, she buried her head on her mother's chest as the prophet slapped her head several times praying loudly.

Naya burst into tears crying as Fefe held her with her eyes closed...

Prophet: (sighed) God has just revealed something to me my sister... This is not your child...

Fefe: (tearfully) I knew it... I knew it...

Prophet: This child is being used by the devil to turn your life around, she is just a body but everything in her is used by the evil spirits. She attends meetings under the sea... She goes as far as the ocean..Above all this child is the one chasing all men away...

Fefe: What should i do? Can you help me?

Prophet: Yes... I can help....

*

*

Sponsors coming up, take part for us to get the bonus insert. Like and leave a comment.

*

*

Unexplainable

18

At the prophet....

Fefe: What should i do? Can you help me?

Prophet: Yes... I can help... But it won't be quicker than you think...

He walked to the shelf and pulled out his holy pack.

Prophet: You'll have to buy this pack, it's 3.8K....it comes with holy water, anointed oil, lip balm, holy soap and wrist bands... These bands will always protect you from the evil this child brings. Do not be afraid of your child because the child itself is not evil but there is evil living in her and we must make special prayers for her to fight the devil and bring your baby back. The baby is in there somewhere...As

long as you don't stop using these products you're safe..

Fefe got the pack and put it in her bag...

Fefe: Thank you, but i don't have money right now. I only have 1K, paid the rent so i don't have money but I'm expecting payment this month.

Prophet: Ok, no problem... There is another session that I'll enrol you in... The devil has left something in your womb and we must reach such areas with the evil spirits and touch with the anointing. Sometimes i fear the kind of things God sends me to do because nowadays fake pastors and prophets have made people doubt the power of God. Masaitsiweng a botshelo a re palela ka nthala ya gore ha tshedimosetso e goroga re nna le pelaelo.

Fefe: I believe you, i will pay month end..

Prophet: Ok my sister...

She stood up and picked her bag...

At Odirile's office...

Later that afternoon Odirile walked in the office holding a takeaway and sat down dialing Fefe...

Fefe: Hello?

Odirile: Babe where are you?

Fefe: I went to see a prophet somewhere in Thito.

Odirile: Prophet for what?

Fefe: I told you last night i saw a tail on Naya

Odirile: I hope you didn't undress Naya for that man, what kind of madness is this?

Fefe: So you don't believe me?

Odirile: I believe you saw what you're saying you saw but it's not real. You need help... Where is Naya?

Fefe: I'm with her, the prophet says she is used by evil spirits. This makes sense, how Thami suddenly changed and the test saying he isn't the father... It's just pure witchcraft.

Odirile: What did Naya eat?

Fefe: Nothing, i managed to get a pack to protect myself against her.

Odirile: Are you listening to yourself right now? Fefe ware o ake?

Fefe: I'm coming, I'm in a taxi

Odirile: You're saying all these about Naya while you're in a taxi?

Fefe: I'm almost there...

He hung up and dialed Baneedi...

Bans: What?

Odirile: I know you're still pissed but i need your help... Fefe is not OK, first she told me she

sometimes talks to her dead twin and now she says Naya had a tail, now she went to a fake prophet who is telling her exactly what she wants to hear.

Bans: What are you trying to say?

Odirile: Has she always been like this?

Bans: She talks alone but she is fine

Odirile: No, she is not. Can you convince her to see a doctor before she harms the baby.

Bans: So now the two of you need me?

Odirile: Can you just help me? Ke ago kopa

Bans: Fefe is just fine, if you think my sister is crazy you're wrong... Tota ibile I'm offended that you think she is mentally challenged.

Odirile: I'm not saying she is mentally challenged maybe losing Riri affected her and now this DNA test thing is making things worse..

Bans: So you're a doctor? O ambitious akere?

Odirile: Nxla fuck you Bans!

He hung up and sighed leaning back then he dialed Bubu....

Bubu: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, wa reng?

Bubu: I'm good my love, what's up?

Odirile: Don't call me my love, that's gay

Bubu: Anyone who calls my phone is my love, o choma, you're sweetheart... You're sweetie... If you don't want gays to be sweet to you then don't call gay phones. My love what do you need? I hope this is about us planning a engagement party because you already know Fefe, she practically grew up in your eyes so you know she is wife material... By the way you're paedophile, you probably salivated over Fefe when we were just 16... Each time you visited her big brother you wanted her tiny ass.

Odirile: (angrily) Busang!?

Bubu : Rra?....Sorry

Odirile: I called you, not the other way around...

Bubu: Sorry malome

Odirile: (laughed) Listen... Fefe is acting abnormal, have you noticed anything unusual about her? I want her to see a doctor.

Bubu: Well, i know so many awkward moments I've had with her but I've learnt to accept her the way she is... I know what you're talking about though...

Odirile: So I'm right, she is not OK right?

Bubu: She is not..

Odirile: Ok, I'm going to talk to her about seeing a doctor but i know she will be offended so i need you to talk to her as well.

Bubu: Ok, I'll do that.

Odirile: Shap.

He hung up and sighed then he received a call...

Odirile: Hello?

Number: Captain good afternoon... There is something i need to tell you..

Odirile: Hey man, what's up?

Him: I need to apologise for giving you the wrong results, i haven't eaten anything since i told you the results are positive because i kept wondering what if they're not... The truth is i had lost the samples and i was afraid to do it again without getting caught. Today i decided to search the whole lab and ask my colleague who didn't know whose results they belonged to. She gave me the true results, she had put them where we put all our lost and found samples. Please forgive me for what i did. I was influenced by another colleague but I'm not making excuses...

Odirile: It's ok, don't worry... So what's are the actual results?

Him: They don't match, she is not her child. Our boss is not around, he is going to Cuba so i told my supervisor about this results because she is sweet lady. Le ene she did it and they don't match, we can

even do them again but Naya is not Ofentse's daughter. I'm sorry...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

19

At Odirile's Office...

Later on Odirile waited by the pavement as the taxi pulled over, Fefe stepped out and put her daughter down.. Odirile walked over and picked Naya....

Odirile: Hey...

Naya: Hello...

He slid his hand in the pocket and took out coins then he paid the taxi and closed the door, the taxi drove off then he leaned over kissing Fefe as she took out a bottle of oil...

Fefe: I got this....i know you don't believe me but just

listen..

Odirile: Let's go inside and talk. I want to tell you something

Fefe: (walked along him) The prophet told me everything... I knew it... I just knew it...

Odirile: I have nothing against God but I don't like your prophet.

They walked in the office, Odirile put Naya down and pulled the chair sitting down. He quietly watched her taking out her new pack...

Fefe: I didn't know evil was so real...

Odirile: The lab guy called. Naya is not your daughter... I'm starting to lean towards the kids being switched at the hospital...

Fefe paused and looked at him...

Fefe: I don't believe you..

Odirile: (showed her the phone) He called... I'm serious... That prophet was about to use you...

Fefe: I already gave him 1K,it was the last money i had

Odirile: You have to be careful... You can't just give away your money like that..

Fefe: He even hinted that there is something inside me that needs to be cleaned I'm sure he meant with his old dick..

Odirile: Did you do anything with him?

Fefe: No, of course not... I just didn't get the feeling he might have been fake... Now that you're telling me something else i see how things look.

She turned looking at Naya and sighed...

Odirile: But i think you need to see a doctor, it's not normal to see the things you see and it can be taken

care of. The danger in you seeing things like that is that when your real child comes you might have a problem connecting with her... I want us to report this to the police but then i want you to see s doctor.. Seeing a tale on your child is not normal.

She looked down and sighed...

Odirile: Please babe... I promise I'll be with you every step of the way... I want you to be OK because right now you're a danger to yourself or the baby.

Fefe: Ok... I know something is not right because i can't explain a lot of things and i can't remember some of the things that happened to me in a certain state. I'll go...

He stood up and hugged her then he kissed her as Naya smiled and clapped hands, they turned their heads and smiled at her as she stood on the table spreading her arms for him. Odirile picked her up

and the three of them hugged....

At Bubu's workplace...

Later that afternoon Busang walked across the parking lot in a polo neck and tight pants carrying his laptop, he unlocked his car from a distance and got in then he rolled down the window as the man in the next car rolled down the window..

Him: Hi... I'm Evington

Busang looked at the ring on his finger and ignored him pulling his seat belt, this nigga must have thought he is some desperate gay to even approach him with a wedding ring. Pathetic! He slowly reversed then the gentleman followed him... He glanced at him on the mirror and rolled his eyes then his phone rang...

Busang: Hello?

Him: It's Ev

Busang: Does your wife know you and i are talking?

Him: No, obviously not..

Busang: Where did you even get my number?

Him: I asked for it from your colleague, I'm sorry for invading your privacy.

Busang: What do you want?

Him: I... I want to spend time with the same sex and see if it would hurt the same way as it hurts with the opposite sex. I know you saw my ring and yes i am married... I didn't want to deceive you and lie but its not going well... My wife is having an affair with my brother, it truly hurts and... (sighed) I just feel..

Busang: You want Bubu to be a painkiller, i get it... You want to use me to test if you're gay

Him: No, not like that... I mean yeah basically... I want to get over the pain I'm going through but I can't trust another female... I've also always been curious about it... You know some of these things

happen during childhood and you think it's just stupid things children do but you know the little pleasure you got.. I just wonder how it would feel..

Bubu: (smiled) Oh okay... Now that's some interesting shit right there... (looked at him on the mirror) Do you even have the money to keep up with my gay expectations?

Him: (laughed blushing) I don't have much but the little bit i get from work is five figures so... I can try

They laughed as he shook his head...

Bubu: Alright Ev, I'll keep talking to you on the phone. When I'm comfortable with you I'll meet you and chill with you.

Him: Sweet....this conversation is good enough for now... Do you know how i knew you?

Bubu: (laughed) No

Him: (laughed) You once paid for my fuel when my card declined... I've never forgotten that sweet face

Bubu: (laughed) Kae batho!? I'm so desperate! I bet i only paid for you because of your lips...

Him: (laughed) A couple of months back, the fuel attendant was going on and on about how he can't risk letting me go because he doesn't know me, you got impatient and just paid for me then you left before i could say thank you. I been stalking you since...

Bubu: (smiled blushing) Ok, thank you for stalking me.

Him: (laughed) Yeah hei, let me not keep you too long on the phone while you're driving. I'm on handfree

Bubu: Alright, bye

He hung up and smiled blushing then he saved the number and kept driving....

At school...

One student walked in the class and yawned while the student sitting next to Asa laid asleep on the her desk....

Him: Iyoo someone is making the whole class sleepy!
Who is baking?

The whole class cracked into laughter as Asa quietly looked at her notebook trying to push her bump in...

The teacher walked in class with some test papers...

Her: Please get your papers... Tomorrow we have another test, i asked for your double period in the morning..

All: Uhhhhh!

Her: Lare ngwaa I'm trying to help you

Student: Maths three periods ma'am? Uhhh, some of us don't want to be mathematicians when we grow up

Her: Mxm! Diso tse!

They laughed as she walked around handing then papers...

Her: Asa why are you wearing a sweater? Its very hot...

Everyone kept quiet and looked at her for an answer but she kept quiet...

Her: Take off your sweater... It's hot...

Asa: I'm fine ma'am, I'm feeling cold.

Her: It must be fever because its hot as hell...

The teacher handed them their papers, the siren wailed then she quickly gathered her papers and shoved them in her bag then she walked out before their mockery could start again....

At the police station....

Odirile and Ofentse walked in the police station, Odirile briefly talked to the other officer who then directed them to the chairs. Odirile picked Naya and waited for Fefe to walk inside then he followed her putting his hand on her back...

Officer: Have a seat...

Odirile: Thank you...

Officer: How can i help you?

Ofentse: 2 years ago i delivered at the hospital... The midwife who was helping me wasn't very nice but there was another one who was quite professional... Right after delivery i noticed my daughters hair was

thick though it was wet but when the midwife came back her hair looked quite light... I didn't think much of it because it's my first child but 2 years later the baby is very light skinned with brown eyes as you can see... The father did DNA test and he wasn't the father so to date he still hates me... But I've never cheated on him. With my boyfriend's help i managed to test too and I'm not her mother... I think the babies were swapped when they were bathing them... I don't remember the name of the nurses but i think maybe if they can check hospital records then maybe my baby can be traced... Any child born on that day can be tested too...

Officer: (stood) There are ways around it... I'm sorry you had to go through such a trauma.... Let me get some papers this side and complete your report...

Both: Ok...

He stood up and walked out then he knocked on Thamiso's office. He responded then the police officer walked in...

Him: Boss, there is a situation outside..

Thamiso looked at him as he slid a file between the others...

Thamiso : Yeah?

Him: Ofentse is here to report that she is also not her daughter's DNA match..

Thamiso: My Ofentse? O raya Fefe hela Fefe?

Him: Yes... I thought you might need to know..

Thamiso's heart skipped as he looked at his colleague...

*

*

*

Can we try to meet targets on time so we can get all

the inserts. You're liking the inserts properly but fail to meet targets on sponsors pages which affects the pace of the story. Let's speed up and participate so the book can pick up the speed.

*

Unexplainable

20

At the police station...

Thamiso slowly turned his chair back and sighed... A moment of silence passed while his colleague stood by not sure what to say next...

Officer: I have to go back

Thamiso: Thanks for letting me know.

Officer: Sure

He walked out and closed the door, Thami remained in the quiet office staring into the space and sighed rubbing his head backwards...

He knew Fefe would never do that... He just knew it....

Why didn't he think of this... She even mentioned this possibility... And now he was married! But then his daughter!? Where was she?...

Meanwhile Fefe and Odirile stood up and shook hands with the officer.

Odirile: Thanks man

Officer: You're welcome, you'll be called but this shouldn't be difficult... I doubt it will be difficult to trace your baby. Have hope..

Fefe: Thank you...

Officer: We will do our own investigation starting with the DNA test between you and your daughter.

Fefe: Thank you...

Odirile and Fefe walked out of the building, Odirile opened the umbrella and walked besides her while she carried the baby..

Odirile: Let me know if she is too heavy.

Fefe: Ok...

Footsteps approached from behind and they turned around as Thamiso stopped behind them...

Thamiso: Odirile? Can we talk?

Odirile looked at him reluctantly then he handed her the umbrella, Fefe got it and walked away..

Odirile turned and sighed looking at him...

Thamiso: I make a lot of mistakes when I'm under pressure or dealing with emotions... I just saw a file ya ga Fefe and you were the first person i wanted to apologise to... For attacking you and embarrassing

you like that when you were the only person who trusted Fefe. Please forgive me... Ke na le pride but it won't stop me from apologising...

Odirile looked at him and sighed calmly..

Odirile : I understand, i wouldn't attack someone but i understand why you thought like that. At least now you know the truth... And i hope you being a police officer will be an advantage because i know how slow things can be around here. If you guys are too slow i will personally post on facebook re ipatela ngwana and even call the newspapers.

Thami: I'll do my best.. Can i have your number so we can talk?

Odirile: No, just help us find the real Naya. I'm sure you want to see her too so we can start this coparenting thing

Thami: Fair enough...

Odirile: Re shapo akere?

Thami: Sure

They bumped fists and each turned away...

At Thamiso's fathers.....

The old man switched off his computer and grabbed his suit jacket then he walked out as his phone rang...

Him: Hello?

Thami: It's also not Fefe's child, she just opened a police case

Him: I told you to stop jumping into conclusions

Thami: When did you tell me that? Don't start

Him: You never listen... I told you Fefe would never cheat

Thami: You told me to get a DNA test! Papa wee?! I can't believe you're going to spin this around... You

always do this to me..

Him: So where is my granddaughter?

Thami: I don't know, we have to find all the babies that were born that day, and the hospital has to be sued for negligence...

Him: There is no need for a lawsuit, that will only attract the media and i don't like the media. Just investigate this and find the baby.

Thami: I trust the detective assigned to this... I just don't know how to begin apologising to Fefe.

Him: I told you there is another explanation.. I never thought she cheated.. I don't even remember suggesting a DNA test tota.

Thami's mouth dropped in shock and turned into anger before he cut the call.

The old man approached his car and stopped looking at Asa standing next to his car in her uniform...

Asa: I'm not playing with you anymore... I need money to support this child... After the embarrassment i went through at school I'm not going back. You're going to find me a house and pay private tutors so I can finish school.

Rragwe Thami: You're a teenager!

Asa: And that never stopped you from getting between my legs, give me your card before i tell my brother you defiled me... You have to treat me with respect because I'll tell your wife what you did... Tell Thami he is a big brother now...

He looked back at the building to make sure nobody saw them then he opened the door for her..

Him: Let's go

Asa: No, i know you can can be dirty so I'm playing it safe now. (opened her hand) The card...

He reached in his wallet and handed her the card...

Asa: Same pin?

Him: Yes..

Asa: Good, I'm done being nice because you think I'm just a stupid little girl.

She turned around and walked away then he got in the car and sighed frustrated....

At Fefe's House....

Later on Thamiso stood behind the tree in his casual wear as he stared at Fefe's House, minutes passed then Odirile walked out the gate...

He waited watching until he caught a taxi then he walked in the yard and knocked on the door.

He knocked again and stepped back, the door opened then Fefe stepped out and looked at him....

His heart cracked into two as their eyes locked, his throat hurt so much he struggled to swallow then he licked his lips and swallowed looking at her...

Thami: Hi..

Fefe: Hi, Odirile just left if you're looking for him.

Thami: No, it's you i wanted to talk to.

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

21

At Fefe's House...

Fefe looked at him for a moment then she closed the door and stepped down the stoop...

Thami took a deep breath and sighed putting his hands in the pockets...

Thami: How are you?

Fefe: I'm fine..

Thami: I heard about the DNA test, a friend of mine is on the case.

Fefe: Ok

Thami: Why haven't you told me?

Fefe: Told you what?

Thami: That our daughter is out there living life as someone else.

Fefe: And you would have believed me because?

He paused quietly and looked at her...

Thami: I feel like an idiot because i couldn't think outside the box, i couldn't tell when you were telling the truth... I let my thoughts hurt me and you... Now i can't fix it properly because... I've made big stupid decisions...

Fefe: So you think I'll take you back?

He looked in her eyes and got the answer, he needed another approach... then he sighed rubbing his head...

Thami: No, of course not... I still love you, i never stopped loving you but and right now my only priority

is getting back our daughter. I know that you're happy with OD and i respect that... I respect him... I'm not about to cause a fight

Fefe: Like you did at the mall

Thami: I acted stupid and I apologised to him. He forgave me and we are good. Please forgive me.

Fefe: Ok, and i forgive you. It's the hospital's mistake... You reacted to the evidence you had.. To some extent I don't blame you.

Thami: Thanks for understanding. I have to get back home

Fefe: Bye

He walked away, Fefe turned back in the house and sighed....

At Odirile's House...

Later on Odirile walked in the house while his sister

sat on the couch watching TV.

He took off his shirt and laid it on the bed...

Asa stood up and looked at him...

Asa: I'm pregnant..

Odirile slowly got up and sat looking at her....

Asa: I'm sorry for disappointing you. I know you had so much hope in me... But if it makes any difference I won't be a burden. He will take care of the baby..

Odirile: Who is he?

Asa: I can't tell you because you'll be angry with me.

Odirile: So i know him?

Asa: Yes

Odirile: Ke mang?

Asa: I can't tell you.

Odirile: Asa i don't think you and i should stay together anymore. You're too old to be living under my roof or following any rules. I break my back trying to get you an education but you don't care, you're having sex when kids your age are reading.. You'll remember me one day when life is hard for you. I'm still recovering from the things you said about me wanting to sleep with you.

Asa: I've grown past those words and I'm sorry... But i still can't tell you.

Odirile: Is it Bans?

Asa: no, never... I'd never sleep with your friends.

Odirile turned back to his bed and laid down pulling his pillow over his head...

Odirile: Do what pleases you. I've got bigger problems than you intentional pregnancy. Good

night...

He turned his head and closed his eyes...

At Thamiso's mother's...

Later that night Thamiso's father took off his pyjamas and got in bed while his wife sat on the other side of the bed going through a few documents.

Him: It turns out that child isn't Ofentse's as well... The babies were probably switched. He is broken, you know how much he loves Fefe

Her: He is already married and to someone of his standard... She comes from a well off family.

Him: What's your problem with Fefe?

Her: She is just not the right girl for our son. I don't want to talk about it....

She turned and faced the other direction....

At Thamiso's house....

Later that night Thamiso switched off the lights and got in bed with his shorts. He switched the head lamp on and sighed, Coco moved her butt over and reached for his dick...

Coco: Why are you wearing shorts?

Thami: I want to divorce... I feel like i got married for the wrong reasons, i was hurt and i had lost hope in very thing. I'm sorry for wasting your time...

She turned and looked at him then she laughed but he didn't, her smile disappeared as she looked at him in shock...

*

Unexplainable

22

At Thamiso's House

The next morning Thami turned around as his arm slid across the cold side of her bed, he lifted his head off the pillow and she wasn't in bed. He sat on the edge of the bed for a moment and yawned stretching his back then he stood up walked towards the bathroom...

He could hear her crying and talking to the phone as he stopped by the door...

Coco: (crying) I am so embarrassed... I feel rejected and unloved... Why did he marry me if he was just going to discard me aside without a proper reason? At least if he could tell me what i did wrong so I can fix it...

He stood there for a moment then he walked in the kitchen where he made breakfast for her.

He walked past the bathroom and knocked...

Thami: Babe?

Coco: (cleared her voice) Yes?

Thami: Are you ok?

Coco: I'm fine, I'm just bathing..

Thami: Waiting for you on the bed OK?

Coco: Ok..

He walked in the bedroom and placed the tray on the table then he grabbed his Tshirt in the wardrobe.

Meanwhile Coco wiped her reddish eyes and walked in the bedroom where Thami was putting on his

sweatpants...

She sat on the edge of the bed and sighed closing her gown then she slid in bed and laid down...

Thami put the breakfast tray on her lap..

Coco: Thank you...

He sat besides her and looked at her as she tried eating, of course it hurt to see her like this... She rejected him a couple of times suspecting he wasn't serious and he went all out just to do this...

Thami: Don't misunderstand what I'm about to tell you... I found out that Ofentse wasn't lying about the paternity of the baby.. She is not the mother to that child as well which means my daughter is out there... I don't think I'll be emotionally available for you, i

have so much guilt in me... I don't know what to do myself or how to deal with all these. Throughout my relationship with Fefe I've always had to defend her against my family... Except my father of course but... This time i failed because i decided to do DNA test alone, and even if I did it alone had i believed her I wouldn't be here... She said she never cheated and she cried a lot... I should have thought about it...

Coco: So you're going back to her?

Thami: No, she is in a relationship with someone.

Coco: The one you tried running over?

Thami: I apologised for that, I'm not divorce in order to harass their relationship. If I wanted I'd do it while I'm still married to you... I just want to focus on searching for my daughter. That's who wronged the most...

Coco: Can't we look for her without splitting? Nna ke santse ke go rata... Unless you tell me you don't love me then I will understand.

Thami: I love you but i don't want to waste your time because there is probably someone who can love

you better than me. I can't be the best thing that ever happened to you, i can't be that to anyone... Not with my record. I just need to focus on my daughter... When I'm emotionally distant or frustrated i wouldn't want to take it out on you...

Coco: Thami you're going to embarrass me... Please don't do this, people are going to wonder what i did to you for you to send me back so soon... Seriti same sago goga mo diretseng ke akanyetswa...

He sighed looking at her then he touched her chin and leaned over kissing her, he french kissed her and leaned back...

Thami: You can tell them you're the one divorcing me...

He kissed her and stood up....

Thami: I'm going to bath.

He walked in the bathroom and closed the door....

At the police station....

The leading detective opened the file and leaned back reading.. He glanced at his watch then he picked his badge and walked past the forensic office....

Him: Dums? Let's go...

His partner stepped out of the office then they walked out...

Dums: I was talking to these guys ba forensic, we will probably get the results tomorrow.. Have you confirmed with th3 hospital about our appointment? You know how much they like making excuses.

Detective: Yeah, i confirmed it...

They got in the car and drove off. Minutes later they knocked on the door and walked in...

Detective: Good morning, i am Detective Raymond this is my partner Dumelang.

Her: Hi, nice to meet you. Have a seat...

They sat down and sighed...

Her: I gathered as much information as possible, our records for that day aren't specific so we have collected information for the children born a day before, the day of the incident and a day after.

Detective: That is still helpful

Her: But our system is down and wr can't access that information right now.

Dumelang: But you could have just printed this information when you were going through it.

Her: We didn't have the court order. We only got it this morning.

Ray: Alright, that's not a problem. As soon as your system is back kindly let me know. We are running out of time, the mother of this child is anxious and rightfully so.

Her: I understand that, I'll make sure you get the information as soon as possible.

Ray: Thank you. And the midwife in question? We are supposed to question her

Her: Yes, she is waiting in the other room together with the midwives who were on duty that night.

Ray: Great...

They stood up and walked out..

Dums: I want thee midwife

Ray: No, I'm getting her... In fact we should take this to the station. Put her in an interrogation room... Sweet questions won't get us anywhere..

Dums: Yeah, let's see how it goes...

They followed the lady inside, the midwives sitting inside kept quiet and looked at them...

Her: Ke tsile le bo rre ba mapodise... They have a few questions about the issue we talked about in the meeting earlier today.

Ray: Good morning ladies...

Fefe's midwife looked at the serious detectives and swallowed...

Ray: Ladies you're not under arrest, and you can stop talking to us anytime or even go get a lawyer if you

think you'll need one. We are just following the tracks of that baby girl because she needs to come home, the one we have now also needs to go home. Do you remember exactly what happened that night?

Midwife: I took the baby for a wash, when i got there two other nurses were cleaning the babies... Since Mercy was already by the sink i got her baby and she washed mine, i then put the baby on the scale and went to pee, when i came back i got the baby and left with Ditshego.

Ray: So how many babies are involved here? 3?

Midwife: Yes, but i don't know what happened in my absence

Midwife2: After washing i turned back to the scale and put down the other, got mine and left

Midwife3: I put down the baby and got sheets for all the babies, so when i turned back i just got mine. The truth is it was at night and we were exhausted and sleepy...

Fefe's Midwife: Is it possible to meet the mothers and apologise? I wasn't myself that night, i was

going through a lot at home and i was impatient but i didn't intentionally switch the children.

Ray: Our investigation is still ongoing, you're not allowed to meet the complainants.....

Midwife: It was a busy night, we delivered a total of 5 babies that night... I don't remember the patient names but I know it was 5 babies... If its possible at some point I'd like to meet the mother and apologise... Re dira dilo tse di maswe when we are not dealing with our private life problems. I am very sorry... I am so scared, not to lose my job only but this is scary... It's very scary to know that my carelessness could have affected so many lives...

She put her hands over her face and burst into tears crying....

Somewhere in Maun....

Banedi walked between the yards listening to

music through the headsets and caught sight of a young light skinned woman walking out of the hut, his heart beat double as he looked at her thighs just below the skirt as she headed to the fireplace carrying a bag of maize meal.

He stopped by the fence and looked at her not sure how to grab her attention.

Bans: Dumelang!

Standing by the fire, the young woman turned looking at him while holding the three legged pot lid, she put it over the bundle of wood and looked at Bans.

Her: Dumelang...

She waited for him to say something but it seemed

he wanted her to get closer, was he one of her customers? Maybe he wanted to ask about the prices of makgabe...she put her wooden spoon down and walked towards the fence.

Her brown skinned daughter walked out of the hut shirtless wearing makgabe as she chewed a piece of biltong, she walked towards the fire and picked the wooden spoon then she begun steering the boiling water...She stepped over the log and continued steering as the pot slowly begun bending towards her with boiling water...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

23

At the woman's House...

Baneedi's heart pounded as the young woman stopped by the fence and looked at him...

Her: Hi

Bans: Hi, my name is Baneedi..

Her: I'm Jane

He frowned looking behind her and pointed...

Bans: Get her!

She turned around, her heart almost stopped as she

ran over... Knowing if she screamed her daughter would panic and probably spill the boiling water on herself she just ran over and yanked her from behind.

Bans: (standing by the fence) Is she OK?

She turned around and walked back...

Bans: O shapo?

Jane: Yeah... What were you saying? I wws cooking my wood is getting wasted.

Bans: I'll bring you more wood if you want.

Jane: Yeah, but what do you want?

Bans: I want to be your friend, why are you cooking on the firewood?

Jane: Instead of what?

Bans: The stove?

Jane: Do you know how expensive cooking gas is?

It's P230, plus stove se ja ma hundred.

Bans: I'm surprised you think P230 is expensive compared to the amount of energy you use to collect wood. Where do you even find wood in Maun, there are houses all over.

Jane: Go na le dikgong ko sphaneng akere

He laughed and looked at her daughter..

Bans: Can i give you my stove? I stay alone and i don't use it... I'm a security guard so I'm never home.

Jane: Why would you give me your things osa nkitse?

Bans: (smiled looking in her eyes) Jane o motona ga ole kana... Having this child should mean something..

They laughed out loud as she shook her head feeling dumb, she looked at him and smiled blushing...

Jane: What if i have a boyfriend?

Bans: You don't have a boyfriend... I know so because if i was your boyfriend i wouldn't let you cook with firewood while still taking care of my daughter. Where is he?

Jane: We parted when she was a year old.

Bans: I knew you were single, so... What are you saying?

Jane: Ok... Bring it... But you'll have to call me first because I'm going to the teachers quarters to do laundry. I'm a cleaning and laundry lady...

Bans: Ok, what's your number?

He took out his phone and got her number then he looked at her daughter and smiled..

Bans: She is beautiful..

Jane: Thanks.

Bans: Alright, ill call you later. By the way my

condition for giving you this is that you dish for me every day.

Jane: (laughed) Ok, it's not hard at all...

Bans: Ok... Bye

They parted as he walked away testing her number. He turned back and looked at her as she tried picking and looked back, he laughed and gave her a thumbs up, she smiled back and walked away...

At the hospital...

Ofentse sighed and scratched her head...

Ofentse: I'm not comfortable to talk with Odirile in the room...

Odirile stood up and walked towards the door..

Odirile: I'll wait outside...

He closed the door then she looked back at the psychologist..

Ofentse: I don't know what is wrong with me... I still talk to my twin sister though she died a long time ago. I see her and talk to her...i really see her... She doesn't feel like a ghost Sometimes i see things that aren't really there.... I only realise it's not real after... It can be hard to differentiate between reality and whatever that's happening to me. I have so many scary stories about my two... Sometimes i wonder who did those things. Me or my twin... I want to be ok before my real daughter arrives... What's wrong with me? Can it be treated?

*

*

*

Unexplainable

24

At the hospital...

Odirile sat outside by the benches as Naya ran around chasing her balloon...

Naya: Wena look! Wena wee, bona!

He laughed looking at her as she tapped her balloon, it was just funny how she called him "Wena". He stood up and tapped it, she laughed out loud excitedly crackling... Yeah, that's Naya... She loved it when an adult gets up to play with her and he knew it...

Odirile: Don't fall...

He tapped the balloon and it went up as she followed it and tapped it too... Odirile walked back to the bench and sat down but Naya trapped the ball under her armpit and grabbed Odirile's thumb pulling him up....

Naya: Wena? The Ila wena tale tshameke

It was always the pronunciation of everything and how a child her age could be so fluent..

Odirile: I'm tired Naya

Naya: Come the Ila

Odirile: The mma I'm tired

Naya: The Ila please...

He lazily stood up laughing, he wasn't even that

tired...It was just fun to hear her beg in her pronunciation. He tapped the balloon and she cracked laughing as she ran towards it and tapped it...

A nurse walked out of one of the rooms and smiled passing by as they played on the corridor. She laughed and waved at him..

Nurse: (laughed) Ke playtime e serious golo ha

Odirile: (laughed) Eish mma...

They continued playing then the door opened, Fefe stepped out and hung her handbag strap over her shoulder. Odirile picked Naya up and walked over to her...

Odirile: How did it go?

She turned and walked besides him as they walked out the building...

Fefe: She is just saying crazy things, i want to see another doctor.

Odirile: What crazy things did she say?

Fefe: Just movie things, i don't think she knows what she is talking about.

Odirile: What did she say?

Fefe: I don't want to talk about it

Odirile: You do realise that if this is triggered by stress you'll continue experiencing it because as long as we haven't found our daughter things are going to be hard...

She looked down as they walked along the pavement, she turned looking at Naya as she rubbed the balloon on Odirile's head...

Naya: Mama? Look!

It was the happiness in her little voice and the bond between the two of them. Tears filled her eyes but she blinked them away and smiled..

Naya: Mama?!

Fefe: (laughed) I can see my love...

Odirile: This won't be easy... Even parting with Naya is going to be painful, i haven't been with her for long but i already love her like she is mine. I can only imagine wena who breastfed her...

Fefe secretly rubbed her tears and kept walking. Minutes later they stood by the road waiting for a taxi... He could tell she was holding in tears and it was this moment he wished he had a car, he'd put Naya inside and stand outside hugging Fefe... God can you let that company sign that contract...

Still carrying Naya with the other he turned and pulled her closer, she buried her face on his chest and silently cried while he held her tightly and kissed her...

Odirile: Mme hela we will get through this... This might not be as bad as it seems, we are going to gain an extra family... We will keep on checking on Naya and her family. The kids can even be friends... OK?

She nodded tearfully with her face still on his chest...

Odirile: I love you...

She leaned back and sniffled with reddish eyes, Odirile looked in her eyes and smiled then he leaned over and kissed her sadness away, she smiled blushing and laughed as Naya looked at them...

Naya: Le dila eng lona bale 2?

They cracked laughing stepping away from one another...

Fefe: (laughed) Bathong Naya don't be a blocker, he is my man. Waitse this one talks like a 6 years old

Odirile: (laughed) And she better stop calling me "wena" I'm daddy

They cracked laughing as Naya rubbed the balloon on Odirile's head then she stuck it on his Tshirt. A taxi stopped then Fefe got inside, she got the baby then Odirile sat next to her and closed the door...

At teacher's quarters....

Later on Jane finished cleaning the bachelor teachers house then she locked up and left the keys at the secret spot. She tied her daughter to her back with a towel and walked to the next house where she unlocked and begun cleaning...

Her daughter was growing, her clothes were expensive and at her age she hadn't started speaking... She wasn't sure what was going on but she knew something wasn't right...

It even hurt to have to go through this alone... If she ever reaches her saving target she'd never share a business with a man, not after this treatment...

She paused wiping the bathroom mirror and looked at herself, she couldn't even recognise the person she'd become... Who would have thought she'd one day be doing this to feed her daughter...after she worked so hard to start her business, someone decides to fake DNA tests just to embarrass her...

But then she'd get up... If she opened that business before she surely will... Let him keep that one, will see if he'd be rich...

She picked the toilet brush and bent over cleaning... It was about time she took her baby to a preschool maybe interacting with other children would help her start talking....

About an hour later she went to the last house and finally headed back home.

As she walked along the road she stopped by the fence looking at the house that used to be hers, so much anger boiled inside her as tears filled her eyes... A woman stepped out in her bum shorts and started taking...

Her heart bit somehow, she could actually feel like knocking against her ribs... How could she be so

stupid... Building such a big house in a boyfriend's yard. Her lips trembled as she watched her cleaning..

She broke down crying and walked along the dusty road... She dialed her friend and rubbed her nose...

Her: (sighted bored) He-looo

Jane: Hi... Just checking on you.

Her: Ke busynyana

Jane: Tsalaame today I'm so stressed... I don't know why I took the shortcut to my way home but i did and I saw my house, if i didn't have a child I'd kill myself... I don't think I'll ever have the amount of money I had and i was stupid to spend it with someone who i thought loves me. My daughter has some condition but i can't get a proper diagnosis because i don't have support. I went to the clinic they said she will eventually talk... I'm stressed... Waitse ke a sotega and I'm the only person living in a hut... People stare when they pass by my aunt's yard.... I'm stressed

because auntie's daughter will finish school soon. She may kick me out and build a bigger house but i have no way to go.

Her: Ware who is the father of your child? I honestly don't understand why you're hiding this from me... I'm your friend.... I can't believe i used to tell you when i was cheating on my boyfriend... You know my third born is not his child and I told you that... But wena you're acting perfect? I'm busy Jane.... I'm very busy...

Jane: I wish you knew you knew me, he is lying but i don't expect him to care because he has a new baby and he is married... He married a woman and put her in my house, in just a year... A woman he'd been cheating on me with... I didn't cheat... You know i loved him way too much.

Her: Uh shap mma. Let me get back to work.

She cut the call, Jane sighed and deleted her number. Her phone rang then she picked...

Jane: Hello?

Banedi: Hi, I'm about to leave my house... Are you home?

Jane: I'll be there in a few minutes.

Banedi: Ok, i want us to take a walk and pass by my friend's house. He and my sister have a security company and last week they were hiring... I want to ask them to hire you but only after I've introduced you as my friend.

Jane: Thank you..

Banedi: Yeah, with that salary you'll afford to send your baby to a preschool...

Jane's lips curved as a quick tear ran down her cheek..

Jane: (voice trailed off) Thank you... I promise I'll make it up to you. I just want my daughter to go to a preschool... If she can at least be able to tell me the things she wants... Sometimes i can tell she really

wants to tell me something but she can't... I'm going to save enough to go to a private doctor because i don't think a child over 2 years should be mute like this...

Banedi: Are you crying?

Jane: (crying) No

Banedi: Ke eta ke tile go go hugger a utwa?

Jane: (smiled tearfully) OK..

Banedi: (smiled) Ithaganele

Jane: (laughed) Bye

She hung up and smiled motivated then she picked up her pace.

At Jane's house....

Minutes later Banedi walked in the yard carrying the small cylinder gas and a small stove on the other

hand.

He put them on the stove and stood by, he noticed she tried axing a few pieces of firewood from this huge log and probably failed then he folded the sleeves of his Tshirts and picked the axe.

He chopped it all up and piled the wood by her fireplace...

He sat down waiting but a while passed while he waited, part of him wanted to call her again but knowing she was probably carrying her daughter he didn't want to put her under pressure..

He noticed her dry line wasn't tight then he walked over and pulled it around the tree brush making it as tight as possible, she walked through the gate and smiled from a distance...

Jane: Oh my God thank you... My blankets drag on the ground when i wash them... I tried to make it tight but it always slips off.

Baneedi: (smiled) It's ok...

She untied her daughter from her back, Bans helped her and put her down..

Bans: (to the baby) Hi madam... (laughed) she was sleeping... You disturbed her

The baby staggered around like a drunkard with her eyes still closed, Bans laughed and picked her up then he put her on his chest as she quickly fell asleep...

Bans: (laughed) Motho o talelwa ke boroko

Jane: (laughed) Its like she is dead when she is asleep... Let me put everything inside and lock the

door. I bathed at the teachers quarters... (laughed)
After cleaning i take out my bathing set from the
handbag and bath with my daughter le thapa ka
metsi a geyser.

Bans: (laughed) Now I know why ole yellows bone!

They laughed out loud then she put her things inside
and followed him out the small gate while Baneedi
carried the sleeping baby...

At Fefe's House....

Meanwhile Fefe raked in front of the house while
Odirile and Naya kicked the ball back and forth...

Fefe: La ntshenyetsa ke a riana the.... Ke toga ke le
reikisa... The big one will rake while the young one is
picking the leaves..

Odirile laughed and picked Naya waving her on the air as they celebrated her kicking the ball harder...

Banedi and Jane walked through the gate, Odirile paused and put her down... Fefe turned looking at them and paused raking...

Bans: Hi guys

Fefe: Hi

Odirile: Yeah monna, (smiled) Wa go tshwanela yellow bone e

Bans: (laughed and turned to her) Wa utwa akere?

Jane: (laughed blushing) Bathong!

Fefe: (smiled) Mme kana my brother is a good boy waitse? If you date him you'll be happy.

Jane: (laughed) Motho o buelela mogolowe

They all cracked laughing, Jane's baby turned around

yawning and smiled at Naya then she slid down smiling... Naya smiled and handed her the ball...

Fefe looked at Jane and smiled curiously...

Fefe: Did we go to school together? I feel like I've seen you somewhere

Jane: I went to Boseja primary school, Tsodile cjsss then Maun senior..

Fefe: I went to Tsodilo le Maun senior too, what year? I guess I saw you at school..

The ladies chatted while Odirile turned and sighed looking at Bans...

Odirile: How is work?

Bans: It's boring without you...

They laughed as Fefe turned around looking at the house...

Fefe: My pot... Jane you can come in... Ta ka bana...

Jane held both kids and walked in leaving the guys outside...

Fefe: (steering the pot) Have a seat...

Jane sat down and looked at Naya as she played with her daughter...

Naya: Take my flend...

Jane: How old is your daughter ne mma? Kana my daughter isn't speaking

Fefe: She is 2, she was born on the 22 August

Jane: Even Bella was born on the 22 August...

*

*

*

Like and leave a comment. Sponsors coming up,
take part for us to meet the targets on time for the
bonus insert.

*

*

Unexplainable

25

At Fefe's House...

Fefe: Ok, but i think it's just delays... Children meet milestone at different stages.. Does she play with others?

Jane: It's just me and her but I'm an adult,

Fefe: But you can just talk to her... You play with her and make sure you speak... It could be a lot of things but before you stress make sure you explore every possibility.

She picked a small bowl and turned around...

Fefe: (intentionally raising her voice) Naya?!

Naya: Maa?!

Naya got up and ran over getting her plate as Bella watched her...

Fefe: What do we say?

Naya: Thank you!

Fefe : Good girl!

Fefe: (called out) Bella?!

Bella: (smiled getting up)Maa!

Jane frowned shocked, her mouth dropped as she smiled watching Bella get her plate..

Fefe: What do we say?

Bella smiled shyly trying to remember what Naya said...

Naya: Thank you

Bella: (mumbled shyly).....

Naya: (laughed) Thank you

With everyone looking at her, Bella just smiled shyly and sat next to her newly found friend.

Jane: I can't believe she said Maa?

Fefe: I think the more they play the more she'll learn.

Jane: I feel like if she goes to a preschool and play with others she will be better..

Fefe: That might be true but you must also play with her, talk to her and give her instructions..

Jane: Ok...

The ladies carried on chatting. Outside Odirile handed Bans his phone then he scrolled through his company profile...

Bans: Things are looking good...

Odirile: Yeah... It's exhausting but i believe I'll get something from that...

Bans: Jane needs a job... I know you've hired people already and you're done with the training but anything that's available is fine. She is going through hell, she wants to support her baby

Odirile: Where is her baby daddy? I hate it a child is suffering mme dirilwe ke batho bale two.

Bans: Apparently he left and denied the baby. He is married...

Odirile: Ok, I'll talk to Fefe then we will find her something, don't worry..

Bans: Thanks... I really appreciate it..

Odirile: Did you fuck her or you're working your way into her skirt.

Bans: You're crazy

Odirile: Well did you? Baby mama's are sweet and tight...

Bans looked at him, Odirile quickly picked how weird it must have been for him and smiled...

Odirile: (smiled) Just saying... (shrugged) generally hela...I don't touch your baby sister... It's face love...

Bans laughed then he laughed...

Odirile: (stopped smiling) But seriously... I love her... If there is someone who is going to get hurt it might be... I'm taking a chance...you know how unlucky i am with women.

Bans: But Fefe won't hurt you... I actually think you two are a good match. If you weren't my friend who i know is dirty in bed I'd probably be happy without

reservations but i know you have some sick fantasies.

Odirile: (laughed) i get it... I understand...

At Thamiso's fathers..

Meanwhile Thami walked in the office and pulled the chair then he grabbed the phone and dialed someone..

Voice: Hello?

Thami: Hi, its TJ

Voice: Oh yes. I was trying to find you a good private investigator because I'm busy with another case

Thami: No, i want you or nothing.

Voice: Junior you don't understand... I'm on a case ya some politician. Its a sensitive case...

Thami: No, i want you. You'll tell me when you're

starting because i want my daughter... She could be going through hell out there..

Voice: But my schedule is too tight...

Thami: I'll find her myself then, if i need anything I'll let you know... Cheers.

He hung up then he clicked on Fefe's account and saved her picture with Naya then he begun typing a post. He didn't understand what the long processes were all about or why the hospital was so slow to hand over the names of the mothers and he was sick and tired of waiting...

"2 years ago on August 22, my girlfriend at the time delivered a baby... We named her Naya... But as time went everyone around me told me she wasn't. I defended my girl with everything in me until i myself started seeing what other people saw then i tested my daughter. I found out I'm not her father and I was furious. The only logical explanation was her cheating so i dumped her. I quickly moved on and

now we just found out that my ex isn't the mother either which means the babies were swapped at the hospital. This is an ongoing case and i shouldn't be doing this but I'm a desperate father... If you delivered your baby on the 22 August 2 years ago in Letsholathebe please get in contact with me because according to hearsay there was about 3 to 5 babies. Please talk to me so we can fix this. "

He posted the information and sighed leaning back as people begun sharing the post...

About an hour passed while he sat there going through comments then he received a call from the leading Detective...

Thami: Hello?

Him: What are you doing?

Thami: What any father would do, what do you want me to do? Stay here and wait for you knowing you'll

take weeks? No man. Just do your part and leave me alone...

Him: I understand that you're frustrated but-

Thami: Please don't... Help me find my daughter. Don't judge me...

He hung up and sighed going back to the comments then he received a message. He clicked on it and looked at the picture..

Message: This is sister's daughter, she was born on August 22. Please send your number so we can talk..

He stared at the baby's picture and smiled then he sent the picture to Fefe.

Thami: Bona... Please tell me my mind isn't playing tricks on me. This was her reply after my Facebook post. Can we go see her together?

Fefe: Is it a real picture or it's from the Internet?

Thami: Babe?! Really? She looks like you... She is beautiful just like you. Can we go?

*

*

*

*

.

Unexplainable

26

He waited desperately as she typed the reply...

Fefe: I can't go without Od, he is the one who believed in me from the very beginning.

Thami: Yeah but we're the parents. We made this baby together.

Fefe: Go alone or we go together with him. And please don't call me "babe". I am someone's girlfriend. Gase nna ke go dampile Thami, please try to respect my relationship.

Thami: So now whatever i want to discuss about my daughter has to go through him?

Fefe: Not through him, and there are things I'll definitely discuss and agree on with you rele two but I'll always update him about everything. I'm just not going with you rele two, but let me talk to him first and hear what he thinks.

Thami: Does he control you? Bona let me call, i can't type long messages.

He dialed her but she cut the call...

Fefe: Give me a moment to talk to him.

Thami: Please pick the call. You'll talk to him after

Fefe: No.

He sighed and leaned back thoughtfully...

At Ofentse's House....

Meanwhile Ofentse put the phone on the kitchen unit and turned around looking out the window, Odirile and her brother were sitting under the tree chatting...

Jane: Are you OK?

Ofentse: Yeah, Naya is not my daughter biologically. We believe they were switched at the hospital... The father of my child had done a DNA alone, as soon as he found out he wasn't the father he dumped me... It was horrible and embarrassing... There was a family meeting and people didn't believe me. Od believed and we tested Naya... The police are on it but this guy is calling me about someone saying her niece was born on 22 August too..

Jane's heart skipped then she looked at Bella and looked back at Fefe... Tears filled her eyes as she looked back at Bella...

Jane: Bella was born on 22 August... Ware 2 years back right?

Fefe: We met at the ward!!

Jane: That's where i saw you....

She put her hands over her mouth and burst into

tears, Fefe's eyes teared up as she hugged her...

Jane: Fefe ke sotilwe ke batho... I've lost everything i worked hard for, and no I'm not talking about a man... I'm talking about a business and a house.. I thought he is the one ele gore we will be getting married so we thought let's build a house first before getting married. We sold my plot and started a business then built a house ele gore he would be talking to his father about marrying me... Then Bella came brown as she is... My ex was a coloured with brown eyes... He beat me that night, i woke up at the hospital not knowing where my daughter was... Bella spent 3 days with my neighbour because i couldn't even open my eyes. I coughed blood and i miscarried the baby i was carrying... I was six months pregnant but he kicked me on the stomach... My family didn't care... There was a meeting too but i was called names... My child was called names like a black thing... My family was angry with me so much that most of them don't talk to me because they think I'm a liar... Even my friend stopped talking to me... I

didn't understand why... To this date i would wake up at night and wonder why... Right now I'm a laundry lady and i stay in a setswana traditional hut. I opened a case against him but i don't know how that ended.... I used to think women who are abused don't report but sometimes your case meets a horrible police officer who fears people who are from big names... They said they would call me until today. He is married and his wife lives in my house...

Her lips trembled as she stopped talking and rubbed her tears...

Jane: I don't want to lose Bella... I feel like no one will understand her problem than me... Toga ago bitswa maina... But i also want my real baby...

Fefe: (tearfully) I know what you mean... That's why fear too... Naya talks too much, and if you don't know her you'll beat her all day...

Jane: (looking at Naya) What if she is mine?

Fefe: It's possible... (looking at Bella) Bella could be mine too... She is brown but i can't say there are any similarities between us and her, only a test can help... Especially because there is another baby involved. Do you remember the other ladies?

Jane: No..

Thamiso called again then she sighed...

Fefe: Let me talk to Od

Jane: Ok...

They walked out and headed to the tree....

At Rragwe Thamiso's office....

Thamiso thoughtfully stood by the window looking at the traffic, a memory of Fefe's sad face when he

stopped for with Coco in the front seat that day... She looked so tired and she had lost weight... Didn't pay much attention to her makeup like she usually did before... The deep pain of her crying surrounded by both families while still maintaining her innocence, his mother and sister's remarks.

And now Odirile would get all that just because a midwife was careless? There was a knock on the door then Coco walked in...

Coco: Hi babe...Can we talk?

He turned around and looked at her with his eyeballs floating on tears....

Coco: Are you crying?

He turned away and looked outside, Coco walked

over and hugged him from behind....

Coco: What's going on?

Thami: (put his hands in the pockets) Please give me some space... I don't want to hurt you.

Coco: (still hugging him from behind) Talk to me...

Thami: I came to you because i was heartbroken... I thought the woman I spent years with loving and being faithful to had cheated on me... I didn't just accuse her i had proof... It took me a while to get over that hurt but i came to you because you were the second best thing after her. Now that she is innocent and i know that I've hurt her when she also didn't understand this unexplainable situation i feel guilty... I only left her because i thought she cheated... I never stopped loving her... She didn't cheat so motho wa modimo ha ke bua nnete hela ha pele ga modimo nna ke ipatela Fefe hela.. I don't know how I'm going to get her back or if things will ever be the same but i want her and I'm ready to fight for her. At this point i don't care if she doesn't

want me... It's exactly how she is supposed to feel. Are lese ka lenyalo la rona... I'm willing to be your friend. If its of any consolation I'll buy you a present for the divorce... If you forgive me for playing with your feeling it will mean a lot because I'm not a womaniser. I was never that.. I've always survived with my salary from my passion but i have shares here... I get something every month though i never use it... I'll get some and buy you a car that you want, I'll also pay for your ticket to Dubai with a friend or crush or something...

Coco smiled and let go of him then she walked around and faced him...

Coco: (smiled) Any car?

Thami: Yeah...

Coco: Even Benz?

Thami: You can get it today if you want...

Coco: (smiled) OK nnyaa Benz tabe o nthatsitswe

pelo ex hubby... Dira le di tickets tsa Dubai le madi a shopping. I'll go cry there with my sisters... Make it 3 tickets, my sisters will pay for their own shopping and other things.. Ke bata gore after a long day of shopping abe kere wine, gake tshwara plug abe ke lela kere "Thamiii comeee baaaack" gake kua thata ba ntshwere ke seka ka kobiwa ko Dubai.. I hear laws are strict there...

Thami looked at her and laughed...

Thami: I can't believe you'd just get over me like that, I'm actually offended...

Coco: Dude you're not money. No man is loved more than money...

They laughed looking at one another then she stopped laughing hiding that pain, she took a deep breath and placed her hand over his chest...

Coco: I hope one day I'll find a man who loves me the way you love Fefe..

He leaned over and hugged her, they stood there hugging for about a minute then he leaned back and smiled pinching her..

Thami: You're beautiful in and outside... I've no doubt in my mind you'll find one. I just wish you'd use this money to invest but then i understand pampering yourself after this would also to the trick...

Coco: Thank you... (smiled) I think I'm the first person to be given a present for the divorce. Thank you for being honest with me... Le nna gone ke a thaloganya because i also thought she cheated..

Thami: Thanks.. Let me try to make some transactions

Coco: Ok bye...

She took a few steps and turned around looking at

him...

Coco: I hope she sees the pain in your eyes and forgives you because you were a victim too, you lived with the pain of that midwife's carelessness..

Thami: Thanks for understanding. I respect that.

Coco: (smiled) Sure...

She opened the door and walked out as closing the door behind her. His phone rang then he smiled and picked...

Thami: Hei...

Fefe: Hi, where can we meet?

Thami: I'll pick you up

Fefe: No, just tell me where the baby is.. I'm with the other mother whose child was born with Naya.

Thami: Let's meet at Wimpy in an hour...

Fefe: Ok,

His phone rang then he hung up and picked the incoming call...

Thami: Hello?

Lady: (panicked) Hi, i just saw your post on Facebook....i delivered a baby there too...i remember that lady on the picture... (swallowed) Should we call the police or meet you? My husband and i would like to see your baby and get tested.

Thami: Ok, let's meet at Wimpy in an hour.

Her: Ok, bye... Oh God! My baby is alive.(burst into tears crying)

Man: Babe it's ok... Let's not get too excited..

At Wimpy....

Later on Ofentse and Odirile walked in followed by Jane and Baneedi with the father's carrying the children. They spotted Thami sitting at the far corner with a lady and her daughter, they joined in and took their seats each of them studying the children for similarities...

Thami: This is Fefe, she is the mother of my child..

Fefe: Hello...

Jane: Hi

Lady: I recognise you two

Fefe: I remember you were wearing a pink silky gown... O rata go bua o seba bo nnese

They laughed out loud then another lady walked in with her husband holding an envelope...

They all turned around looking at her, with brown eyes and light brown hair she smiled looking at each

baby then she covered her mouth looking at Naya and burst into tears crying...

Her: Oh my God! She looks just like her older sisters..

Husband: (swallowed) Oh fuck!

She stepped over and gently picked Naya then her husband put the envelope on the table as they each looked at Naya....

Thami: Where ia your baby? I said we all come with our babies just to see one another's kids before doing the actual test and involving the police.

Husband: Ours drowned in the pool six months ago...

He opened the envelope and put them down.

Husband: These are her pictures, these ones were taken at the funeral... We each have more on our social media accounts.

All their hearts skipped as they each picked a picture looking at the late baby girl...

*

*

*

Unexplainable

27

At Wimpy....

Fefe looked at the picture of the baby peacefully lying in the coffin and put it down.

She picked it up and looked at her again then she put it down.

Thami's heart pounded as he looked at the baby, her cheeks and lips looked so much like Fefe... A cold chill ran down his spine as he gently put it down and sighed...

Odirile looked at it and looked at Fefe's lips then he put it down...

The wife touched Naya's hair and kissed her cheek before hugging her tightly as tears filled her eyes..

Fefe stood up and grabbed Naya from her arms..

Fefe: Bring my daughter....I don't like you at all.

Her: This is my daughter! You can all see it! Bring my baby...

Husband: Sweetheart calm down

Jane: And you don't care that you didn't bring the baby like the rest of us?

Mother: Exactly, and she is not even sitting down... How do you know she is yours? There is one more mother missing. You know there were 5 of us.

Her: Why won't she let me take my child? I don't need a DNA test... I thought i lost my baby but she is alive! All of you can see she is my daughter... She has my eyes and the colour of my hair... She is my

daughter...

Fefe: It doesn't matter, you're not taking my daughter...

Her: I'm calling the police..

Odirile: Do you really have to get your daughter like that though? Let's say she is indeed your daughter... Is that the kind of a relationship you want to have with us? Because we raised her... We know her better than you...

Her: Ke gana mo a ganang ka ngwanake... (to Fefe)
Lady bring my daughter... You said the DNA test proved you're not her parents

Thami and Odirile both stood up at the same time and pointed to the door...

Thami: Meeting you was clearly a bad idea.

Odirile: Go away, call the police... Demand a DNA test which takes about 3 days then wait for your court date which may take months if you're lucky,

then maybe a year or two from now on you'll have a chance to hold my daughter again. Until then leave and don't contact us. Ga lena maitseo le remorse..

Him: (sincerely) Guys in perfectly understand why you're offended... I would be too.. Can we talk? I'll put my wife under control... I promise.

All three guys looked at one another without a word, just glares...

Him: Please...

Odirile: Fine...

They all took a seat as the wife sat next to her husband...

Thami: We weren't done with introductions..

Mother: I am Tumi.... My daughter is Paige... I'm a single mother. Her father long left me the minute i

told him I'm pregnant. I am an accountant by profession so the little i get from work i have been able to take care of her. I can't say I've noticed anything unusual about my daughter.. Her father is brown so her not being too light didn't bother me... My sister showed me the post and i was shocked...

Odirile: According to you.. Looking at all these parents who would you think are the parents or you think she is yours?

Tumi: Well, she has Thamiso's eyes and mouth, looks like their complexion too.. She also generally looks like Fefe but i don't know because even the late baby look like her..

Fefe: I'm just scared because there is a possibility of me walking out of this without my daughter... I don't know why I'm so sad about that baby...i want to do the test.

Odirile: What about the missing woman?

Wife: Let's all do the tests? Those who can will get theirs so that whoever is left with nothing can start looking for that woman and her baby. Some of us have business meetings on Zoom.. We can't afford to sit here all day..

Husband: Shhh...

She took out her phone and pressed it while secretly taking pictures of Naya then she concentrated on her phone while others talked...

" It's a miracle... I owe God a lot... It turns out the children were swapped at the hospital so my daughter is alive. Imagine... I feel so emotional. I just want to take my baby home but the other parents won't let me gatwe DNA test... Look at her and tell me she isn't mine... "

She posted and continued replying her Facebook friends...

Meanwhile Odirile stared at the picture and turned looking at baby Paige thoughtfully...

Jane: I feel like Naya is mine, Paige is definitely not mine...

Tumi: When do we do the DNA tests?

Wife: Tomorrow is fine... After getting the tested what do we do? Can we just peacefully do it out court?

Fefe: No, we must go to court, we also need to know what happened to that baby... We need know if it was through carelessness.. That baby was brown skinned while both of you are pure light, what if you just didn't like her? How does a 2 year drown in a pool under your care?

Wife: She was playing with others in the pool and her floater came off while she was at the deep end.

Thami: So you were careless? Anyways I'm glad to have met all of you.. We will each find out own.

Odirile's phone then he looked at the screen and frowned..

Odirile: Hello?... Good afternoon... Which place is this?... OK, is the security guard ok?.... Call the police. I'll be there in a minute....

He hung up and looked at Fefe, she smiled and gave him a thumbs up. He stood up and shook their hands...

Odirile: I have to go take care of something. I hope to see you again..

He stood up and walked out, Thami took a deep breath and sighed getting comfortable.

Thami: So tomorrow we meet for the DNA result?

Tumi: I'm ready today now.. Can't we do it today?

Wife: Yes please...

Fefe: I don't have money

Wife: She is mine, i think we just need one test to take care of this.

Fefe: We still need to find out whose baby died

Wife: But if anyone is interested we can just show you the grave so you can exhume the body... That would be between you and the court at that time..

Jane: I don't have money for the tests, i guess I'll wait for the remaining baby. If everyone is able to identify theirs then the remaining one is mine.

Bans: We will get the money... Just not today.

Thami: I'll pay for your test..

Bans: Thanks..

Thami: Sure...

Husband: (looked at the time) Can we go?

They all stood up and walked out as the wife smiled

at Naya...

Her: Can I hold her?

Fefe: No!

Fefe walked past her and headed to Thamiso's car where she put her in the back and buckled her before getting in front seat. Thamiso got in the car and drove off....

At Odirile's office...

Later on Odirile stepped out of the taxi as his phone received the FNB message, he clicked on it and smiled looking at the client's payment...

He put the phone back in his pocket and approached the building where the security guard was arguing with some guy. As he approached the man took out

his knife and gently threw it at Odirile as if he wanted him to catch it... Odirile caught the knife and frowned...

Odirile: What's going on?

Him: Wait that's your boss? I didn't mean this guy

Guard: I told you you're wrong

Him: I'm sorry... (to OD) Bra yaka I'm sorry... I came here for my money but you're the wrong person...

Odirile: Wa kolotiwa?

Him: Yes... (laughed) I thought if i scared him with a knife he would pay me...

Odirile laughed and handed him the

Knife, with the black leather gloves he caught the knife and carefully held it...

Him: Thanks, again man I'm sorry

Odirile: It's ok

He turned and got in the car then he drove off...

At the testing....

Later on Thami waited by the car as Fefe and Jane talked then she walked away and joined Bans..

He opened the door for her then she got in, he got Naya and laid her on the back seat before starting the car...

Thami: I shouldn't hit the breaks or she is falling.

Fefe: Ok...

He turned looking at her then he touched her cheek, she reached for the door then he locked it...

Fefe: Thami please... Don't...

Thami: Why not?

He looked in her eyes and quickly leaned over kissing her.

Fefe: I'm not cheating on my man, do you understand me? The next time you do this Odirile will know about it. You're self centered!

She opened the door and stepped out then she got her daughter and walked away waving for a taxi...

THREE DAYS LATER.....

*

*

Like and leave a comment.

Unexplainable

28

At the office...

Early in the morning Odirile dropped each security guard off and headed home, the extent of the sleepiness made his eyelids so heavy it felt like one blink he'd just fall asleep behind the wheel... Clearly working a night shift and picking everyone in the morning was a bad idea... Fefe was going to pick each employee, that's if they really have to... Maybe he needed to consider letting each employee deal with their transportation issue...

Minutes later he parked the car and got out yawning, the door opened before he could knock then he walked in...

Fefe: (laughed) Shem wa otsela gore...

He took off his jacket and sat on the bed taking off his shoes then he crawled up th3 bed and laid down falling asleep instantly..

Fefe pulled the duvet over him and finished fixing Naya's hair then she got the car keys and left..

Minutes later she pulled into the preschool drop-off point and opened the door, the teacher assistant picked her up and waved at Fefe..

Naya: Bye bye Mama

Fefe: Bye bye baby..

She drove off as her phone rang.... She looked at the screen and it was that woman again... She rolled her eyes and continued driving...

For some reason she just felt this woman didn't deserve Naya, imagine a woman like her living with her daughter and rubbing off her self centered attitude on her little girl...

Riri: If she killed someone's daughter then she doesn't have a daughter...

Fefe turned around and looked at Riri then she kept driving...

Fefe: You're not real... You're just a figment of my imagination... I'm not going to entertain you anymore...

Riri: Is It Odirile giving you ideas because he wants to replace me in your life... Thami is fine with me.. Now you think you're crazy?

Fefe kept quiet and continued driving like Riri wasn't talking to her...

Riri: You don't talk to me now? You know i can turn this car around right in the middle of the road? What makes you think you can ignore me? (screaming) I'm talking to you!

Fefe stopped at the traffic lights, just to make sure this was all in her head she looked at the car parking on the side to see if they could hear Riri screaming but the driver was just calm, in fact he smiled and waved at her then she smiled back...

Him: Finally saw Od's girl, you're beautiful!

Fefe: (smiled) Thank you..

She frowned confused then she remembered the company car...

Riri: Fefe? If you don't talk to me my soul will wonder

off and eventually lose my way home...We are twins...
We are one... I lost my life trying to save you. You
could have died that day... You know very well what
happened...

Tears filled her eyes as guilt struck her then her
phone rang again...

Fefe: Hello?

Thami: Hey..

Fefe: We are at the center getting the results, aren't
you coming?

Fefe: I'm just passing by thr office to let our
receptionist in then I'm coming.

Thami: Our? Isn't that Odirile's company?

Fefe: No, it's ours and he works nightshirt this week
so i must take care of everything during the day.

Thami: So he is sleeping now?

Fefe: Yes, I'll be there in a minute..

Thami: Cool

She hung up and continued driving then she noticed Riri was gone, she looked on the mirror and sighed driving...

At Asa's House...

Later that morning Asalepele sat down with a plate of food and begun eating then she pulled her books over and begun reading...

Her big brother's face flushed in her memory, the shuttered look he gave her when she talked back while he scolded her for sleeping out at night... How he narrated the difficulty of life should she drop out of school... All the dreams he had about her and how much he always protected her and said his little sister would only have sex with a guy he trusts... Tears filled her eyes as the food she was eating

came back up her throat...

She leaned into the bathing bucket and threw up inside then she wiped her mouth and sat down. There was a knock on the door then she opened the door, her heart skipped as she locked eyes with young man, she wasn't even sure what it was about him but he had this criminal face... Was it the earring on his ear? Or was it his dark lips that showed he probably smoked every day... Or maybe it was the bucket hat..

Him: Hi, they call me Scavenger..

Asa: What do you want?

Scavenger walked in, Asa jumped out but he grabbed her from behind and closed the door, she screamed but he covered her mouth before she could be heard. He waved pills before her face...

Scavenger: I wasn't done introducing myself...My name is Scavenger but I'm also known as the problem solver aka the sweeper. I'm here to solve the problem inside your stomach...

Her heart skipped as she tried screaming but her screams were muffled by his hand covering her mouth.

Scavenger: Stop screaming because if you don't I'm going to have to hit you unconscious and tie you up then shove these pills up your pussy. Don't worry, you're not my type... Do you want to do this the peaceful way or the hard way? Nod once for the easy way..

She nodded then he let go of her..

Scavenger: Lay on the bed...

Asa: My baby is big, there are movements.

Scavenger: Lay on the bed.. And please take off your panties..

He took out hospital gloves and put them on then he took the pill and gently pushed it inside her...

Scavenger: (moaned) Perks of being me... You're so warm and soft inside... I could never be a doctor or midwife if they get to feel a pussy close and personal like this..

Asa put her hand over her mouth crying as he put the other pills inside then he gently pulled her panties up and fixed her well.

Scavenger: Don't worry, I'm problem solver I'm not a rapist... I have a girlfriend and she is much more sexier than you... Ke neelwa kuku every morning before she goes to work...

He got up and sat on the couch watching TV... Asa slowly got up and looked at him..

Asa: You can go akere you're done

Scavenger : (laughed) So you can push them out? Hell no, I'm here until that thing is coming out. We have a nurse waiting on standby just for you... Wa ratiwa wa bona? Lay down... I'll hold on to your phone for now... Let's watch TV...

She wiped her tears staring at the TV while Scavenger watched TV....

At the office...

Later on Jane walked in and joined other mothers, Paige's mother smiled at her while the wife glanced at her once and continued pressing her iPhone with manicure nails and a shiny diamond ring...

Jane: Dumelang...

Tumi: Hi...

Thami: Hi

Husband: Hello

Wife: Can't they give us our results? Clearly this lady isn't serious about this... We have better things to do than to be grouped up like dikgomo diya mogotheng and breathing the same air... Mxm!

Husband: She said she is coming...

Thami looked at her thoughtfully then he looked away. Fefe paced over and sighed as she arrived...

Wife: Finally, were you riding a tortoise?

Fefe: A what?

Wife: Can someone please tell them we are all here? Rona re busy, we have lives and money to make...

Thami: You're lucky you're not my wife, ne ke tile go go phanya molomo ga 1 hela and you'd never behave like this in public. (to the husband) O weak mista... O weak.... You're a only a man because you have a dick, otherwise you don't belong to our gender.

Him: Says a man who dumped his girlfriend for a baby switched

Thami: At least i left, what's worse is finding out you have a brown baby when you're both very light skinned.. We are still going to investigate that baby's death.. You better pray its not mine because i don't believe in Karma. I'd take you Headon...

The officer stepped out with the results and smiled...

Her: Good morning again... Tumisang?... Jane?... Ofentse?.. (paused) Pho-Phoe-

Wife: Phoebe...or maybe you wanted it to be written

Fibi for you to get it right?

Her: Sorry... Phoebe... Thanks for the correction. Its a beautiful name.

Phoebe ignored her and turned to the results page as her husband leaned over her shoulder.

Fefe and Thami read their results and looked at one another...

Tumi and Jane looked at one another and looked at Fefe and Tumi...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

29

Phoebe gasped and jumped screaming...

Phoebe: Yeesss! I knew it... That's my babe...

She paused and looked at her husband...

Phoebe: (tearfully) I told you, apologise... Apologise!

He stood up and hugged her as she burst into tears crying...

Phoebe: You never believed me..

Husband: Shhh... Babe stop talking...

He kissed her cheek and rubbed her cheeks..

Husband: I love you... I'm sorry...

They hugged as Thamiso and Fefe turned looking at Jane, she looked back at them and swallowed...

Jane: The result say she is not mine... She is yours right?

Fefe: (nodded sadly) I'm sorry..

Jane: (smiled tearfully) I'm just glad my daughter is going to a good home... She is going to have everything i couldn't give her...

She looked down and rubbed her eyes trying not to cry...

Jane: None of these children are mine except the

late baby

Bans: But the dead baby is brown, you're so yellow and the father too... Since there is one more baby missing we shouldn't lose hope. Naya, Paige and Bella were switched right after birth... Maybe the dead baby and the missing one were switched after.. Who knows, those midwives seem to be so ignorant. I don't know how lots of babies get swapped like this... They were trying to do something... It can't be just a coincidence.

Jane: It still won't change that i foolishly took care of another woman's child while another woman failed to do the same for mine.

Tumi turned and hugged Jane...

Tumi: I'm sorry...

Jane: It's ok... What about you?

Tumi: she is mine

Jane: I'm happy for you...

Phoebe turned around fixing her weave...

Phoebe: I want my daughter... When can we get her?

Fefe: I thought we had an understanding, we are supposed to call the detective and tell them the result.

Phoebe: You can call the detectives, i don't care what you do... I just want my daughter... This DNA test proves she is my daughter and you're not her mother so legally you don't have the right to control her. I want my baby....

Fefe: She is at school!

Phoebe: fine, ill go prepare her room for her and buy her clothes of her standard. I noticed she wears Pep I don't do that.. Don't pack anything for her, just give me her documents. I'm sure the court will finalise for her birth certificate to be corrected... (walking away)
Buy ladies...

She and her husband held hands walking out.

At Asa's House...

Later that afternoon Asa pushed screaming with a cloth tied around her mouth...

Scavenger: (holding her hand) We can do this my love... One more push.. 5 months it can't be anything bigger than a banana..

Asa clenched her jaws as her pussy stretched and popped out the fetus the size of an orange...

The nurse picked it up with the with a towel and put it aside as Asa turned her head looking at the fetus then she noticed the tiny fingers moving..

Asa: (crying) She is moving, let me feed her..

They turned and stared at the fetuses, a few seconds passed and she moved her tongue and quivered her chin..

Nurse: Oh my God!

She stood up and stepped back, Asa picked her baby and put her to her chest, she was the size of her breast and she wasn't sure how to breastfeed but her arm easily shaped her nipple for the baby... She tried to suck but she couldn't..

Asa: Please take me to the hospital before she dies...

Scavenger dialed someone and paced up and down...

Scavenger: It's breathing... It's moving his fingers...
No, i can't do that no... I'm not a murderer, I'm not
panicking. I don't kill babies... Ok, ok! I'll do it. I'll get
rid of it, i promise... She is as good as gone.

Scavenger walked back and got the tiny baby from
her hands..

Scavenger: (to the nurse) Finish her up... Toby is
outside as your security. I have to take care of this...

Asa's heart pounded as she watched him walk out...

Asa: Please... I promise I'll stay away... Don't kill my
bab-

The door slammed....

At Fefe's House...

Later on Fefe walked in the house with Naya and sat on the bed looking at her she played clueless. There was a knock then she opened the, Phoebe stepped back and sighed..

Phoebe: Hi, I'm here for my girl.

Fefe: I told you to come later

Phoebe: I don't know why you can't go get your daughter but i love mine and I'm not sleeping without her... You can see she is my daughter, what more do you want? To make news with my daughter?

Fefe: News how? I hear you posted her on Instagram

Phoebe: Ee i don't use the village app if le nkemetse ko village app. Mphe ngwanake... She stayed in a one room for far too long. She deserves better.

Fefe walked back inside the house and tearfully

looked at Naya then she picked her up and walked to the door where Phoebe got her from her.

Phoebe: Hey baby... Wow..

He kissed her and walked away as Naya frowned confused with her chin over the stranger's shoulder. She frowned and burst into tears stretching her hand to Fefe...

Fefe: Can't you get her tomorrow?

Phoebe: Byeeeee!

She got in the car and drove off as Thamiso pulled over, he stepped out of the car and approached as she rubbed her tears then he pulled her face over his strong breast and hugged her. She broke down crying holding him tight as he rubbed her back.

He picked her up and walked in then he closed the door and placed her on the bed, he got over her and kissed her cheek while she cried laying on her back..

Fefe: I want Naya but i also want Bella... Jane is going to cry tonight..

She put her hand over her face crying while Thami gently took her hand off and planted a soft one on her lips, she snapped out of her tears and placed her hand on his chest pushing him off but with his weight he was unshaken. He gently took her hand off his chest and leaned over trying to kiss her.

Fefe: Wait... Stop... I can't, I'm sorry...

Meanwhile outside, Odirile walked past his car and pulled the sleeves of his Tshirt. He knocked and stepped in at the same time....

Unexplainable

30

At Fefe's House...

Thamiso got off her and rubbed his lips looking at him while still sitting on the bed...

Odirile walked over and looked at Fefe as she slowly got up and pulled down her skirt...

Odirile: Are you OK?

Guilt struck her as she looked down and got off the bed, he held her hand supporting her and hugged her...

Odirile: (whispered) Are you OK?

Fefe: Yes...

He kissed her and sat on the other side of the bed taking off his shoes and socks then he pulled out his Tshirt as his muscle flexed, he laid on the bed and pressed his phone...

Fefe's heart pounded as she stood by looking at Thami sitting on the other side of the bed popping his knuckles..

Fefe: You need to leave...

His heart shuttered as he sat there with his back against Odirile...

Fefe: Thami kopa o tsamae

Odirile turned his head and looked at him...

Odirile: Did you hear what she said?

Thami: This is not your house, gape gawa nyala Fefe

Odirile: You're the married one, ska ntena... You need to leave.

Thami just sat there while Odirile laid on the bed looking at him annoyed, he lifted his foot and pushed him off the bed throwing him off...

Odirile: O toga o nyela kana!

Thami turned around with a fist but Odirile kicked him on the stomach while laying on the bed..

Fefe: Odirile! Stop!

Thami grabbed his leg pulling him off the bed, Odirile slipped off another foot and kicked him on the face...

Fefe ran over and got between them as Thami stepped and rubbed his lip, he licked his lip and looked at his hand but there was no blood...

Fefe: Emisa Odirile... (turned to Thami) Lwena ako o tsamae... You're just trying to embarrass me... What do you think the neighbours will think finding two men in my house? Please leave..

Thamiso glared at him for a minute and smiled like this wasn't over. He turned walking out.

Fefe closed the door and turn back looking at him...

Odirile: Babe what was that? He was on top of you!

Fefe: He wasn't, he was closer to me,

Odirile: Don't lie, it doesn't suit you... Did he kiss you?

Fefe: No... He kissed me on the cheek but i didn't allow him to do more, i told him to get off...

He looked at her with a long face..

Odirile: Come here...

She slowly walked over then he stretched his arm putting it around her waist and pulled her down to sit on his lap...

Odirile: Listen...

She put her hand along his shoulder at the back of his head and rubbed him as he looked down for a moment with his hand on her thigh.. He looked up at her...

Odirile: I know that... You didn't leave him, he left you so maybe you still--

Fefe: I don't... Please..

Odirile: Let me finish... Maybe you love him or maybe now that we have Bella you might want to try giving her a stable family. I am a very understanding person... I just want you to sit me down and explain things to me... I'm afraid to be cheated... That's my worst fear... I'd rather you dumb me... I'll be sick for a while but I'll understand.

Fefe: I don't want Thamiso

Odirile: Then what is he doing on your bed? Dilo tse dingwe you don't need to be told what to do... How would you feel to find me on top of another woman in my bed? Handle this guy before i handle him myself because i won't tolerate his behaviour for long...I'm actually hurt, I'm in pain because i saw him rubbing his lips getting off you...these are my lips babe... Even if he didn't kiss you he was all over you... It's wrong. I'm very fragile, I'm strong physically but

my heart is very weak... Don't hurt me, i love you...
You mean everything to me...

Fefe's filled with tears as she sat on his lap, he rubbed her eyes and kissed her. Then he put her other leg on the side so that he can sit on his lap facing him, he kissed her and put his hand behind her butt. He lifted her butt up just a little enough to unbutton and unzip his pants taking out his weapon then he pulled her panties to the side while she was on his lap then he guided it up her warm flesh...

Fefe tensed as his bulbous dick head blocked her flesh..

Still holding it underneath her he reached for her shaved lips and gently parted them leaving her soft flesh open then he pulled his head over and
#Removed....

At Jane's House...

On the same night Jane laid on the bed staring at her daughter as she peacefully laid next to her, tears rolled down the pillow and she sniffled... Her only happiness... If this wasn't her daughter then who was... Was it the unfound baby? Or maybe the dead baby?

Her phone rang then she rubbed her tears and picked...

Jane: Hello?

Voice: I saw an article about babies being switched, i saw your picture too... If it turns out it's mine ke taa duela child support. If the DNA says it's your daughter ill do a DNA to check if I'm the father that's when I'll start paying P350 per month.

Jane: It's not your child your shit! Don't ever call me. Wa ntwaela jaanong...

Voice: I'm trying to help, i don't need your child because i already have a child on the way who by the way I'm totally 100% is mine..

Jane: Then don't help me, i want my business and my house!

Voice: You think the good sex i gave you was all for nothing?

Jane: You did nothing while i worked and made money-

Voice: Ne o berekela dick yame akere... That was work... You think monate o free

She quickly pressed the record button but he hung up. Bans called then she took a moment to calm down and sighed...

Jane: Hello?

Bans: I wanted to check on you... You didn't seem OK earlier..

Jane: Yeah... Fefe says she will get Bella tomorrow... I'm so scared, I'm hurt but i understand that letting me spend one more night with her was a sacrifice on her part. She was just trying to be strong but I could see she wanted to hold her and never let go..

Bans: We will ours... Let's be patient... God saves the best for last...

Jane: Ok... I'll try to be strong.

Bans: I wish i wasn't working a night shift.. I'd hold you all night until you fall asleep in my arms.

She smiled and blushed rubbing off her tears...

At Asa's house...

Meanwhile Scavenger stepped out of the car talking to the phone...

Scavenger: This guy doesn't interact... I tried to find

an enemy or anyone that everybody would believe he actually killed but i couldn't... He also goes to work or Fefe's house... He is hard to deal with... (the nurse's call came through) Wait hold on..

He put him on hold and picked the call...

Scavenger: Hello?

Nurse: This girl is bleeding, she needs the hospital for blood transfusion. She is passing out..

Scavenger: You said you're a nurse, HIS gae rute ele gore kana o pasitse ka drive?

Nurse: We are taught how to treat patients we don't magically produce blood just because we are nurses. She needs the hospital.

Scavenger: Just take your things and leave her, ill bring someone clever!

He hung up and went back to his call..

Scavenger: Listen i have to go. This girl needs the hospital..... No please... I told you I'm not a killer... What if she dies?... The baby is-uh, OK. OK..

He hung up and walked in just as the nurse took off her gloves. He paid her then she got in the car and drove off...

Scavenger walked in and stood there staring at her then he got the cloth and wiped his finger prints on everything including her body then he walked out and closed the door...

Asa grasped for air and blinked lazily as a tear ran down the corner of her eye...

Asa: (whispering) OD.. Mama... Od? Od?

Her voice got lower and lower....

At Fefe's House....

Later just before midnight Thami walked towards the house, he leaned over the front window but it was closed then he walked to the back of the house holding a gun..

He stopped at the open window and looked inside, they were lying on the bed naked with her lying her head on his shoulder. He looked at his soft dick lying over his abdomen and its size wasn't of consolation either.

He put the gun barrel inside the window and aimed at his forehead then he silently counted, three, two, one...

*

Unexplainable

31

At Fefe's House...

Meanwhile deep in his sleep Odirile heard the dry leaves cracking then he opened his eyes to someone standing by the window. He pushed Fefe down the bed and rolled on the other side of the bed...

Fefe grasped landing the floor with her knees and got up looking at him as he switched the lights on and opened the door...

Fefe: What is it?

Odirile: There was someone at the window!

He put on his pants and unlocked the door then he

walked out, she ran to the door and followed him wrapping the towel around herself...

Fefe: Where are you going?

He turned his phone torch on and lit the area around the window, her heart almost dropped out as she looked at the new tracks...

Fefe: It looks like Thamiso's sneakers... He has these sneakers.

Odirile: It was him, he had a revolver

Fefe: A what?

Odirile: It's a gun, i saw it... Ke revolver...

Fefe: But Thami is not violent...

Odirile: He is a police officer, he might be behind the desk now but he started from the bottom... He probably kicked and beat up some people you don't know about... Either way this guy is dangerous and

I'm not about to be his sitting duck.

Fefe: No, you're not getting in trouble...I'm calling the police... I feel like maybe he is waiting in the bush...

She walked back to the house and dialed the police.

Odirile: Switch the outside light on, mme kana you wanted to keep it on, it's only that i didn't want the bugs coming to the light and disturbing us...

She switched it on then Odirile took a few pictures while she talked to the police....

He walked back in the house and picked Fefe's panty.

Odirile: Put on your clothes, we are going to my house after dealing with the police. I need to be prepared the next time he pulls this stunt.

He picked his Tshirt and put it on...

At Thamiso's House...

Thami walked in the house holding a gun and sat on the couch, he placed it on the table and sighed then he took off his Tshirt... The sight of her lying next to him like that... And him holding her like he was his... His dick lying soft next to her could only mean one thing....

He put both of his hands on his face and screamed until his uvula hurt then he leaned back and sighed looking at the gun. He grabbed it and put it in his mouth then he screamed and pulled the trigger at the same time...

There was silence, he opened his eyes and looked at the jammed gun, he hit it on his palm and aimed at

the TV then he fire, the gun popped falling down and TV cracked...

His heart pounded as he picked it up and looked at the whole on the TV.

Minutes later there was a knock on tje door, he shoved the gun under the couch cushion and opened the door to his juniors...

Thami: (smiled) Constable... What's up?

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

32

At Thamiso's House...

Minutes later there was a knock on the door, he shoved the gun under the couch cushion and opened the door to his juniors...

Thami: (smiled) Constable... What's up?

Constable: Good, we received a compliant... Actually its a serious allegation against you.. Apparently you were standing outside their window pointing at them with a gun...

Thami: And you wasted fuel just to say that? Why didn't you just call me aover so i can come hear what that's about? Le senyetsa sechaba kana, there is probably a crime scene that needs a car... A domestic case where a woman needs rescuing and you decided to come to me

Constable: (laughed) Nnyaa, we are trying to treat this as fair as possible

Thami: I've been home since i knocked off, and i don't have a gun...tsamayang, I'll find you there...

Constable: Ok...

They walked away then he closed the door and covered the TV with a towel. He got the gun and walked in the bedroom....

At the police station...

About two hours later, just after midnight Fefe slowly dozed off as her head slipped on Odirile's shoulder, he suspected her neck would be aching in the morning and took off his sweater

Odirile: Put on my sweater, it's a bit chilly...

She slowly put it on yawning then he scooched and lay her head on his lap while she laid on the bench, he put his hand over her hip and rubbed her to sleep while pressing his phone with one hand.

He knew they'd never get anywhere reporting him here but then he needed proof that this happened should this guy strike again and he defends his territory... He his eyes moved from his phone to the police officers who kept walking past them like they didn't make them wait for so long..

He looked down at Fefe's face while she laid asleep on his lap then he gently moved her hair from her face... Watching her sleep on his lap was heaven... Dreams do come true ey...

He held her hand and gently squeezed it, she had soft hands... He couldn't wait to have this hand around his pipe massaging him... She had beautiful fingers too... Only the ring was missing... He just

needed to sign a few contracts to have enough for magadi... But then no, there is no pride in paying magadi and disappearing for years before making it official, that's just showing people your financing weaknesses... Better to do it once... He sighed as his subconscious encouraged him. In fact it would be better to save without her knowledge and propose in a special way... Wouldn't that be great!

God keep the clients coming... For the first time he wondered how long it takes a woman to conceive... Man that sex was awesome! She actually put his hands above his head and fucked him.... Damn!He smiled just thinking about it and went back to the phone...

A special constable walked past him and glanced at him once then she turned her head again and looked at him. He innocently looked at her then she quickly scolded her dirty thoughts and walked in the office...

He wasn't sure what that was about so he looked back to his phone with his hand on Fefe's butt tapping her to a peaceful sleep while pressing the phone...

Meanwhile the special constable walked in and smiled leaning over two other police officers...

Her: Hei le bonye monna o ntseng ko di bencheng? Yeses!.. {Damn, did you guys see the man sitting on the bench?, ooh la la!}

The other smiled and looked at her laughing....

Her2: I saw him, Mapula was just in here saying we should go see him.

Her3: (laughed) It's always easy to judge other women until you find yourself in the same position, waitse nna o nketsha pelo because nkare o bodipanyana... The way he is talking if Thamiso

keeps poking him wa go se dira...

Her: But this girl is lucky, imagine being dumped mercilessly then you get this nigga... I don't think he has money but i see happiness in his pants and his whole personality...

Her2: I don't think he is rich like boss, kana boss o theogela hela for passion but he comes from riches... Nna tota madi a dikeledi uh...

Another police lady walked in blushing and smiled whispering...

Her5: (giggled) Hey guys go na le shoto ha benching, le mmonye? Go and see!

Her4: (stood) Ijoo let me go see... Ke taa tolwa by being ignorant...

She innocently stood up and passed by the male officers sitting by...

Meanwhile Odirile's hand softly caressed Fefe's butt and fixed her skirt covering her up while she slept peacefully. On the other hand he clicked on the proposal he'd been working on and reread it in case he had typing errors... He really needed this money... A police officer stuck her head outside then he turned looking at her, she smiled and waved, he waved back with the phone then she went back inside... He scoffed and carried on pressing his phone, a few minutes passed then two female officers walked by looking at him and giggled...

Them: Dumelang sir...

Odirile: (smiled) Dumelang...

He brushed it off and carried on pressing his office then another lady walked past him swaying her hips side to side stuck in her police uniform. This reminded him of his security days at Thamiso senior building... He thought those girls were just naughty

but officers too? He laughed brushing it off and carried on...

Thamiso finally walked in and sighed standing by, Odirile looked up at him relaxed on the bench..

He walked in the other office then a police officer stepped out..

Him: Come in

Odirile: Sure..

He turned to Fefe and gently shook her...

Odirile: Babe? (he made a baby voice pinching her cheek) Fefenas?

She smiled blushing and put her hand over her face

as she got up..

Odirile: He is here...

Fefe's sleep disappeared as she looked around...

Odirile: Relax... Ska panicker a utwa babe?

Fefe: Ok...

Odirile: Good, give me a hug..

She stretched up and hugged him as he lifted her feet off the floor a bit and put her down...

Fefe: I love you..

Odirile: Thanks.

She laughed and smacked him as he grabbed her

butt and whispered in her ear before they walked in.

Odirile: I love you more...

They walked in and sat down then the officer briefed Thamiso...

Thamiso: Bare ke nna? {they're saying it was me?}

Odirile: I saw you, you were holding a revolver

Thamiso: Those guns are not even allowed in Botswana.

Odirile: Exactly...

Thamiso: I wasn't there, prove it.

Officer: We took a footprint cast

Thamiso: Ok, but then if that turns out to be my size would that mean I'm the only person who bought that size in Maun? Case ya lona e weak...

Odirile: Thamiso wee, reetsa... If you do this again

you'll be found there by the police... That's all I'll say. If you're wise you'll act like an adult. Ga ke a go tseela mosadi, ke ithetse ngwana o ale single ibile a robilwe pelo... Ska bata go ntena ka di toddler tantrums

Thamiso: Wa reng tota ne monna? What makes you think I'm the same level with you? O tsaya gore police ke security.

Odirile: Watch this security guard teach you how to be a better father and partner, setse ke go batetse ngwana. If I was you I'd be planning what to do to welcome my daughter home back to my evil family or even work on getting my family to apologise to Fefe's family so coparenting can begin but then i guess I'm not that smart. Dira fokolo laiteaka nna ke taa go ruta go rata ngwana wa gago, even when mine comes along of which I'm expecting, it's going to be a boy, your daughter is my first born and I'm still going to show you that o semata.

He turned and looked at Fefe, his huge lump blocked

his throat and it was getting a little hot there too like whatever was there was burning him.

Thami: O pregnant?

Officer: Bagolo... Let's carry on... Tota rona we just gather the evidence and take everything to court. He is denying it and there is nothing we can do here. Only the court will determine if he is guilty or not.

Fefe: Ok

Thami: Are you trying to get me fired?

Fefe ignored him as the police officer continued filing...

At Jane's House...

The next morning Jane sat on the bed looking at her daughter, was this even fair... She raised her girl from birth until now then she has to hand her over

and be left empty handed...

She reluctant looked at the time, she still had time to escape with her baby. She picked her up and grabbed her bag then she left...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

33

At Thamiso Complex...

Thamiso walked in the building and caught a glimpse of his mother talking to the receptionist, he kept his neck straight and paced towards his father's office...

Her: Oh, Miso??

He stopped on his track and clenched his jaws dropping his eyes, then he sighed and turned around with a smile looking at his mother..

Her: Are you avoiding me?

Thamiso: No

Her: Then why would you just pass by without greeting me?

Thamiso: Is papa in? I really need to talk to him. Its about my daughter..

Her: Oh, that... I heard Coco saying you two are divorcing... Is it because of Ofentse's daughter?

Thamiso: No, it's not because of my daughter....

Anger brewed up inside him as he looked at her, but then he wasn't going to get into it? He turned around walking away but then he turned around and walked to her...

Thamiso: This is why i don't like talking to you? You ruined my life... I made it easy but I'm here because of you.... Even after finding out Fefe is innocent you still hate her. And as long as you don't recognise my daughter you don't exist in my life. I wasn't kidding when i said if you make mw choose ill choose... So I'm going to choose my daughter...

He turned around and walked away...

Her: Then leave this building... I'll not let you disrespect me like that.

Thami turned looking at her as the receptionist looked at them, two more employees stopped and watched...

Thamiso: Get back to work!

They all snapped out of it and walked away then he turned back to his mother..

Thamiso: If my memory serves me very well my father gave me 60% shares, that leaves 40%, 20% for your puppet daughters and 20% for you and papa... That means i have 60% and you have 10%. If anyone

should be kicking out anyone it should be me... But my nanny and father raised me better than that. You were never there for me so don't claim to love me now.... The only reason you hated Fefe is because you knew she might actually end up having an office in here and she'd have more power than you... You don't love Coco, you love the fact that i didn't love her enough to get into community of property with her... You knew very well it wouldn't be the same thing with Fefe... Don't start with me!

He turned around and walked towards his father's office where he pushed the door open but it was locked...

Thamiso: Are you kidding me? Again?

He leaned over looking through the keyhole but he couldn't see anything then he moved to the window, this time it was locked too...

The door opened then a woman stepped out and walked past him, he looked at her and walked in his father's office as he tucked his shirt and turned up the air con...

Thamiso: Are you serious?

Him: Don't judge me, i skipped the whore phase... I married too early and now I'm stuck with a little devil... (pointed at him) But that devil gave me 3 beautiful kids, for that i won't divorce her.

Thamiso: your wife is in the reception area!

Him: Your mother doesn't fuck me the way these young women do, they ride me... I don't have to do anything because they don't get cramps or complain about a long day at work. How long have we had this building? Not once has your mother walked in here just to kiss me... When i get into her office she wants to be professional. Don't judge me... What do you want anyways?

Thamiso sat on the chair and sighed...

Thamiso: I'm losing her... I'm making one mistake after another... She is moving on

Him: Well, to make it to the top you start from the bottom... Then you get promoted until you reach the top... You're a big boy... If you can't beat them join them... This Odirile guy looks very responsible, you can't be a bad boy dealing with that... Be smart..

Thamiso: What are you saying?

Him: I'm saying i don't like it when you ask for advice, you're grown... Follow your heart... Focus on important things like your daughter.. I want to see my grandbaby..

Thamiso: Fefe is picking her up this morning but I'm seeing her in the afternoon to give her time to bond and all.

Him: Good, how about coming back to work with your old man? I'm getting old now... I can't run this

place by myself.

Thamiso: I'm a mess right now, I'll come back after getting Fefe because i think I'll need to be in the office to deal with a few things coming up.

Him: Smart move.Monna wa rialo... You don't cry .

They laughed...

At Baneedi's House...

Later on Jane knocked on the door several times but there was no answer, she walked to the window and peeped inside, Bans was laying on the bed . She went to to rock and picked the spare keys then she unlocked and walked in with the baby on her back...

She sat on the bed and quietly looked at Bans while he slept.

He opened his eyes and looked at her miserable face then he moved over and hugged her..

Bans: I know its hard...

Jane: I ran away with her... I won't survive that house alone...

Bans: You'll move in with me for a week or two, I promise I'll make it worth it... She has to get to know her mother now, and if you don't explain that to her she will never understand.

Jane: Explain what to her? She won't understand

Bans: That's the problem, you think a 2 her she has another mother

Jane: If you say so...

He leaned over and kissed her then she took the baby down and laid her on the couch while Bans dialed Fefe..

Fefe: Hello?

Bans: Hi, Jane and Bella are in my house.

Fefe: she almost gave me a heart attack because i was wondering where she is.

Bans : Oh ok, no it's not anything serious... She just wanted to do my laundry earlier.

Fefe: Ok, I'll be there soon..

He hung up and looked at her smiling....

At Jane's House...

Meanwhile sitting in the car listening to music Odirile smiled admiring Fefe as she approached, he smiled without even knowing as she got in and kissed him.... Highly appreciated random kisses... This girl was slowly drawing him in to the palm of her hand and he couldn't help it... It felt good to be loved by someone you've always wanted. It still felt like a dream...

Fefe: She is at Bans house.

Odirile: Ok

He started the car and drove off then his phone rang. Fefe picked for him and put on loud speaker while he drove...

Odirile: Hello?

Voice: One of your guards is not feeling well, please come pick him up..

Odirile: Who is this?

Voice : I'm just a good samaritan. Please hurry, green complex, he looks bad or maybe someone stabbed him... I don't want to be a witness.. Come help because he can't speak...

The caller cut the call, Odirile turned the car around and drove to the said complex...

Unexplainable

34

Minutes later Odirile stopped the car and got out looking at a group of people...

Fefe: I wonder why they didn't just call the police.

Odirile: Gake itse le nna..

Odirile walked towards the crowd standing by, he paced over and pushed through... There was blood on the pavement while his guard laid next to a knife... Before he could touch him the police car and the ambulance screeched as they stopped by..

Building manager: Please stand back...

Odirile squatted and lifted his head looking at him...

Odirile: Kabelo? What happened?

He tried to speak but blood slid out of his mouth, the paramedics landed the stretcher next to him and took over while the police pushed everyone back and secured the crime scene...

Odirile stepped and walked towards the officer who was talking to the manager...

Odirile: Hi, my name is Odirile... I'm the director of OD security services... Someone called me telling me one of my men has been stabbed.

Manager: We didn't see anything, we only heard people screaming... Apparently no one knows what happened. They just saw him crawling from behind the building... We suspect someone called him aside to avoid the cc TV cameras and stabbed him there...

Officer : May i talk to the first person to see him?

The manager pointed then the police officer walked over to him. The forensics carefully picked the knife and sealed it...

At Thamiso snr building...

Meanwhile Thamiso's mother sat on her chair and clicked on the security footage, she rested her chin on her palm and watched as her husband and a young woman walked in and closed the door. He turned her around and kissed her then she pushed him on the couch and rode him...

Tears filled her eyes as she watched him then she closed the video and turned to her framed picture... A picture of Thamiso and his sisters...

Thamiso's words from earlier came back, together with her youngest daughters words.. "Nna mama I

don't want to show you my boyfriend because i know you'll judge him and hate him like you hated Fefe for the things she can't control"

She had given this marriage over 35 years of her life, but for what... Her children hated her, her husband cheated every chance he got... Rich as he was... With all these money, she was still miserable... She needed to find happiness, she had to turn her life around because she wasn't getting any younger...

She took a deep breath and sighed then there was a knock on the door.

Her: Yes?

The gardener walked in his blue overalls holding a takeaway and juice.

She looked at the takeaway and frown confused, did this boy bring her takeaway again?

Him: Hi...

The 24 year old put it on the desk and opened it with the arms of his overall tied around his slim waist...

Him: I know you can order nandos and all these but i want you to try my mom's cooking. She owns that caravan..

He grabbed the plastic fork and picked phaleche with morogo and stew..

Him: Open your mouth...

She reached out to get the fork to feed herself but

the boy moved his hand away

Him: (smiled) Bula

After what she'd just seen she really didn't have the energy to argue with a garden boy. She sighed and opened her mouth then he fed her. She chewed while he smiled staring at her with his sleepy eyes, he smiled with beautiful teeth and opened the can for her then he put the straw...

Him: What do you think?

She smiled and continued eating...

Her: It's actually not bad

He looked at her oily chin and gently rubbed her.

Him: Good,

He turned around and walked out...

Him: Have a lovely day!

Her: Wait, what's your name? I just call you garden boy.

Him: (smiled) I love garden boy!

He walked out and closed the door then she laughed and carried on eating thoughtfully m. It was weird, everyone around here was afraid of her but he always made fun of her, and now he brings her food? What was that about? Him insisting on feeding her? Nah, this garden boy was just always playful... Couldn't be what she was thinking. Anyways... For the first time she wondered about Fefe... Putting herself in her situation she couldn't imagine Thamiso not being her son... Not after loving this

boy from day one then his father marrying another woman... That little time she was alone when her husband was angry with her throughout the pregnancy was the worst thing... Just thinking about that painful moment of being innocent but get accused was the worst thing that ever happened to her... Maybe this is what turned her this bitter... She took a deep breath and sighed thoughtfully...why didn't she like Fefe?

Even after a minute she still couldn't find the answer besides that she came from nothing, other than that the girl wasn't bad... She was kind of beautiful too... Ok she was beautiful... And let's face it, Thamiso isn't the most handsome man in the planet, was it bad that even as a mother she could see that? Hopefully that little thing grew over the years too because if not then that girl must have really loved him..

She picked her phone and searched for Ofentse then

she went through her profile, she swallowed looking at a picture of Odirile holding her... Would Thami ever have her back with this kind of man around her? Who was he anyways.. He looked familiar... Oh the security guard...

There was a knock then her husband walked in, her face changed as she looked at him..

Him: Hi, I'm going for a meeting

Her: Ok, i want us to apologise to Fefe's family and welcome our only granddaughter properly...

He smiled surprised...

Him: Is that the girl i married? Where has she been all these years?

She almost smiled but the picture of that riding him

came back then she looked back at her children's picture... The only people she knows for a fact would never replace her...

Her: I know it's going to be hard and they have every right, we have to apologise even if it requires us to apologise a hundred times..

He smiled proudly almost guilt stricken, maybe he hadn't been paying her much attention... He knew he needed to meet her half way about this marriage... The most humbling thing she wasn't cheating... Well, at least since his father's saga...What if she had always been telling the truth about his father?

At Baneedi's House...

Later on Odirile and Fefe stepped out and walked towards the tree where Jane and Bans were lying while Bella played by herself sitting on the sand..

Fefe bent over picking her and smiled..

Fefe: Bella?!

Bella: (smiled) Maa?

Fefe laughed proudly and tickled her as she laughed shyly. Odirile smiled and handed her a doll then he got her...

Odirile: Hi... Say hi...

Bella smiled shyly then he tickled her armpits as she laughed..

Odirile: (laughing) Sat hi... Hi... Hi... Hi

Bella: (laughed out loud) Hi.... Hiiiiii.. Hahahahaha

Fefe smiled emotionally looking at her, now that she was looking at her she could so much of Thami and a bit of her too..

Jane pretended to be sleeping with her eyes closed..

Bans: Babe? Come say goodbye...

She got up and looked at Fefe with reddish swollen eyes...

Jane: I didn't want to say goodbye because goodbye is the saddest word..

Fefe: No need to... You'll be seeing her everyday hun.

Jane: I've decided it's best i stay away so she can get used to you and forget me for a little while... You deserve her attention too.

Fefe: Ok..

They hugged for a while then she walked to the house...

Jane: Hope you'll be gone when i come back, her bags are on the chair..

She closed the door and stood by the window watching as Odirile got her bags then they walked to the car. She put her hands over her mouth and burst into tears crying out loud looking through the light curtains...

At Fefe's House....

Later on Fefe walked in carrying Bella while Odirile carried the bags..

Bella: (shouted) Naya? Naya-Naya-Naya

Fefe laughed emotionally and looked at her admiring her, how could a girl look so much like her father... Was it true first born daughters are a girl version of their fathers? How could she have missed it on first sight...

She sat down and smiled tearfully not sure what to do next, Odirile sat next to her and held her hand then he put his arm around her and pulled her closer kissing her cheek. Her phone rang then she picked...

Fefe: Hello?

Mmagwe Thami: Hello? Hi Fefe, it's mmagwe Thami... Can i humbly talk to you for a minute?

Her heart skipped then she cut the call and put down the phone. She hadn't heard her voice since that meeting and it brought back all the memories of that meeting...

Odirile: What?

A rough knock interrupted then he got up and opened the door, the two officers pushed him inside and against the wall breaking the vase next to the TV. Fefe jumped and picked her daughter as they cuffed Odirile...

Odirile: Ke dirileng? {What did i do?}

They cuffed him and turned him around..

Officer: We need to talk to you about your security guard, the one who died at the hospital

Odirile: The one who got stabbed? He is in ICU, why are you cuffing me?

Officer: He died and we have questions for you...

Odirile walked out with his hands behind his back as Fefe sat on the bed holding her daughter to her chest pressing her face on her so she wouldn't see what was going on...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

35

At the police station..

Odirile leaned over the table with his both of this hands cuffed together, he wasn't sure how much time had passed since he'd been sitting here hoping someone would tell him what was going on...

Finally, two police officers walked in and sat down looking at him...

Officer: Did you and Kabelo have an argument prior to this?

Odirile: No, we didn't

Officer2: So why did you stab him?

Odirile: I didn't stab... Why would i stab him?

Officer: You tell us... Your finger prints are on the knife.. We found only one pair of fingerprints and they're yours. You have a police record and you're on the system already... The first offence was stabbing your uncle with a knife..

Odirile: I stabbed him because i caught him trying to molest my sister... I served my time for that offence which i pleaded guilty. You cannot use that against me...

Officer2: So it's just a coincidence that your employee is also stabbed with a knife that has your finger prints?

Odirile: I feel like you're coercing me into confessing for something I didn't do. It's not my finger prints because i was with my girlfriend the whole day... There is a cc TV there you can check it... You can interview everyone i was with..

Officer2: Evidence don't lie...

Odirile: This time they're lying... Or maybe you've been sent by Thamiso. Can you please release me, these cuffs are hurting me... I'm not violent so there

is no need to disturb my blood flow... These things are too tight...

Officer2: Tell us the truth... What did Kabelo do?

Odirile: I already told you everything... I have nothing else to tell you. Am i under arrest?

Officer: You're our number one suspect...

Odirile: I'm done talking to you. The judge will acquit me.

He leaned back and sighed looking at them..

Officer: Ware what happened? Why did you stab him?

He kept quiet...

Officer2: Listen... I'm on your side here... I understand that some employees are hard to deal with, maybe you didn't mean to stab him... Just

admit you stabbed him and we will release you... Tell the truth.... He bled to death so technically you didn't kill him... This is not a murder case... Maybe you were defending yourself... Maybe it's his knife right? It's his knife right? You were defending yourself right?

Odirile just looked at him without a word, these guys must have thought he was very stupid... But then if indeed somebody out there had finger prints close to his and the court actually believed this... He'd go to jail for a long time... If indeed Kabelo died he'd be in for murder... Would he even get bail with a record.. By the time he gets out Fefe would be gone... He swallowed and sadly bit his lower lip... Would she even keep his baby knowing he'd be in for life? He wasn't going to let this break him down but the thought of Thamiso acting like a hero was too much to bare....

His parents had just started living well, he had promised them a proper house and now these. At

least Asa would be relieved that he won't bother her any more...

Officer: So you're not talking to us anymore?

He looked at them without a word...

Officer: (scoffed) You'll talk, maybe you need a night in the cell to jog your memory.

They stood up and walked out while he looked at them unbothered. As soon as the door shut he sighed worriedly, this seemed more serious than he thought and he didn't even know what to do...

At Fefe's House....

Meanwhile Fefe stood behind the house with Bella

on her hip as she spoke to Odirile's father...

Fefe: Ee rra, he is still not home.

Him: Did he have a fight with him?

Fefe: No, i was with him the whole time.. I'm sure he didn't do it...

Him: Ok, thank you daughter. We will get a bus and come over. Asa is not answering her phone, do you know where she is?

Fefe: She said she is moving out last week so i don't know where she is.

Him: Move out to where? She is a student!

He probably didn't know about the pregnancy and now she wasn't sure what to say...

Fefe: I don't know if she was just playing but Od has been sleeping in my house. Maybe she is at his house. I have his keys. I'll pick you from the bus rank

because i have the company car

Him: Ok, thank you. Bye

She hung up and sighed confused, Bubu's call came through then she picked...

Fefe: Hello

Bubu: I just got your message, this is serious if he has a record... What did he do?

Fefe: It was a long time ago... I was 10 i think but o remember his uncle tried to molest Asa so he confronted his uncle, the uncle attacked him saying he is insulting him... You know how old people are... Odirile lost it and stabbed him.

Bubu: There is this dude who wants to tap my ass, I'll tell him my brother has been arrested... I hope he is still in Maun.

Fefe: Ok, thanks a million times.

Bubu: Don't worry ok? Things will be OK... Are you

sure he was with you though? 100% sure? Meant you were talking to Riri and-

Fefe: Bubu kuku a gago!

Bubu: (laughed) I'm kidding my love come on... Let me talk to him.

Fefe: Ok, bye

She hung up and sighed as Thamiso's call came through..

Fefe:Hello?

Thami: Hi, how is Naya doing?

Fefe: She is fine... I can't talk to you right now. Odirile has been arrested and I'm not in the right state of mind.

Thami: For what?

Fefe: They said he stabbed his worker but he was with me. Someone called him to the scene and we went there..

Thami: (thoughtfully) I see, does he have a lawyer?

Fefe: No,

Thami: I'll call you back in a minute. Let me see what i can do.

Fefe: I don't want your lawyer, don't worry i can handle it. I'll see what to do

Thami: Ok cool. Bye

Fefe: Bye

She hung up and sighed pacing up and down waiting for Bubu's call...

At Thamiso's father's...

Minutes later Thamiso walked in his father's office while he was talking to a certain young man with an earring...

Him: Excuse me? Is this your office or mine? I thought your office is at the police station?

Thamiso: We need to talk..

Him: Boy i will punch you.

Thamiso: Not this time... And fire you if you do this... We need to talk!

He looked at the young man with an angry look and opened the door for him then he pointed him out..

Thamiso: Get out!

The young man walked out and closed the door then Thamiso leaned over putting his hands over the table looking at him..

Thamiso: Did you do it?

Him: What are you talking about?

Thamiso: you know what I'm talking about, papa o bata go ntshotisa batho? Plus Fefe is going to hate me if I do that to this guy she loves him.

Him: (shrugged) I still don't follow..

Thamiso: Odirile has been arrested for stabbing someone, i don't know him that well but i know he didn't do it.. He is always calm... Did you have anything to do with it?

Him: No, I don't even know the guy...

Thamiso took a deep breath and sighed calming down as his father looked at him and shook his head.

At Fefe's House...

Meanwhile Fefe's phone rang then she jumped and picked before the call could wake Bella...

Fefe: Hello?

Bubu: Eish mma, the guy is in Gabs now...

Fefe: Eish OK... I don't want Odirile to spend a night in jail.

Bubu: Eish...

Fefe: But thanks, let me see what I can do.

Bubu: Bye

She hung up and sighed then she dialed Thamiso's number...

Thamiso: Hello?

She swallowed and sighed...

Thamiso: Fefe? Hello?

*

*

The next insert follows at 11pm tonight. Like and leave a comment.

*

*

Unexplainable

36

At Fefe's House...

Fefe: Hi..

Thami: Hey, how is it going?

Fefe: Not good, i need a lawyer.. But o can't afford it.

Thami: I'll get one, it's the least i can do...

Fefe: I won't have sex with you in exchange.

Thami: I know, i wouldn't ask either.

Fefe: Thank you.

Thami: Don't you think we should talk about Naya/Bella? I need to know how much child support i should be giving you... And I'm dying to hold her in my arms... I haven't really held her since she was born...

Fefe: Where can we meet?

Thami: Anywhere you're comfortable is fine, i can come over

Fefe: I don't want to be alone with you in my house. You misbehaved the last you came here, i didn't know you'd disrespect my man like that. I kind of understood your side until you belittled Odirile... When i love someone and you use every chance to bring them down or talk about them it just turns me off. It feels like you're a going to be a dramatic baby daddy and i don't want to deal with that..

Thami: That's why we need to talk because looking back i know this is all my fault

Fefe: No its not... The children were switched so you suspecting i cheated was fair in a way... If a woman came with a baby and the DNA said its yours I'd never believe you when you say it's not yours. Evidence is hard to argue with... What I'm not happy about is how your family treated me, how you came to my parents house with your girlfriend, how you....(sighed impatiently) I don't have the energy to talk about this, can you get OD out then maybe we can talk..

Thamiso: Consider it done...

Fefe: Thank you. I really appreciate it.

Thamiso : Anything to be in your good books.

Fefe: Bye

She hung up and sighed looking at her daughter lying on the bed asleep. She touched her little afro and it was enough to be braided. She pulled the drawers and grabbed a braid of hair then she sprayed her with a detangling spray and begun gently braiding her...

At the police station....

Thamiso walked in his office and sat down then he picked the telephone and punched in some numbers for the other office...

Thamiso: Hi Michael, come here... Alright sure

He hung up and sighed rubbing his eyes, of course he wanted out of his way so he could try fixing his family, but if it meant so much to her he'd risk his job... It was the least he could do. There was a knock then the police officer walked in..

Thamiso: Yeah, what's going on with Odirile?

Him: His fingerprints are on the murder weapon, his employee died before he could tell us what happened.

Thamiso: Isn't there cc tv?

Him: We viewed it at thr building but we are waiting for the court because they won't just hand it over. But it looks like whoever did this knew the cameras were there and avoided them...

Thamiso: (biting his pen) I don't understand... This guy is the most calm person i know... I mean he has a temper but not like this... He'd punch you before you finish speaking but murder? And a knife for that

matter? Release him and carry on with the investigation...

Him: He has a record, he did time in prison.

Thamiso: What? Are you serious?

Him: Yeah, he served 2 years in prison. It was a year and it became 2 because he was involved in prison fights 3 times, the 4th time he sent a prisoner to the hospital, that prisoner got 12 stitches and a neckbrace. You know each offence while in there extends your time...

Thamiso's mouth dropped looking at the officer in disbelief...

Thamiso: (Shocked) Waaka the monna!!

Him: I'm telling you the truth, his year turned into 2 years because he couldn't stop fighting. He didn't just fight he left these guys with serious injuries. I wouldn't put my money on him...

Thamiso: Yeah but we haven't charged him with

anything yet, when is he going to appear in court?

Him: A day after tomorrow we are charging him with murder, for now we want him to tell us the truth. He can request bail there

Thamiso: Nnyaa the banna, the lawyer i trust now isn't answering his phone. Release him, he will appear in court on time... Do me that favour.

Him: Let me go talk to my partner then we do the necessary steps. Maybe he will be out this afternoon or tomorrow morning

Thamiso: Sure, let me know before releasing him.

Him: Ok, I'll let you know.

Thamiso: Sure.

He walked out and closed the door, Thamiso stood up and walked out....

At Odirile's House...

Meanwhile Fefe bent over with a tray of food and placed it on the table while Odirile's mother held Bella...

Her: Thank you..

Fefe: Ee mma... The sugar is here...

Her phone rang then she picked it and walked out...

Fefe: Hello?

Thami: Hi, i have an update for you. Can we meet and talk as well. I wouldn't want to disturb when he comes out.

Fefe: Ok, where?

Thami: Riverside Hotel.

Fefe: I'm coming..

Thami: With Bella

Fefe: Of course...

She hung up and walked back to the the house....

At the Riverside Hotel...

Minutes later Fefe walked in carrying her daughter, Bella smiled looking at all the lights and everything as if she was discovering a new world.. Fefe looked at her and slowed down so she could look at everything...

Bella: (pointed) Red!

Fefe: Yes, it's red my love...

She smiled proudly as she walked towards the restaurant, Thamiso stood up and met her half way then he got the baby from her and grabbed her hand...

Thamiso: Come here... I was thinking we should talk this side plus i want you to see something...

They walked to the picnic site where there was a few people rocking on the hammocks.

Fefe slowed down looking at a picnic spot by the hammock, there was a few pillows, toys and a guitar...

Fefe: (reluctantly) Thami..

Thami: Please... I promise I'm not on some tricks... I just want to talk...

He laid Bella on the hammock and put all the toys besides her before pushing the hammock to rock her back and forth then he sat down and folded his feet holding the guitar..

Thami: (smiled) I know a guitar is has been overdone with the romance thingy, that's not what I'm doing. I just want to express myself in a different way... I wouldn't have helped release him if I was fighting...

She sat down and sighed then he played the strings of Ed Sheeran's Happier...

She smiled looking at his fingers as he played, he still had it... After so many years without playing the guitar he still moved his fingers effortlessly.... This seemed like their first picnic together... Before that hospital saga destroyed everything...

She looked in his eyes and of course a bit of guilt struck too, she knew for sure he loved her... He'd always loved her... What man would be ok being cheated though?

The pain he must have felt knowing he was wrong...

Thami looked at her as he played, his father had always told him about letting a woman see his tears but looking at her and not seeing the love he used to see hurts....

Thami:

Ain't nobody hurt you like I hurt you

But ain't nobody love you like I do

Promise that I will not take it personal, baby

If you're moving on with someone new

'Cause baby you look happier, you do

My friends told me one day I'll feel it too

And until then I'll smile to hide the truth

But I know I was happier with you.

He stopped playing and put the guitar aside then he looked down pressing his eyes as tears rolled down...

Thamiso: I wanted to be there for my daughters birth, had i been there this would have never happened. I could have taken you to the private hospital but i didn't.. I'm paying big time... That midwife was sent to punish me...

She moved over and hugged him, he slowly put his arms around her and hugged her for the first time since the drama. He moved his face to her neck and took a deep breath sniffing her in then he turned his head and softly kissed her, Odirile's track record echoed in his head then he stopped and looked in her eyes.

He stood up and rubbed his mouth...

Thamiso: I'm sorry... I didn't mean to do that. Don't

tell him i did that... I'm sorry.

He grabbed his guitar and walked away, Fefe took a deep breath and sighed rubbing her lips..

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

37

At Thamiso's House...

Thamiso tossed and turned until early morning, Odirile kicked down the door and walked holding the knife...

Odirile: (angrily) Why did you kiss her? Didn't i warn you? Did you think i was playing?

Odirile leaned over and stabbed him several times as blood splattered over the white sheets, Thami grabbed the knife as its blade sliced his hand then Odirile bit his lower lip and kicked him off the bed. He slipped off the bed and dropped on the floor as if he was dropping from a long building as he grasped and sat up, it was now that he realised it was just a dream and sweat dripped down his back as his heart

pounded... He'd never really been in fight even growing up, and he never really wanted to be involved in a fight. Definitely not with someone with a criminal record...

His alarm buzzed, he turned it off and checked his message and calls...there was nothing from Fefe or Odirile. Knowing Fefe she'd confess and this guy was coming for her...

He knew the number of guys who used to bother her when they were dating and she'd tell him. She was going to tell him. Would he even handle Odirile...

He got off the bed and walked in the bathroom where he washed his face and looked at himself on the mirror. His phone rang in the bedroom then he ran over and picked the office call...

Thamiso: Hello?

Voice: Thams?

Thamiso: Yeah

Voice: We are releasing him, just now.

Thamiso: Ok, I'll come pick him up.

Voice: Alright. Sure

He hung up and took a quick bath then he changed his clothes and drove off...

At the police station...

Minutes later he parked the car and dialed his father...

Him: Yeah?

Thami: Papa ware you don't have anything to do with this right? Kana if you did something he is going to come for me and Fefe will never believe me. My

daughter is involved in this too and i hope you stopped messing with his sister because he is to my daughter.

Him: I didn't do anything to that guy , You can relax..

Thami: Ok. Bye

He hung up and walked in the building then he stood by waiting not sure what to do. He took out his phone and looked at the keyboard...Would it be wrong to call and make sure she doesn't tell him, or...?

Meanwhile Odirile walked out of the building, two female officers bumped on him as he stepped out then they smiled and giggled, he turned looking at them before passing by Thamiso who was standing by..

Odirile: Aita!

Thamiso: Sure

He walked out and headed to the gate..

Meanwhile Thamiso walked out and passed by not sure how to begin. It was weird enough that he just greeted him like they didn't have a misunderstanding before...

He paced up to him and walked by his side like he had been around the office...

Thamiso: Can i drop you off?

Odirile: No, I'm good. But thanks.

Thamiso: Areye, I'll drop you home...

Odirile followed him then they got in the car and drove off.

Odirile pulled the seat belt and leaned back. Of course a part of him knew this guy probably had something to do with this but he wasn't about to let him know he suspects him. The pleasure of hunting his prey was worth it... He knew very well he still wanted Fefe and that was ok... Who wouldn't want her, but if he actually tried sneaking around or trying to eliminate him by framing him then his whole family would understand that money is not security...

Meanwhile Thamiso drove quietly holding the steering wheel with both hands, something he never did... Was he that uncomfortable..

Thamiso: I need to apologise for something because i don't want us to have that friction between us...

Odirile turned looking at him and looked away..

Odirile: With me you don't have to apologise as long

as you don't do it again. I don't hold grudges... And i have a short memory. I tend to forget even if we had a fight it doesn't take long for me to forget. Nna gakena bothata le wena because i honestly don't think i would have behaved differently in your situation. Maybe i wouldn't have moved on so quickly but then we deal with pain differently... What i will not tolerate is you thinking you stand a chance or thinking less of me... Gake rate go nyadiwa.... An what you did maloba o batile go nkgolega... Not all of us can hold back when provoked. Nna ke shapo but gao ntirela botsotsi raa thaamana.

Thamiso: I understand what you're saying... And i appreciate that you understand my situation, we are people we make mistakes.. At least I'm owning up and saying look man let's work together peacefully..

Odirile: And i don't mind that

Thamiso: Personally hela I feel you shouldn't have fallen for her, i mean you knew about me and her

Odirile: Ae no eo gae bereke, you dumped her so whoever wants her picks her up. Did you think she'll

be single forever? I wasn't your friend... Even Bans wasn't your friend. Gao palelwa ke mosadi ba ba kgonang baa mo tsaya. Kana anong o nkgogela gosele?

Thamiso: No are lese eo ee, e taare busetsa ko morago... Let's just try working together. I'll respect your relationship and focus on my daughter...

Odirile: Ok, great... So what's up with this case? Are you trying to set me up for murder?

Thamiso: No, so you didn't do it?

Odirile: Are you sure?

Thamiso: Why would i kill my employee? It's a loss for me. I don't know how my finger prints got on that knife but i didn't do it.

Thamiso: I'll follow it up and see what's going on.

Odirile: Ok... O nteletse because i don't want to go to jail.

Thamiso: No ska wara, I'll take care of it..

Minutes later he parked the car, Odirile got out then he reversed...

Odirile: Thanks man

Thamiso: Sure, I'll call you. I'm going to review the cc TV footage.

Odirile: Alright, can't you take a copy abe ree lebella rothe?

Thamiso: That's better, let me go get it then I'll call you. Apparently be emetse court order but I'll put my neck on th3 chopping board and see if i can't get them to give me a copy.

Odirile: Thanks

Thamiso: Sure..

Thamiso drove off then he turned around and knocked on the door. Fefe opened the door rubbing her sleepy eyes then she smiled and gasped jumping on him, he laughed and grabbed her before walking in still carrying her...

Fefe: What happened? Ba reng?

Odirile: I'm appearing before court tomorrow. Ne ke dropiwa ke Thamiso...

Fefe: (stopped smiling) About that... I need to tell you something..

Odirile: What?

Fefe: I met Thamiso last night.

Odirile: (frowned) And?

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

38

At Fefe's House...

Fefe: He asked me to go there so that we can talk about the baby, i didn't want him in the house because of what happened last time so i agreed, i also wanted to ask him to get you out if possible...when i got there i realised he made a picnic spot... I was already there so i just down and he had a guitar...

Odirile's heart begun pumping faster as he looked at her, of course he didn't want to scare her by changing his facial expression so he leaned over and encouraged her with a baby kiss before fixing her hair so she can relax...

Fefe: He started singing and apologising, he cried

and we hugged. While hugging he kissed me... But the kiss didn't last long. He up and left before we could finish talking. I'm sorry, i didn't know he'd kiss me but i feel like i shouldn't have been too close to him like that in the first place... I feel like I'm messing my relationship when you're my second chance at happiness...

Tears filled her eyes then she swallowed and looked down as her lips trembled...

Fefe: I didn't sleep last night, I felt so bad... After everything you've done for me I shouldn't be behaving like that. I don't want you thinking i don't appreciate you... Or that gao nkgalemela gake reetse because o nkgalemeletse Thamiso and-

He watched her lips moving as she rumbled then he pulled her chin over and kissed her, the kiss got intense as he slid his hand under her dress and into her panties.

He staggered around to drop her on the bed but the baby was sleeping so he backed her up against the wall and kissed her. He unzipped his pants and pulled out his bulbous head then he slid in her panties while they stood there.. He wasn't about to lay her on anything and make funny sounds to wake the baby, he was taking it standing right in front of her... From this he knew it would hurt but then it was about time she adjusted..

He kissed her and looked back at the baby as they tried not to breath out loud then he lowered himself and pushed it up, standing on her two feet made her tighter and it felt like she was cracking, she flinched and grasped then he covered her mouth and stepped down on her panties as he lifted her leg out then he curved his back and slipped into her wetness...

Odirile: (in her ear) You're good girl ok? I'll never be angry with you if you tell me the truth... I missed this

pussy...

He kissed her and enjoyed himself, he turned her around and put his arm around her neck reducing her air as he went deep full length. The baby moved her head and he paused holding his breath, she went back to sleep then he drilled slowly drawing her in until she herself started humping on him faster and clamped on him with her flesh. He closed his eyes and and bit her neck her neck like a lion making his lioness then he released his next generation into her. He shoved deeper and she jumped as he held her in place and emptied inside her...

At Thamiso's House...

Meanwhile Thami walked out of the house hanging a towel over his shoulder and sat on the pool lounge chair checking his phone again for Odirile's call... Knowing Fefe she definitely told him... She tells everything and waiting not knowing what's

happening there was terrible. He put the phone aside and sighed tapping his foot..

He grabbed his phone and dialed the detective...

Him: Hello?

Thami: Kante when are you guys going to do everything, this midwife needs to pay for what she did.

Him: I know, and she will pay dearly.

Thami: Yaanong what's slowing this?

Him: Thami akere you know the court is the problem here? Tomorrow I'm getting our DNA results, we weren't going to use results from parents tsa private. We had to do our own testing and bring the information before the judge so he can finalise everything.

Thami: Kana we still haven't changed the children's names because we don't have court orders but that's not my concern because i know it will happen. I'm

just worried about this nurse going scot-free

Him: He won't.. Trust me..

Leaves behind him cracked, his heart skipped as he hung up and turned around to Odirile, he stood up as his heart pounded through his throat. As he approached he noticed it was his friend, he sighed in relief and rubbed his forehead...

Thami: Fox! I forgot you said you'll arrive today

Fox: Are you OK?

Thami: (sighed smiling) Yeah..

Fox: I know you, don't lie to me... I haven't seen you in a year but i know you're not OK...

Thamiso tried to keep a straight face but tears burned his eyes then he turned away and rubbed his eyes, he sat on the chair then Fox sat next to him...

Fox: Any luck getting our queen back?

Thami: Go thata ya lentswe laiteaka. I've been replaced so fast...now I'm stuck, how do you let go of someone like that? Someone you loved dearly but at the same time hurt... I regret not being at the hospital when my daughter was born.

Fox: You'll be fine... But my advice is don't try this guy. Odirile gives me bad vibes maybe it's his height i don't know. I've never seen him fight or anything but... Sekebekwa wa se bona hela.

Thami: No, le nna ke chaisitse... I never took him seriously until i looked at his history. He has had several fights in prison... Gatwe by the time he left he was leading a powerful gang in there that includes money heist, ex high profile body guards and guys serving time for money laundry and fraud. These guys kana ba aggressive gore during their operations. One time we were on a chase... I was new to the police... Waitse those guys didn't hesitate to shoot me....

Fox: I remember...

Thami: I've never been the same since... I know guys who do these don't play so i know what Odirile is capable of if that's who hangs around with.

Fox: I'm with you... For peace sake accept your loss..

Thami: But i kissed her last night,

Fox: Fefe ale maaka jaana o taa didimala tota?

Thami: I doubt, Fefe o rata go bolela... Even if she keeps quiet now one day it will just slip out of her mouth.

Fox: Avoid drama mr..

Thami: Yeah neh

Fox stood up and pulled out his Tshirt then his pants and jumped in the pool, Thami smiled and jumped in folding his legs and dropped like a ball... They got out of the pool and dived in different ways as the water splashed all over...

At Fefe's House...

Later on Odirile put on his vest while Fefe laid on the bed asleep...a night away from this pussy felt like half a year but now he needed to take care of business...

He put on his socks and the shoes then he grabbed the car keys and left...

At Thamiso's House...

Later on Fox hopped up and sat on the edge of the the pool while Thamiso did a few backstrokes in the pool...

Meanwhile Odirile drove through the open gate and parked the car. He knocked and walked in...

Odirile: Thamiso?!

He walked around and picked a picture of Fefe by the television then he walked through the kitchen door following the slaps of the pool water.

He stepped in the backyard and approached the pool loosening the strings of his sweatpants. Fox turned around and looked at him...

Fox: (lowered his voice) Motho o tsile mr! {he is here}

Thamiso turned around and rubbed the water off his face as Odirile took out his pants and dropped them off.

Thamiso hopped out of the pool but Odirile spearheaded him back in the pool as they splashed the water out.

Thamiso: What are-

Odirile pushed him under the water. Fox dived in the water and jumped behind Odirile putting his arms around his neck. Odirile let go of Thami and punched him then he grabbed Thami before he could hop out and pulled him under water.

They stayed under water as Thami kicked and drowning struggling while Odirile kept him under water with a straight face like he wasn't under water himself...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

39

Odirile pulled him out of the water, Thami gasped for air rubbing his face while Fox stood by recording...

Odirile: This is for trying to run me over with a car while i was carrying a child.

He pushed him under water again, Thami kicked and splashed water while Odirile kept him under water then he pulled him out and faced him...

Odirile: This is for trying to take advantage of Fefe and using my case to lure her..

He pushed him under water again, this time Thami didn't put up so much of a fight as he shook his head under water exhausted.

Odirile pulled him up and turned around as they both faced Fox who was still holding the phone recording. Odirile put up two fingers peace with his arm around Thami.

Odirile: I hope you're taking nice shots too.. What a nice way to embarrass your friend before the ladies on facebook.

Thami: Fox stop recording!

The guys swam to the edge of the pool, Odirile hopped and sat on the edge as Thami arrived then he gave him a hand and pulled him up...

Thamiso sat on the edge and swallowed tearfully looking at the pool..

Thamiso: I'm sorry...

Odirile looked at him and sighed guilt stricken, he could never understand rich kids... So soft and very less pride...

Thamiso: I wasn't even trying to take advantage of her...

Odirile: Did you get them to release me?

Thamiso: Yes

Odirile: Why

Thamiso: Because she asked me to, and only because she asked me to. At first i didn't think you did it but i saw your record and you've just tried to kill me so if that guard pissed you off, you killed him.

Odirile: Why did you pick me up?

Thamiso: I figured that's what she wanted, i don't know....

Odirile sighed and wiggled his feet on water...

Odirile: I didn't do it...

Thamiso: I managed to get the cc TV footage but i haven't looked at it.

Odirile: Can we have a look?

Thamiso: Ok...

They got up, Thamiso threw him a towel then he grabbed it and wiped himself. Thamiso walked towards his friend and got his phone...

Fox: What?

Thamiso: I'm deleting it

Fox: (lowered his voice) Its evidence

Thamiso: I also ran him with a car a tshwere ngwana, he didn't press charges.

Fox: So what? He just tried to kill you!

Thamiso: Tsamaya, I'll call you... I know your phone

can restore that video within 30 days before it can be permanently deleted but i don't want anyone seeing me like that. I am a police officer and I'll never survive the bully that will come with this. Just let this rest.

Fox: Ok.

Thamiso: I'm serious, i don't want to be cyberbullied gotwe ke weak. You know people can be heartless on social media, I'm not that strong. I've made a fool of myself by leaving Fefe when she needed me the most, this will drive me to suicide. Ke a go kopa let this go.

Fox: Ok, you deleted it and its gone. I was only taking it for your benefit as evidence so we can report him.

Thamiso: It's ok, go home. I'll talk to you later, I'm trying to help him for her sake. I'm trying to make it up to her because i know she loves him.

Fox: What about you?

Tears filled his eyes then he shrugged his

shoulders...

Thamiso: I don't know, go shapo.

They turned around and walked back to the lounge chairs where their dry pants were, Odirile took off his wet shorts and grabbed his sweatpants as his bulbous dangled between his legs.. Fox paused with his thumbs hooking the waistband just before he could pull down his wet shorts, he and Thamiso looked at one another then he grabbed his car keys and clothes.

Fox: I'll change in the car...

He hung his clothes over his shoulder and fist bumped with his friend..

Fox: See you later

Thamiso: Sure...

Thamiso turned away taking off his shorts and changed then he turned back to Odirile who wasn't even aware what was going on...

Thamiso: Let's go...

Odirile stood up and followed him in the house...

Thamiso: Have a seat.. I need to use the bathroom.

Odirile: Sure...

Odirile put down his car keys and sighed looking at the framed pictures on the wall.. He put his hands in the pockets and looked at pictures of Thami when he was a little boy standing by the pool with bicycles behind him. This guy must have enjoyed life from the day he was born...so pools were actually there when

they were younger? Talk about being born with a silver spoon. The sound of Thamiso throwing up in the toilet interrupted his thoughts then he quietly walked over and slightly pushed the door with his finger...

Thamiso was kneeling by the toilet pushing his finger up his throat so he could reduce the amount of water he'd drunk in the pool. Odirile swallowed guilt stricken as Thamiso turned looking at him...

Thamiso: What?

Odirile: Ae nothing, ne ke ipotsa gore o dira eng

Thamiso: O taa nyela o ka ipotsa?

Odirile laughed and shook his head, he didn't expect that kind of response then Thamiso and flashed the toilet then he leaned over the sink washing his face...

Odirile: O shapo?

Thamiso: Yeah, I'm good..

They walked out, Odirile waited in the sitting room while Thamiso walked in the bedroom and got his laptop then she grabbed the body lotion and joined him in the sitting room where he was still admiring his childhood...

Odirile: You had a happy childhood...

Thamiso switched the laptop on and looked at the picture Odirile was looking at...

Thamiso: Not really

Odirile: How come? I mean you had everything every little boy dreamed off...

Thamiso: My parents were never home, they worked too hard and travelled a lot so we spent time with

the maid and she didn't allow us to play because we would get ourselves dirty. She also didn't like me riding the bicycle because I'd fall and scratch my knees then my mother would scream at her... I never really enjoyed those things, i was forced to watch TV...

Odirile: Wow... That's sad

Thamiso: Yeah... But later on the maid taught me how to have sex, i think i was 16...that's when i enjoyed my life. She treated me like a king and I demanded

Odirile: (laughed out loud) You fucked the maid?

They laughed and bumped shoulders...

Odirile: How i wish..

Thamiso: My mother caught us and fired her. O mo
ila gore gatwe o ntheipile

They laughed out loud...

Odirile: My childhood was fun... We played odd fun games... We did wire cars... We had to make toys for ourselves. We played Nkhorongo le di ale...

Thamiso: Nkhorongo ke eng?

Odirile: (laughed) You play with watermelon rind...

Thamiso: You've just reminded me...

He walked in the kitchen and walked out with a tray of watermelon and a knife then he placed it on the table..

Thamiso: Let's eat... So how does it work?

Odirile: You have to shape a wire into a fork of two tines then you use that to shoot at the sliced pieces of watermelon rind, whoever has more pieces wins.

Thamiso: Sounds easy...

Odirile: It's not, pieces can slip off when you lift the wire

Thamiso: still i would have won

Odirile: We will play it one day... I dare you..

Thamiso: Legapu ke le akere? Re taa bona... Are bone pele video ee..

They watched the Cc TV silently as they ate the slices of watermelon. A familiar young man walked past the security guard and into the blinds pot, a few minutes past then the security guard stood up like someone was calling him or something needed his attention on the blind spot... He walked out of the cc TV coverage and there was no action for a while as people passed by then the same young man ran out of the blinds pot with a hoodie over his head..

Odirile: It's the same guy right?

Thamiso: Definitely... I saw this guy somewhere... I wonder where...

Odirile: Maybe he is a previous offender...

Thamiso: Possibly... I know most of these criminals kana ba nna hela ko police...

The security guard crawled out leaving a trail of blood then people surrounded him as the building manager ran out and called the police. Odirile's plate number parked, just the tip of the car bonnet appeared then he jumped out and joined everyone...

Thamiso: This is enough to exonerate you

Odirile: I still don't understand how my finger prints ended on the knife... That's going to get me in trouble especially because i already have a history of a knife.

Thamiso: Yeah but this is enough to free you, i have a lawyer friend who will not resist this case... He likes adding good record... Wago e leba hela jaana abe a bona win.

Odirile: Ok... If you say so...

Odirile sighed and leaned back...

Odirile: Gone mme I'm really glad we have an ideal of who might have done this... Thank you

Thamiso: Sure

Odirile: Why are you helping me?

Thamiso: Why shouldn't i?

Odirile: Because I'm with her?

Thamiso: Like you said, you didn't steal her from me...

There was an awkward moment then Odirile noticed a PlayStation by the TV...

Odirile: Kana I've never played TV game waitse, nna ntse kere I'll buy it and forget. Ke bo P100 akere?

Thamiso: Wa tsenwa ne monna? Did you just call my

PS4 TV game? Golo mo ke P7000

Odirile: P7000 for TV game you can get for P100 in Chinese shops?

Thamiso: The monna don't disrespect my Ps4... TV game ya ma china is like 3310 while ps4 is iPhone 11, that's the difference. Ta kwano... Hei o twaela Ps4 yame waitse...

He plugged everything and handed him the other

Thamiso: Let's play football... You know how to play football right?

Odirile: I'm sure I'm going to beat you ntse ele gone ke ithutang this TV game

Thamiso: Ok, let's see then...

He showed him how to use the controller and they begun playing.

Odirile: This feels so real...

Thamiso: I know..

They played until the end of the game and begun another game...

At Fefe's House...

Later on Fefe slowly got up and looked around the house but Odirile wasn't around.

She looked at the time on her phone then she dialed his phone but it just rang unanswered. She dialed Baneedi...

Bans: Hello?

Fefe: Hi, i told OD that Thami kissed me and now he is gone, do you think he went to beat him up? Would

he do that?

Bans: After running him over with a car? Yeah, definitely... Odirile counts, but maybe that's strike 2, the third time he is going to punch him. Have you tried calling him?

Fefe: He is not picking

Bans: But he won't kill him, he is probably going to slap him a couple of times and leave. He is not violent koore hela gaa bate go talelwa.

Fefe: A few slaps is not violence?

Bans: No, its only violence if you're doing it to a woman, mole ke self defense... Mo lese amo itwaolole.

Fefe: Why am i surprised that you of all people thinks like that.

Bans: (laughed) If it was me who Thami ran over with a car nkabe go nkgile... Golo moo gaa twaela ibile OD a mpitse..I'm kidding, I'm just playing... Odirile won't do anything stupid... Listen if he was bad i wouldn't have been OK with him being with you.

Fefe: This is news to me, so you don't have a problem?

Bans: I didn't want him to have crazy sex with you, that was my biggest problem with him. Not that he is not good... But if you want Thamiso back let Odirile know, he will understand and he won't trouble you. The reason this is going to be awkward is because now you're his girlfriend and he is my friend but we can't talk about you or his plans because it's just odd... Mme hela ene wago rata le nna he is my friend and I wouldn't want you to hurt him. Don't play them because Odirile gaa akanye sente under stress.

Fefe: What's crazy sex?

Bans: If you don't know it then he kept his promise... And I'm impressed with him.

Fefe: So what is it?

Bans: Just his wild imaginations... We used to talk deeply about such. It's disturbing, it's best you don't know (laughed) toga omo tshaba...but promise me you'll not be afraid to talk to me if he hurts you in anyway. You know I'm here to protect right?

Fefe: I won't be afraid. You know I'll tell you. How is Jane?

Bans: We are waiting for the police to trace the other mother, that's our last hope... They also said the dead baby has exhumed so they can do a DNA test

Fefe: Ok, I'll check on her later. Bye.

She hung up and sighed...

At Thamiso's House....

Later on the guys shouted sitting on the veranda playing nkhorongo.... Thamiso shot his weapon and picked a total of 4 pieces together while Odirile picked three then he dropped them and shot again as Odirile followed until they were finished...

Thamiso: (smiled) What did i say? O mosimanyana the monna

Odirile: That's only because the controller gave my fingers cramps...

Thamiso: (laughed) Really? Really?

Odirile smiled and laughed as Thamiso laughed at him, Rragwe Thamiso stopped the car between their cars and stepped out...

Thamiso's heart skipped as he looked at his father, he wasn't sure how the issue with Asa ended and for a while he had forgotten...

The guys stood up and dusted their knees as the old man stepped over the stoop and stood by looking at the pieces of watermelon...

Him: What the hell is this?

Odirile: Dumelang...

Him: Yeah..

Odirile:(to Thamiso) I have to go... Ke bata go heta ka Asa. She stays close by

Him: Sure

Odirile walked in the house where he got dressed and stepped out while Thamiso and his father stood by.

The guys shoulder bumped then he paced to the car before driving off, his father turned and looked at him...

Him: Isn't this boy supposed to be in prison?

Thami: He didn't do anything but he will be appearing before the court tomorrow.

Him: Did he just say he is going to his sister's house? Does that mean she is there?

Him: What do you mean? I don't understand what you mean

Him: Nevermind... Come inside... There is something i need to discuss with you...

Thamiso followed him inside...

At Asa's House....

Later on Odirile stepped out of the car talking to his father...

Odirile: Ee rra, I'm coming... I just wanted to pass by Asa's house. I'll explain later why she moved out.. Ee rra, bye

He hung up and approached the door as he caught rotten smell coming from inside. He knocked on the door several times but there was no answer then he moved to the window and tried looking inside but it was locked.

He moved to the other window and it was slightly closed, he pulled it open and moved the curtains looking inside...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

40

At Thamiso's House...

Thamiso: So you're forcing me to leave my job?

His father: I'm not, i want you to choose... Hand over your shares to me or come do your part, you can't get free money anymore...and stop hanging with this security guard..he is not your friend and i find it very childish that you two would even spend time together like you're 5 years old. He got your girlfriend, are you stupid?

Thamiso: I've been thinking about leaving but... I'll leave after making sure these guys know he is innocent. Someone framed him

Him: So? How is that your responsibility?

Thamiso: (opened his laptop) Look at this footage... Ke ya Cc TV.... This guy seems so familiar... I wonder where i saw him. I probably once arrested him...

The old man frowned looking at the video and clenched his jaws...

Thamiso: He didn't do this...

Him: If this guard goes to jail for life or even gets a death sentence Fefe will all be yours. Trust me you'll never find anyone you love like Fefe... In relationships people fight for their love, they fight with whatever they have... Having a sweetheart won't bring her back... She is still angry you left her for Coco... This guard on the other hand has everything going well, his security company is climbing up the ladder... One of my business partners wants to give him a 10 year contract, you know what that means?

Thamiso: No?

Him: That means in less than three months this guard won't just be driving a security guard car he will afford a nice car, he is going to marry her and we all know Fefe doesn't cheat... Imagine if she is a wife. You can forget about her. Soon and very soon this

guard will be on top of his game and you? You'll be just a police officer... I wanted a son who will help me run the family business and what do i get? Someone who likes running after thieves...I mean really? You're a grown man... You've lived your dream and enjoyed your job. You got promotions and now you're not even doing what you came for which was to catch the bad guys..

Now you're behind the desk.

Thamiso: It's not like I'm befriending him, i just want justice to be served. I am a police officer at heart and it would break my heart to see an innocent man go to jail for something he didn't do, I'm not there for money I'm there because i want justice for everyone. If you actually respected my wishes you'd just let me finish this one case then i can come run the company.

Him: Alright, help me log into my email account... I want to respond to a few emails. I'm on a deadline...

Thamiso clicked on his laptop and opened his

father's email then he pushed the laptop over..

Thami: Can i bring you anything?

Him : Nah, I'm good... Oh man! I have a meeting...
(grabbed the laptop) I'll give you this later. I have a meeting

Thami: sure..

His father walked out then he sat down and switched on the TV....

At Fefe's House...

Fefe stood by looking at Bella as she cried holding her food. She brought her a cup of water and handed her but Bella just carried on crying. She clearly missed her mother and now she wondered how Naya was doing with that rude woman...

She picked her up and put her over her shoulder

shushing her...

Fefe: Bella? You have to stop crying... I gave you food and water... You're not hungry.... Stop crying...

She picked a doll and handed her, Bella slowly took it and rubbed her tears with her outer hand...

Fefe: Good girl, don't cry ok? No crying my girl... Ok?

She nodded quietly then Fefe smiled...

Fefe: High five?

She looked at her hand confused and figured it out then she clapped on her hand. Fefe smiled and tickled her as she laughed out loud...

Odirile called then she picked...

Fefe: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, i think Asa was trying to abort, actually she aborted.

Fefe: What? Where is she?

Odirile: I don't know, she is not here but the door is locked so she left.

Fefe: Have you checked the hospital?

Odirile: I'm on my way there, the house smells so bad and the landlord called the police. I begged her for we will hire someone to clean but she says she doesn't want to help conceal a crime scene...

Fefe: Why would she abort? I thought she said her baby daddy is rich and he will take care of her and the baby.

Odirile: I don't know, i never ask her anything because she has a vile mouth and i have feelings. Ake bate go rogiwa ke ngwananyana..

Fefe: Eish

Odirile: By the way Thami showed me a cc TV footage showing the guy who might have stabbed Kabelo. It's very clear and i think the police will leave me alone once they get the footage.

Fefe: Wow, that's good news... Wait.. How did you?

Odirile: I went to his house, we talked about you and solved it then we went on and looked at the footage.

Fefe: (smiled relived) oh, OK... Inwas worried when you didn't answer.

Odirile: I was probably outside or something. Let me go to the hospital and see if I can find Asa. I swear this girl is going to give my parents a heart attack..

Fefe: But I'm sure this was a lesson. Update me

Odirile: Sure, oh and babe?

Fefe: Mm?

Odirile: (smiled) Ke a go rata a utwa?

Fefe: (smiled) I love you too babe..

She hung up smiling and noticed Bella had fallen asleep. She laid her on the bed and sighed admiring her...

At the hospital...

Later on Odirile stood by waiting while the lady behind the desk talked to the phone...

Her: (hung up) She is gynaecologist ward upstairs, room 2.

Odirile: Thank you...

Odirile walked towards the elevator and got in then he pressed the button and waited, a doctor walked in and smiled at him..

Her: Hi...

Odirile: Hey..

Her: My name is Dina

Odirile: Odirile..

She looked at him and smiled with her hands in the coat...

Her: You're handsome... I like your body too, do you exercise a lot?

Odirile: Um... Thank you, i don't exercise maybe its just from working... Manual work...

Her: Can i take you out sometime?

Odirile looked at her and smiled not sure how to respond in a polite manner..

Odirile: (smiled) You're very beautiful...

Her: (looked down) but?

Odirile: I have a girlfriend... I hope you don't take it the wrong way... You deserve better than to be the other woman. I'm saying this because i respect you enough not to make you a side chick..

Her: Ok... (sighed embarrassed) It's ok..

Odirile: There is no need to be embarrassed.. Gase sepe hela, its not like I'd tell anyone.

Her: Yeah... I understand.

The lift stopped and the doors opened then she stepped out, he followed behind her and turned into room 2. He walked past two beds and recognised his sister sitting at the corner.

She smiled tearfully and burst into tears as he stopped by her bed...

Odirile: What happened? Stop it with crocodile tears Asalepele, do you have any idea what you did to that woman's house?

Asa: I'll go clean it

Odirile: She called the police! Why did you abort? I would have helped you raise the baby if that boy was denying it... The problem with you, you're miss know it all... Gao kgalemelwe Asa. You've broken my heart, I'm very disappointed because i thought you'll end up in university. Instead you're sleeping around... Your age mates are in class as we speak now writing their exams.

Asa: I'm going back to class tomorrow, the doctor said I'll be out today after my scan... I missed my 2 exams papers but i know that if i pass what's left i can go... As long as I write 6 subjects out of 9 i know I'll pass. Ke go promiser bo B. Ke bakile ke ta itshwara ka maitseo... Please take me home and I'll never misbehave again.

Odirile: Still don't want to tell me who got you pregnant?

Asa: I want to put it all behind me... I don't want to date anyone. I want school only... It's just some stupid boy.

Odirile: He didn't threaten you into aborting right?
Because if he did then i will -

Asa: He didn't... I don't want you getting in trouble for me. I've disappointed you enough... I just want to go back home and behave...

Odirile: I hope you're not just saying

Asa: I promise...

He stepped over and hugged her while she sat on the hospital bed...

At the manager's office...

Two police officers walked in and shook hands with the manager before sitting down...

Officer: We are here for the cc TV footage we talked about...

Manager: Waitse gore after talking to you this morning i realised that our cameras were not working days prior to the incident, even on the day of this stabbing it wasn't working.

Officer2: Are you kidding me? You said your cameras probably had something

Manager: I know, i thought they were working... But since we never really check on them we didn't know they don't work...

The police officers looked at one another and sighed....

Minutes later they walked out of the building and dialed Thamiso....

Thamiso: Hello?

Officer: Hi, its me... We just walked out of the complex, they don't have the cc TV footage... Did you say something about them having it?

Thamiso: What do they mean? I got it from their assistant manager this morning. I have a copy

Officer: Are you sure you have it? Because the manager seems very sure

Thamiso: Don't worry I'll drop it in the office in a few minutes, it has the dates and everything.

Officer: Alright cool

He hung up then they got in the car and drove off...

At Thamiso's House...

Meanwhile Thamiso hung up and dialed his father's phone but it was off, he dialed his mother...

Her: Hello?

Thamiso: Hi, are you at work or home?

Her: I'm at work, we are with the police, someone

just broke into your father's car. They stole his phone, wallet and the laptop.

Thamiso: My laptop or his laptop?

Her: I don't know he keeps talking about a laptop, the police are here santse gole busy. I'll call you back or you can call him when he is done talking to them

Thamiso: Ok

He hung up and sighed...

Thamiso: (whispered) Shit!

At Odirile's House...

Later that evening Asalepele walked in shamefully as her parents looked at her... Odirile sat down and sighed...

Her mother: Where are you coming from? We sent you to Maun for school and you rent houses? Where do you get the money for houses?

Asa: (looking down) I'm sorry...

Her father turned his blind face to her direction...

Him: I wanted you two to have a bright future and live better than we are but it seems that's not where we are headed. I am with a broken heart... Asalepele you've broken my heart my daughter...

Odirile: It's still not late... She can still go back to school tomorrow and write her exams

Mother: Ago kwala eng thogo ya gagwe e tetse banna?

Odirile: I trust her... Let's not dwell on the past... Are mo itshwareleng a kwale exam... (turned to her) Asa you don't have time, other kids were reading while you were sleeping around... I won't sugar-coat anything... If you don't focus you're going to fail. I

won't pay for your tutors, whatever money I'm going to make will be to improve the lives of our parents... They deserve better, do you understand me?

Asa: Yes, i understand. I will pass

Mother: Mxm, waii... Selo se mphetsa pelo ke tase shimega...

She took off her shoe and smacked her as she hid behind her brother, Odirile hid her behind his back as his mother threw the second shoe which landed on his dick... He clenched his jaws and put his hand over it...

At Fefe's House...

Later that night Odirile knocked on the door, Fefe opened the door and smiled then he smiled and kissed her...

Odirile: Hours without seeing you feels like hell...

Fefe: How is Asa?

Odirile: (laughed) Reading

Fefe: (laughed) Did she say what happened?

Odirile: No, i think her little boyfriend probably panicked and denied the pregnancy then she aborted. The police asked her questions and she denied aborting.. She says she woke up with that pain and after seeing that blood and the baby coming out she called a taxi and rushed to the hospital..

Fefe: Ok..

Odirile: (smiled) Tomorrow ill be a free man....
Thamiso and i saw the footage.

She smiled then he leaned over and kissed her....

In court....

The next morning Odirile parked the car and stepped out with Fefe then they walked in the building holding hands...

Fefe: Courts really scare me waitse..

Odirile: I know... I was worried but that footage gave me hope.

They took their seats and waited with a whole not more people coming for other cases, minutes later the court doors opened and everyone got in. They took their seats and sighed..

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

41

At school....

The siren wailed signaling the end of the lesson then the teacher closed her books and walked out. Asa stood up and followed her...

She wasn't sure how she'd respond but she knew she needed to do this...

Asa: Ma'am?

The teacher turned around and looked at her...

Her: Yes?

Asa: I was wondering if you can give me the syllabus

so I can study the other topics that i missed..

Her: (recognised her) What happened to you?

Asa: I was pregnant but i had a miscarriage.

Her: Oh, I'm sorry... Are you feeling OK?

Asa: Ee mma

Her: I'll bring you the syllabus tomorrow, did you get for other subjects?

Asa: I only got 2 for the options. Its hard to find teachers because exams have started and others don't come to class..

Her: Yeah, lessons long ended.. Le nna i was just here for the revision. I'll ask other teachers for the syllabus and give you. I hope other students aren't making it difficult for you.

Asa: Not really, i don't care what they say. I want to show my brother that I am capable of doing exactly what he expected me. My parents also lost hope in me.. I have made mistakes and I've learnt that money makes all the difference... I don't think go bechetswa go monate go heta madi a oa

bereketseng.

Her: Gontse hela jalo ngwanaka, when you grow up you'll realise that men get turned off by women who are burdens and always begging for money. They want women they know can also help them in life... If you don't have money as a woman you get abused. Independent women don't get abused, a lot of women who depend on men are forced to stay even if they're not happy because that man is their everything. That man is her salary so how can she leave? Instead she will say leaving an abusive relationship is hard... It's not hard that's why women easily leave broke men... They don't need support leaving or rejecting a broke men but when he has money they want support because leaving is hard. It breaks my heart tota... I have a sister who-

Her emotions raised as she spoke until she noticed she was talking to a student...

Her: Anyways... I know you'll pass because you were

one of the best students ever.

Asa: Ee mma, thank you.

She walked back in class and sat at the corner reading trying to catch up for the next exam paper...

At the office...

On the same morning Thamiso walked in the IT office and sighed standing by the door...

Thamiso: Hi, how far are you?

Technician: I still can't locate it, as soon as whoever has it switches it on I'll be able to locate it but i don't think the person switched it on. Its last location is your plot number... I don't think the old man had a chance to even use it.

Thamiso: (Sighed) Man! Kana this guy is getting arraigned today... Anyways, thanks....

Thamiso turned around and walked out then he caught sight of his mother struggling to zip her dress, he stopped then he knocked on her door...

Her: (turned) Oh hi, help me here..

He walked in and zipped her dress then she turned around and looked at herself on the mirror, she had put a little foundation than she should... Her eyebrows weren't lined up correctly, actually they were too dark.. And she didn't look comfortable in such high heels at least not anymore than she used to be when he was growing up seeing her rock them... Seemed like she was under pressure or something...

Thamiso: You look beautiful...

She turned around like she was surprised and for

some reason it hurt to see that look in her eyes...

Her: (smiled) Thank you...

He stepped over and rubbed her eyebrow so it can be the same as the other. Knowing women he knew she probably found out about his father's shenanigans... She probably thought the problem is with her...

Thamiso: Is everything OK between you and papa?

Her: (faked a smile) Yeah... Why?

Thamiso: Just asking...

Her: (sighed) You're old enough to understand right? I mean you have relationship problems so i might as well tell you this... Sit down...

He sat down and looked at her then she sat on the couch and took off her shoes...

Her: I've always been faithful to your father, but one day your grandfather came home and your father wasn't home. I told him your father went for one of his short business courses and he said he'd spend a night and leave for Gaborone the next day. It wasn't surprising because he always slept in our house when he was in Maun, like a good daughter in law i fed him and gave him water to bath. Later that night he came into my room and forced himself on me... I was so shocked i didn't know what to do next... I was new in marriage and i didn't want to be the one to break a united family. For a while i kept quite then i found out i was pregnant...the problem with this was your father left when i was on my period and he came back when i was five months pregnant, he could tell i had a belly because I wasn't big bellied woman... I told your father what happened and he didn't believe me... He kicked me out when i was pregnant... I was homeless... Life was very hard... I don't know how he talked to your grandfather or if your grandfather ended up admitting it because

when i was nine months he finally came back and apologised for kicking me out. We went for the scan and we found out it was a boy... He was excited to finally have a son and he named him Thamiso III Things were fine but your father has never been the same thing since. I don't know if he thinks i actually slept with your grandfather or what your gran told him... He has been cheating ever since and now I'm tired because I'm not happy... Sometimes i wish i could cheat too but i love him, he thinks I'm the most evil person on earth because deep down he believes i cheated... I don't know though... I just don't know...

Thamiso turned his head and looked at himself on her mirror while he still sat on the chair then he stood up and walked out, he took out his phone and dialed his grandfather...

Him: Hello?

Thami: Are you home?

Him: Yes, why?

Thami: Just wanted to pass by. I'm coming..

Him: Ok, bye

He hung up and hurried out....

In court....

Odirile calmly listened as his charges were read
were read..

Clerk: The defendant is charged with one account of
murder, what's your plea?

Odirile: Not guilty!

Fefe looked around and sighed, knowing there was a
cc TV brought so much comfort. This was probably
just a formality before he can be taken out of this
whole thing.

Prosecution: We request that the accused be remanded as our investigations are ongoing, we still have witnesses he might get in contact with and interfere with our investigations.

Odirile turned and looked the judge.. Ofentse looked around for Thamiso but he wasn't around...

Judge: The accused shall be kept in custody until bail is posted. Your next court date is the 28th. Next case!

Odirile slowly stood up and walked out as the officers approached and cuffed him...

Odirile: Ke kopa go laela motho yo ke tsileng le ene...

Officer: Sure...

Fefe's heart pounded as she looked at him talking to the officers then he smiled at her and nodded calling her over with his hands cuffed...

She walked over then he kissed her before she could say anything...

Odirile: I'll get ask for bail on the next month, ok? Until then you'll have to run the business. (turned around) Get my phone...

She got his phone then he turned around and kissed her...

Odirile: This will be over soon. Don't even think about it, Thamiso is on our side and he understands.

Fefe: Ok...are you sure you'll be OK in there?

Odirile: (smiled) Yeah, it's actually not that bad... It's a peaceful place, you keep your distance and

everyone is out of your way. Don't worry about it. We have 2 big contracts coming, please don't lose them. Get Ivan and Bans to help...

Fefe: Ok...

He leaned over and kissed her again as the officer tapped him on the shoulder...

Him: Ae gontse mr

Odirile: (laughed) Kana ill be gone for almost a month

Him: (laughed) Ore tshwarisa nopa areye

They laughed and walked away escorting him, Fefe smiled as she watched him chatting with the officers then her smile disappeared as she realised he was actually gone, and he might be gone for a while if she didn't find a proper lawyer. She turned around and walked away dialing Thamiso....

Thamiso: Hello?

Fefe: Odirile has been remanded, from their words it doesn't seem like they saw the cc TV kana that part of the case will come after?

Thamiso: My laptop was stolen and the assistant manager who gave me the video is not in office, he is avoiding me i don't know why, the manager is saying their cameras are not working.

Fefe: So there is no video? Odirile helped us get our daughter back and you lose the only thing that can prove his innocence?

Thamiso: I'm doing the best I can to find my laptop.

Fefe: Don't ever talk to me until you bring that video. If you don't find it then you're dead to me. Gothe le Bella you can forget about her and go be with Coco and live happily ever after. If you want to see your child or want to have a civil conversation with me you'll make sure Odirile gets out of this as soon as possible. I'm giving you exactly 3 weeks to do that or you're dead to me. If you think baby mama's can be

crazy then you haven't seen crazy, I am going to be your nightmare. How can a footage conveniently disappear when it's needed the most. Thwaagala!

She cut the call and walked away...

THREE WEEKS LATER...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

42

At Thamiso's House...

Fox knocked on the door several times and stepped back worriedly, he walked around Thamiso's car trying to see if there was anything suspicious then the door opened.

He turned looking at Thamiso standing by the door in shorts then he walked over...

Fox: You scared me, why are you not picking your phone?

Thamiso walked back in the house and sat down rubbing the sleep off his eyes...

Fox: It's 11 o'clock in the morning and you look like shit, you don't have a girlfriend so what's eating you?

Thamiso: I just need time away from everyone

Fox: What's going on?

Thamiso: Tell me something, do i look like my father or my grandfather?

Fox: You all look the same and that shit is awkward as hell... Can't wait to see your son.

Thamiso: Yeah but who do i look like more?

Fox: Does it matter? You're the same bloodline, what difference does it make?

Thamiso: Because apparently my grandfather is my real father.

Fox: Wareng ne mona...Are you smoking something?

Fox stepped over and put his hand over his hand feeling his temperature then Thami slapped his hand off...

Thamiso: I'm serious!

Fox: How is that possible?

Thamiso: He forced himself on my mother

Fox: Did you ask him?

Thamiso: I wanted to ask him a couple of times but he always has visitors, yesterday i went there again and my grandmother couldn't give us time alone..

Fox: This makes sense though...(smiled and pointed thoughtfully) I mean why would your father have 40% and you get 60% of the family business... You're his brother not his son... He probably got that 40% as bribery to raise his little brother. This old man ate on his son's plate...

Thamiso: Don't put it like that....

Fox: (held his waist in disbelief) And i thought my family history was embarrassing... You're your father's brother, like he is your big bro!

Thamiso sighed and stood up then he leaned against the wall and sighed again...

Thamiso: I feel like my life has been a lie... No wonder my grandmother doesn't like me very much... Or maybe my mother is lying... I can't fully trust this woman either, this is the same woman who accused Fefe of cheating. Shouldn't she of all people have thought maybe just maybe Fefe wasn't lying?

Fox: Just call your gran and ask him, do you have to be there in person? Ask him on the phone

Thamiso: I want to be there to see his face in case he thinks of lying.

Fox: Just call him, anyways wanted to check on you... I have to go, please go get a haircut...

Thamiso: Shap..

Fox walked out then he picked his phone and dialed his gran...

Him: Hello?

Thamiso: I've been wanting to ask you something the last three weeks but i never get a chance so I'm just going to do it over the phone.

Him: Ok, what's going on? I heard you're coming back to the family business, I'm really impressed... I knew you'd make me proud and take over one day.

Thamiso: Are you my father or grandfather?

There was silence then the old man coughed and rubbed his gray hair...

Him: I was drunk...

Thamiso: You're not answering me

Him: Where are you? Are you home? I'll come over so we can talk

Thamiso: You haven't answered me

Him: I had a bottle of whisky with me, she was so scared she couldn't do anything, I'll never forgive

myself for that night. I'm sorry.

Thamiso cut the call and the phone dropped on the floor. He picked it up and sighed putting his hands over his mouth in shock....

In prison....

Odirile desperately looked in the eyes of his lawyer as he spoke...

Lawyer: There is no video... Did you actually see it? Like are you sure you saw it?

Odirile: I saw it and it was real.

Lawyer: Then someone wants you to go down for this... Can you think of anyone who would benefit from you being in here?

He paused thoughtfully and sighed...

Odirile: It can't be Thamiso... I don't know if i can trust him but he is genuine... I don't see him pulling off something like this.

Lawyer: Then who else? Ofentse? I mean she is going to get the company

Odirile: No, definitely not her... Do you think I'll get bail tomorrow? I need to get out of here, I'm about to kill someone for real. These people are provoking me... I'm trying not to fight but it's not easy. Some people are just uncivilised.

Lawyer: Try to behave, you're not a first time offender so the judge doesn't trust you already.

Odirile: Ok... Do you think i can actually be found guilty of murder?

Lawyer: Things aren't looking good for you... It would be circumstantial if they didn't have your finger prints but they do... I feel like you're not telling me something too... Tell me about the knife.

Odirile: (angrily) Every time you ask me that i get the feeling you're the wrong person for this case, how many times do i have to tell you that i didn't do it?

Lawyer: I just don't want surprises but if you didn't then i don't know what our chances but I'll do my best. The problem with murder cases they take a very long time but you can find comfort in the fact that every accused person has the right to wait for their trial outside because you're not guilty until proven guilty but only if the judge feels like you're not a threat to the society or the investigation itself.

Odirile: (sighed) OK...

Lawyer: (sympathetically) Tomorrow you'll be out...

Odirile sighed and rubbed his face leaning over the table....

At Odirile's House...

Later that afternoon Asa took off her uniform and

ate last night's leftovers before taking out all of her big brothers clothes then she sat by the tap and begun doing his laundry...

He'd be out tomorrow and he needed to come home to a clean house and clean clothes, he'd probably pass by for a quick bath before going to Fefe's house...

At Rragwe Thamiso's office....

The grandfather pulled into the senior directors parking lot and stepped out of the ranger then he fixed his tie and walked towards the building...

He ran upstairs and caught his breath at the top of the stairs then he calmly walked across the reception as the front desk girls respectfully greeted him....

Him: Has Thamiso's office been made?

Receptionist: No sir, we haven't heard anything about him having an office...

Him: Ok...

He walked towards his son's office and walked in, Thamiso's father cut his online call and closed his laptop looking at his father...

Oldman: Thamiso asked me if I'm his father this morning... What happened? I thought you'd tell me before disclosing such information..

Rragwe Thami: Why would i tell anyone my father slept with my wife?

Oldman: Oh ok, must have been your wife then...

Rragwe Thami: So you both just discuss it behind my back?

Oldman: We didn't discuss anything, don't be a baby... This building is getting old, it needs

renovation... Why isn't Thamiso here to give this place a life? Clearly you're failing...

Thamiso's father sighed looking down...

Oldman: Where is she?

Him: In her office

Oldman: Can i talk to her? Or you're still insecure about me talking to her?

He kept quiet looking down....

Him: I don't want you talking to my wife, you've hurt me enough

Oldman: You're talking as if I've taken something from her, she still taste the same doesn't she? It was just sex, you should be glad she didn't take part or enjoy it...

Him: Still, don't talk to her. I prefer it that way...

Oldman: (pointed at a hidden camera) What's that all about?

He turned around and looked at it...

Oldman: Looks like someone has been watching all your dirty little secrets, are you still bringing little girls to the office?

Him: I'm not...

His heart pounded, did his wife put it there and how long had it been there?

Oldman: Let me talk to her about Thamiso..

Rragwe Thamiso: Please don't tal-

The door closed then he took a deep breath trying

not to choke..

He sat there for a minute not sure what to do then he stood up and walked towards his wife's office. He stopped by the door and listened...

Her: Please stop...

He pushed the door open as his father stood behind his wife's chair with his hands over her chest while she tearfully buttoned her blazer. He stepped back and unbuttoned his suit jacket then he put his hands in the pockets...

Him: Like i was saying... I'm not impressed with how Thamiso turned out, maybe i could have raised him myself so he could be something different... He is just a copy of you.. At his age i had just started this company and it was thriving... I don't even know how he ended up being a police officer... I mean at least

he could have been a soldier killing poachers since we don't have war... Or maybe SSG a letse mpama, something serious instead of sitting behind the desk... It's one thing to be a failure but it's another to raise another failure. This boy is so weak... If he is not back here doing something serious by the end of the month then i might as well take back my shares... It's about time this company got a makeover. I retired thinking you'll do something better but you're worse...

Rragwe Thamiso: Can we talk in my office?

The old man zipped his pants then he walked out, rragwe thami walked over to her and pushed her braid off her forehead...

Him: Are you OK?

Her: (slapped his hand) Don't touch me with the dirty fingers you insert into little girls. Get out of my office,

you're so weak i get raped in front of you and you say nothing... (angrily) Do you still think I'm lying about your father? Get out!

He stood there looking at her sadly then he walked out and headed back to his office where his father was sitting..

Oldman: Sit down...

Rragwe Thamiso sat on the couch and sighed listening...

Oldman: This building is getting old..

Him: I'm planning a renovation... Give me until March... I'm doing the best I can.. About the shares... I'm sorry if i haven't been working up to your expectations... I'll find a way to motivate Thami to join me here... I can't afford to lose my position in the company...

Oldman: You need to up your game, don't relax because i can take away all these... I need hard workers...

Meanwhile Thamiso knocked on the door and walked in on his father and grandfather talking...they turned looking at him then he sighed...

Thamiso: Dumelang...

The old man stood up and fixed his suit jacket...

Oldman: You look like shit! Don't ever walk into this building without a suit jacket... Golo ha gase ntu ya nyatsi ya gago ole lerete...

Thamiso clenched his jaws and sighed without a word, knowing grandpa if you talked back he'd smack you before you complete your sentence...

Oldman: If things are not in order by the 30th around here, I'm coming back to the office and so many people will lose their positions even those who are getting free salaries when they're government employees... This is not a charity organisation. You can't have it both ways...

He walked out and closed the door, Thamiso turned and looked at his father... He leaned over and rubbed the corner of his teary eye...

Thamiso: Are you OK?

Him: (faked a smile) Yeah.. Something got in my eye... You should really consider coming here... A lot of us are depending on your decisions. I'm not as strong as you think i am.... The reason why i want you to be happy is because if you're happy I'm happy...

Thamiso: What do you mean?

Him: Just come help me run this..

Thamiso: Mama told me about grandpa being my father... Is that true?

Him: Yeah.... I didn't want you to find out but yes...

Thamiso: How do you feel?

Him: (faked a laughter) what choice do i have? I have to be fine... It makes no difference because you'd still be my responsibility if you were my brother..

Thamiso: Why didn't you report? I don't understand how something so big can be kept a secret

Him: Report him then what happens? We go on newspapers? I lose the company, your mother's dignity and people doubting her... I didn't believe her, why would anyone believe her? They would drive her to suicide and wena... You'll be caught in between... Keeping this was better...

Thamiso: Ok, I'll come back... You can get them to fix my office. I'll serve my notice..

His father smiled then he smiled back. There was an

awkward silent moment then Thamiso stood up...

Thamiso: I'll talk to you later, i have to go see Bella.

Him: Ok...

Thamiso walked out and closed the door...

At Fefe's House...

Minutes later he stepped out with a plastic bag and knocked but there was clearly no one then he got back in the car and drove to Odirile's office...

At Odirile's office....

Later on Thamiso walked past some employees as they walked out the front door...

Thamiso: Is she in?

Worker: Yes..

Thamiso: Thanks..

Thamiso quietly walked along the passage and knocked softly with his fingers before slightly pushing the door, his eyes landed on Fefe's butt as she stretched herself fixing the window blinds...

She turned around in her body hugging dress and looked at him...

Fefe: What do you want?

Thamiso: Today I'm getting my daughter... Where is her preschool located?

Fefe: Let Odirile out... I'm not playing with you..

Thamiso: It's not up to me... I want to help him too but some things are beyond my control. Stop punishing me... I need to see my daughter

Fefe: You're not getting her unless Odirile is out..

Thamiso: Do you know that i have my problems too? My life doesn't revolve around Odirile. I'm helping him because i know for sure he is innocent... I saw that footage and I'll find it, if not I'll find a way to get him out but i don't need you acting like a bully on me. Please let me see my daughter... I need to bond with her... I'm begging you... My things are not going well, i think bonding with her will give me hope... Ke a go kopa

Fefe: No

Thamiso: If i steal the murder weapon and make the docket disappear will that make you happy?

She sighed calmly...

Fefe: So you'll risk your reputation for him?

Thamiso: For you... I want you to be happy so you can give me a chance to be with my daughter. I know you don't love me anymore and it's ok...but i

need my daughter.

She hugged him then he put his arms around her, he closed his eyes and held her gently... A hug from her was more than he could ever ask for...

Fefe: (softly) Thank you...

She stretched up and kissed him on the cheek, by now she knew it would be motivation enough, the desperation in his eyes wasn't hard to notice... She needed Od out after all...

Thamiso's blood rushed through his veins as her soft lips landed on his cheek.. He didn't initiate this so he definitely wouldn't get in trouble... Right? The warm breath from her sweet lips on his skin gave him goosebumps as he looked in her eyes confused. His boner stretched his boxer briefs and tightened his pants then she moved from his cheek and kissed

him on the neck, his whole body froze as he held her waist...

Thamiso: You won't get me in trouble right? I didn't touch you. (she placed her hand on his chest then he looked in her eyes) Skato mmolella the mma...Ke na le stress se sentsi, gake bate se sengwe gape.

She put her finger on his lips shshing him and smiled before kissing him on the lips. He could closed his eyes as the precum stain on his pants got larger and larger as she kissed him then she rubbed his lips and smiled leaning back...

Fefe: Go make the weapon disappear, in fact give it to me...(smiled) there is more where that kiss came from...

His heart pounded as he looked in her eyes then he swallowed...

Thamiso: Ok, give me an hour...

Fefe: (smiled) Good... I'll be waiting on this desk for you..

He turned around and almost hit the wall then he stumbled around looking for the door and walked out with his hand inside his pocket holding his boner...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

43

At Odirile's office....

A little after an hour Fefe sighed exhausted then she took off her high heels and placed them on the table, she walked around the office barefooted holding Odirile's picture..

The cold clean tile comforted her bare feet and her short dress slightly slipped up her thighs as she stared at Odirile's picture...

There was a knock then the door opened, Thamiso walked in and handed her the knife still in its seal..

She slowly got it and looked at it then she looked in his eyes, she seemed to have been waiting though

he didn't want to say it...

She stared at him without saying anything until he looked down embarrassed. It must have been at this point that he realised there was no reward because the look on his face... He couldn't even look in her eyes probably afraid she'd read his mind then he swallowed and sighed...

Thamiso: I have to go... Bye

Fefe: Bye

He turned around and walked away, she stood by the door watching him as he walked away dragging his feet. Guilt struck her as she looked at the knife...

Fefe: Thami?

Thamiso: (turned around) Maa?

Fefe: (wiggled her finger) Ta kwano!

He walked over as she put the knife down closed the door then she kissed him, he kissed her back and reached for her cheek kissing her softly then she unzipped his pants and slid her hand in his pants....

He caught his breath looking at her as she massaged him back and forth then she kissed him and carried on massaging him... Was this it? Just a hand job? For risking being captured by thr cameras overseeing the room full of evidence... Getting questioned and having to lie himself out of that...

But i guess it was better than nothing, maybe he'd get a bigger reward if Odirile really got out and the case was over...

She got on her knees and lubricated him with her spit then she carried massaging... She stood up and put his hand over her warm flesh and carried on

rubbing...

With the hand over her flesh he closed his eyes and pictured himself inside her as she rubbed him.

Thami: (gasped) Mmmh.....

She sped up and he shot his thickness on the the floor until the last drop then she shook it and put it back in his pants. She kissed him and smiled...

Fefe: Thank you...

Thami: Can i see Bella?

Fefe: Not today, I'm exhausted... How about tomorrow?

Thami: I did what you wanted..

Fefe: (sighed) OK... I'll bring her over

Thami: Ok

He fixed his pants and looked at her...

Thami: Are you going to tell him?

Fefe: No

Thami: How do i know you're not just saying?

Fefe: I'm not a baby

Thami: When did you grow when it comes to keeping secrets?

Fefe: I won't tell him, you just have to trust me.

Thami: Tabe osa dira sente because him and i are in good terms. I'll tell him i got the knife and gave it to you but that's all he should know.

Fefe: Ok...

Thami: Bye...

He looked in her eyes one more time and sighed...

Thami: Are you happy?

Fefe: with?

Thami: With life in general?

Fefe: Yeah...

Thami: Ok, I'm glad you're... There is so much going on at home... It still feels like a dream.

Fefe: What?

Thami: My grandfather is my real father and my father is my brother... I'm stuck between doing what has to be done and following my passion. Its like I'm having midlife crisis. I've not even spent a day with my daughter...

Fefe: Ke taa tisa ngwana...

Thami: Ok, thanks..

He turned around and walked away, Fefe closed the office and sighed with her back against door then she rolled out a tissue and cleaned out his cum. She threw it in the bin and picked her shoes. On second

thought.... She looked around the ceiling in case there was a camera... This was a security company after all. There was nothing then she locked up and passed by the overnight tech crew bidding them goodbye before leaving the building....

At Fox's House...

Meanwhile Fox whistled showering in the bathroom, his girlfriend peaked at him one more time and quickly walked in the bedroom where she removed his phone from the charger and searched his messages, calls and gallery..

She found nothing then she clicked on his recycle bin and recovered 2 deleted nudes from some girl then she resorted a deleted video... If it was a sex video she was definitely going to post it, these btchs must be exposed!

She forwarded herself the pictures and deleted them again then she clicked on the video... She covered her mouth and laughed then she forwarded it to herself and deleted it again.

She walked out pressing her phone and forwarded her friend the video, the friend responded...

Her: Oh my God, So Thamiso is stupid like that... What kind of a man let's another man treats him like that? I've lost all respect for him

Girlfriend: Imagine a guy like him wanting you Did you see how this guy easily drowned him? What kind of a cop is this?

Her: Hee mma, the sad part is the last part when he hugs this guy trying to show him he is tired. Bathong this is gay. I'm showing Cassy gore a bone gore sweet guys are a turn off.

Girlfriend: Imagine monna osa itweleng.

She laughed and put down her phone....

At Thamiso's House...

Meanwhile Thamiso walked in the house carrying shopping bags, he placed them on the counter and dialed his father...

Him: (low voice) Hello?

Thamiso: I just bought Bella some food... She is coming

Him: Ok, finally... Your mother can't wait to see her. She says Fefe isn't answering her calls.

Thamiso: Maybe she is afraid of her, have you talked to mama?

Him: She is bathing then ill try..

Thamiso: Good luck fixing your mess, nna mme o papa

Him: (laughed) If you say so

Thamiso: Provided the cheating stops

Him: (laughed) It's done..

Thamiso: Shap...

He hung up and carried on lining up Bella's things and toys. His phone received several notifications but he just ignored it and got ready for an evening with his daughter....

At Fefe's House....

Fefe locked the door pressing her phone and clicked on a post she had been tagged on..

" The guy on the video is police officers in Maun and the one drowning him is a security guard. 10 for security 0 for Police!"

She clicked on the video and watched as Odirile drowned Thamiso until he was exhausted. She clicked on the brutal comments and read, before she could finish there was another tag and the video was shared amongst the online newspapers....

At Thamiso's House...

Meanwhile Thamiso looked at his watch and changed the channel to the cartoons while Facebook notifications beeped one after another then a call came through. He picked...

Thamiso: Hello?

Colleague: Ao boss, abe osa bue gore mthaka ole ogo dirile jaanong in the pool? When was that? Before he was remanded?

Thamiso: What are you talking about?

Colleague: You're trending on facebook being drowned, this video broke my heart. I respect you and i have never pictured you in this position. I couldn't finish the video i almost cried when you hugged him-

Thamiso cut the call and logged on facebook then he clicked on the video, his heart almost fell off as his joints got cold. He sat down and swallowed then he clicked on the comments, everyone he knows had been tagged including Fefe.

He put down the phone and quickly switched off the lights and the TV.

Thamiso: No! Please no!

He sat down trying to press his phone but his hands shook uncontrollably. Fefe's lights brightened the house then he locked the house and removed the

keys, he put his phone on silent and sat on the couch listening as she knocked until she gave up and went back to the car then she called but he just stated at her calls while reading the mocking comments on facebook...

*

*

The next insert will be posted at 11pm tonight. Like and leave a comment.

*

*

Unexplainable

44

At Thamiso's House...

Thamiso's hand shook as he scrolled through Facebook, now pity pouring from Facebook influencers demanding justice for him and the others wondering just why any man would take a beating like a child.

Coco: Hey teddy, let me know if you need company tonight. No strings attached just old friends being there for one another when things are difficult. Deactivating your account can help too.

Fox: Ke ko police, i pushed her against the wall and she reported me. If you don't hear from me thy locked me up. I'm sorry. I forgot it was ever there.

Bro please don't do anything stupid. You know you're my strength. I'd never do that to you, my intentions were pure about the video. I'm disappointed in myself.

Countless messages loaded as everyone send messages, calls too and Fefe's knock on the door...

Fefe: Thami? Your car is outside so you're in there please talk to me... Please open the door.

How do you even face a woman after getting such a beating from another man, her man. He switched off the phone and put it on the table then he leaned over the sink and washed his face.

This would never end, the whole world knew... His colleagues... Even if he quit his job people at the office knew. The scene of his hugging Odirile exhausted played in repeat mode countless time as

he closed his eyes trying not to picture it, but then his colleague mentioned it and everyone on the comments talked about it...

He sat on the toilet and rubbed his aching eyes as tears rolled down, he washed his face again and walked in the bedroom... He sat down and reached under the bed for that gun... But he had taken it back to his father's office....

He walked in the kitchen and quietly pulled the drawers then his eyes fell on the rope....

At the senior house....

The old man walked in his office and sat down then he put on his reading glasses and pulled the laptop over while talking to the phone..

Him: I can't see it..

Assistant: Type Police officer and security guard

He typed and watched the video as his heart beat doubled...

Him: Let me call someone.

Assistant: Ee rra

He hung up and dialed Thamiso's father...

Him: Hello?

Grandpa: What are you going to do about this?

Him: I've already contacted someone to take care of him inside, Lesilo's son is a jail guard. We agreed on a price for all the guards on duty gore ba je sengwenyana. They will take care of him tonight... The idea is for him to "try escaping" then they will do

what's necessary.

Grandpa: That's how you handle business... Contact Thami and make sure he doesn't do anything stupid. I don't trust that boy at all. He is too soft for my liking...

Him: Let me try calling him...

Grandpa: Ok, bye

He hung up and sighed taking off his glasses....

At Thamiso's House...

Meanwhile Fefe walked back to the car and checked on Bella, she was still sleeping on her seat then she went back to the door...

Fefe: Thami please don't do this to me.. I know you're inside... Don't do this to Bella... Please open the door because i want to hug you. I don't care what

happened on that video... Well I'm disappointed because i thought you guys just talked. Thamiso? if you can experience this and carry on smiling like nothing happened then... I don't even know what I'm saying please open the door...

She rubbed her tears and knocked on the door then he opened the door looking down. She switched the lights on and looked in his reddish eyes then she hugged him...

Fefe: I'm sorry...

Thamiso: I'm fine... Don't worry about it...

Guilt stricken she put her arms around his shoulders and kissed him. He picked her up and put her on the couch then he kissed her getting between her legs...

Thamiso: Is the car locked?

Fefe: Yes...

He picked her up and walked in the bedroom where he laid her down and kissed her then he pulled the drawer and picked a condom. He kissed while rolling the condom on and #Removed...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

45

At Thamiso's House....

Thami tied the condom while Fefe picked her panty and put it on, he turned back and kissed her...

Thami: Thank you..

She looked in his eyes and faked a smile, it would make his day worse not to get a smile....

Fefe: It felt so good... I missed you...

His face lit up as he smiled and kissed her, she never knew the difference between men's strokes until now...Now she wondered what made another man

so sweet and another just average.... Odirile's strokes were different... Super! His waist moved different and even when he wasn't having sex with you... When he is just playing rubbing himself on you the way he moved his waist would turn you on and make you reach in his pants. The way he kissed was different too... The way he handled the pussy and flicked the clit... It's like he knew the clit is sensitive yet he inflicted just enough pressure to make you want more, for some reason he enjoyed to inflict that little pain that comes with smacking his bulbous head on a pussy because he'd look into your eyes while doing that... Just awesome.

Thamiso: Lay down, I'm coming...

He picked up everything and walked in the bathroom while she dragged herself up the pillows and sighed laying on her back...

She wondered what OD was doing now in his

cell..Probably taking press-ups in the dark? She smiled and laughed....

Thami placed a tray of food on the bed and kissed her...

Thamiso: I'm going to get Bella...

Fefe: Di key ke tseo...

He grabbed the keys and jogged outside with so much energy, Fefe forced a fruit down her throat but a bite was enough. She put it back in the tray and put on her clothes as Thami walked in smiling carrying Bella...

Thami: (to her) Hey princess.... (smiled) We meet again... The last time we were together like this you were inside your mommy's belly and we didn't know lies ahead of us.

Fefe sadly looked at him as he walked around the house showing Bella, the excitement in his voice and endless smiles... She hadn't seen that in a long time. For a moment it was as if that video trending on facebook didn't bother him...

He turned the TV on and put his daughter on the couch by the bed, Bella jumped up and down pointing at the TV, it was as if she'd met him before...

Music from Moana played then he picked her up flying her around singing along with the cartoons...

Thami:

What can I say except, You're welcome!

For the tides, the sun, the sky

Hey, it's okay, it's okay

You're welcome

I'm just an ordinary demi-guy

She laughed out as he waved her around and sang for her. She almost forgot how fun he could be, i mean besides not being an expert in bed the guy was sweet and gentle... Didn't even know how to raise a voice at a woman...

Besides moving on quickly he'd handled the pain very well without beating her like Jane's ex when he thought she cheated...

He paused playing with Bella and smiled looking at her...

Thamiso: What are you thinking?

Fefe: (smiled) Nothing..

Thamiso: Come here...

He stretched his hand and pulled her up then he turned her around to dance while he carried Bella. She forced herself to dance as they laughed and eventually got into it... The song ended and another started as Thamiso smiled at her still carrying his daughter...

Thamiso:

Heart, beats, fast

Colors and promises

How do be brave

How can I love when I'm afraid

To fall

But watching you stand alone

All of my doubt

Suddenly goes away somehow

One step closer

I have died everyday
waiting for you
Darling, don't be afraid
I have loved you for a
Thousand years
I'll love you for a
Thousand more...

He got emotional and stopped singing then he put his daughter on his chest and hugged her dearly. He locked eyes with Fefe as she sat on the bed looking at him...

Thamiso: (mimed) Thank you

She smiled emotionally, he hugged his daughter so dear... Like he didn't want to let go then he turned around and walked out of the bedroom talking to her.

Thami: We are staying up all night right? Team No sleep...

She turned around and laid her head on the pillow thoughtfully....

In prison.....

Meanwhile Odirile laid asleep on his back with his arm over his face with his cellmates...

The guards beat the bars with sticks and startled them, the prisoners all woke up and pinned their elbows looking in the dark... It was very dark but they could recognise two other guards from their voices...

Guard: Odirile? Stand up!

They turned their torches on and blinded Odirile as he blocked the light with his hands but they turned him around and cuffed him...

Accused1: Where is he going?

Guard: Shut up!

Odirile: Guys le tsoge le ntshupela the banna!

Accused2: Trust me, i am a lawyer and i know something is up... Nna ke ha because I've been accused of fraud but i am a trained a lawyer with my own lawfirm. Don't resist, just go... Whatever happens there we will deal with it in court with people who understand the constitution. Nna gake ngange le mathaelathuto.

Guard: O bitsa nna lethaelathuto?

Accused2: Why would you be the one offended?

Take him, we have stories about guards taking prisoners aside... This time you'll learn a lesson. We

are not convicted prisoners here... We are innocent until proven guilty. We are waiting for our trials so don't treat us like prisoners. Tsamaya le ene... All of us are looking at you..

Accused 3: Go, take him... We might have just met here but we know each others stories... We've known each other... Ra itse this guy o tsere ngwanyana wa lepodisi and his family is powerful too so he is going to pay. What's the best plan than to do it in prison... Gare bana the banna!

The guards locked up and escorted him, Odirile took a deep breath as they pushed him with his hands cuffed behind his back. They put him in the dark room and closed him inside while they stood by the door outside....

Guard: Guys i don't want to lose my job ka dilodisele. Those guys already ba lemogile what's going on...

Odirile slowly stood up and walked to the door where he stood and listened...

Guard2: Let's return him, they will deal with him outside akere he is having a bail hearing. 4K ne eleng tota for a life le gone..

He hurried back and sat down then the door opened, he still didn't understand what was going on but he knew someone wanted him dead... But who? He didn't have enemies...

The guards walked him back to his cell and left him more confused....

In court....

The next morning Odirile sat in court searching for Fefe but she wasn't there, he smiled at Bans and Asa,

then his parents and manager...

Bans rubbed his fingers signalling him he had the cash for the bail, Jane tapped him to stop before the court officials could hear him. A part of him hoped the judge had not seen the trending video.

Fefe walked in while the case was on and silently sat down, she took a deep breath and sighed guilt stricken then she smiled at Odirile. He smiled back clueless...

Thamiso walked in and sat far away from Fefe, Odirile recognised him and smiled nodding clueless. Thamiso smiled back briefly then he looked down guilt struck...

With everyone here to support him, Odirile hopefully turned his head listening to the judge...

Judge: I've gone through your bail request but I'll have to deny you bail. See, a bail is not just granted... I have to look at your behaviour and your ability to stay out of trouble and not interfere with the investigations. Unfortunately you're not doing well so far...i hope you sit down alone and ask yourself if violence is the answer to everything. Next court will be on the 18th. Next case!

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

46

In court...

Odirile's lawyer walked besides him as he was escorted back to the van...

Lawyer: Remember the surprises i was talking about? This judge would have let you out but you just had to trend drowning a police officer...

Odirile turned and looked at him...

Odirile: What?

Lawyer: You're the most famous man in Botswana right now...

Odirile: How is Thamiso coping, he must be going

through the worst..

Lawyer: I don't know

Odirile: Tell him i want to see him, O mo reye a ncheke

He turned around and noticed Thamiso walking by alone...

Odirile: Thamiso?!

Thamiso walked closer as the guards opened the car door for him...

Odirile: Ke kopa o ncheke

Thamiso: Sure

Odirile: O shapo?

Thamiso: Yeah, I'm good..

Odirile: O ncheke the monna

Thamiso: Ke tago cheka...

Odirile hopped in with his hands cuffed, other prisoners joined him and the escorting officers then they closed the door and drove off....

Fefe stood by and waved at him as he smiled at her through the little window. Thamiso walked over to her her and held her hand gently squeezing it...

Thamiso: Are you OK?

Fefe: Yeah

Baneedi walked out of the building with Jane and looked at Fefe as Thamiso held her hand talking to her. Jane looked at Bans as his face dropped...

Jane: Ke eng?

He looked at Fefe again as Thamiso hugged her...

Bans: I didn't know I'd be this hurt when my sister hurts Odirile. He might not have money but he actually cares about her, or maybe i trust him with her than him and his evil family.. I wouldn't be surprised if he is the reason od is in prison as we speak.

Jane: Bua le monnao ee... Ago bua le ene. Ke tago emela at the gate...

Baneedi and Jane walked past them, Thamiso slowly let go of her hand as Bans looked at him..

Jane: Hi Fefe

Fefe: Hi

Jane: How is Bella?

Fefe: She is ok, she is at school.

Jane: Ok, bye

She walked towards the gate then Bans turned looking at Fefe, she shamefully folded her arms and looked down embarrassed..

Thamiso: I'll wait in the car..

Fefe: Sure

Thamiso: (to Bans) Aita

Bans just glared at him then he walked away, about a minute passed while Bans angrily stared at her...

Bans: Why is he holding your hand?

Fefe: He was just comforting me

Bans: I hate him, I'll never forgive this guy for kicking you out with nothing and handing out your clothes to the needy while you struggled. He couldn't even let

you get a blanket! I don't care if he thought you cheated, when you have been with someone for a long time le dira cohabitation you don't kick them out with nothing... He became jealous because Odirile gave you attention and helped you pick up your life...

Fefe: I love Odirile, I won't hurt him...

Bans: Then stop talking to him

Fefe: Thamiso ke rragwe Bella kana Bans, i can't just cut him off... I also don't have to hate him. I'm over what happened. We react differently and he was hurt too...

Bans: Don't hurt Odirile, I'm not saying this because he is my friend but when he loves a woman he really does... You know he loved his girlfriend, after the car accident he took care of her... Her family got tired but he was there until her last breath... See how long he stayed single? Its not like banyana ne basa mmate... He just waited for the right time... Me not wanting you together had nothing to do with him as a man but his sick little fantasies. Kopa gore o ska

utusa Od bothoko like that...

Fefe's eyes welled in tears as she looked down, she glanced at the car where Thamiso was sitting in the car curiously looking at her.

Bans: Gape if o bata Thamiso, let od know while he is still inside. He will have like a month to pick himself up. As much as kere Odirile o shapo le ene ke motho o tolwa ke pelo... Ene tota ibile nkase beche ka ene kere gaana go dira sepe... Rothe re na le di breaking points. What do you want?

Fefe: I love Odirile... He makes me happy... But Thamiso ke rragwe ngwanake and Bella has to spend time with him. I'm just trying to establish a healthy relationship with him.

Bans: Ke itse ose maaka nnaka.. But if you start lying I'll be disappointed. Guys are not like women, they don't cry when they catch you cheating... If they catch one another in your house you'll end up dead, if you have been keeping up with the news you'll

know what I'm talking about. Example gae kgakala... Oska hora Odirile ore o girlfriend ya gagwe then you go behind his back with Thamiso. Nna Thamiso wa ntena ibile i won't ever talk to him for what he did to you... I'll only forgive him when his family has properly apologised for the way they treated you. Until then he can kiss my ass. He hit Odirile with a car while he was carrying a child... This guy has mental problems, he showed up with a gun at your window!

Meanwhile Thamiso opened a bottle of water and drunk looking at Fefe and her brother talking, he couldn't hear what they were saying but he wasn't happy... Which is reasonable, he'd probably feel the same way about a guy who accused his sister of cheating.

He picked his phone and dialed his grandpa...

Him: Hello?

Thamiso: Hello, wanted to find out when we are going to Fefe's family to apologise

Him: I'll call them today and tell them we would like to see them tomorrow.

Thamiso: Ke bata go ntsha magadi

Him: For your daughter? Isn't it too early? We are all yet to welcome her and get to know her.

Thamiso: No, i want my daughter and her mother. How much should i budget for?

Him: I'll take care of your wedding expenses

Thamiso: Really? Everything?

Him: Yeah, that's what grandfather's are for.. Have you proposed?

Thamiso: Not yet

Him: Ngwanyana yo gawa mo thakanela le mshwane wa guard? {aren't you sharing her with the guard?}

Thamiso: Ke bata gomo tsaya santse ale ko prison {I want to get her while he is still inside}

Him: Looks like you're growing up... How are you

handling the video?

Thamiso: It's actually working well for me, she spent the night in my house and she doesn't want to let me out of her sight.

Him: Good.. Let me talk to your father

Thamiso: Bye.

He hung up and sighed as Fefe walked over, he studied her face as she got in and pulled the seat belt...

Thamiso: Are you OK?

Fefe: Yeah..

He rolled up the windows and drove off...

At the mall...

Coco walked out of the salon with her friend and walked into a bridal shop...

Her: How is Thamiso doing?

Coco: He hasn't replied me..

Her: I hope he is OK... Odirile gaa utwe waitse.. Hane ese crush yame nkabe ke mo roga.

Coco: Katswa a ja monate OD wa teng,

Her: Thamiso nne a tshwere sengwe mme?

Coco: Uh, he is not bad... His good personality overcompensate for his weaknesses.. Ene mme o siame hela mme he is not the best i ever had...nna kore I'm one realistic person. I know a man cannot have money and have a good dick at the same time... Also Thamiso hasn't had a lot of relationships, Fefe was probably his first so the guy hasn't had experience mogo kalo when it comes to sex. Gape what is sex tota.. I want a good man.. I wanted my kids to have a father like him because he is good and he has money. My kids future would be secure

jaanong dilo tsa bati. The divorce is getting finalised and to him it's like i never existe-

Her: (whispered) He is over there!

They turned and looked at Thamiso as he swiped for a ring, he got the receipt and shoved the ring in his pocket then he smiled surprised to see her...

Thamiso: Hey...

Coco: (she hid her ring behind her handbag) Hi...

Thamiso: How you doing?

Coco: I'm good... What are you doing in here? Wa nyala?

Thamiso: How was Dubai? I saw your beautiful pictures on Facebook

Coco: It was great, what are you doing here

Thamiso: You look beautiful... (looked at his watch) I'm running late, retaa thulana..

Coco: (smiled) Sure..

He walked out and headed to the parking lot where Fefe was drinking water talking to the manager...

Fefe: Yes, i understand that... Ok, I'll sign them tomorrow. Ok, bye.

He got in the car with a plastic of drinks and drove off...

Fefe: Thanks...

Thamiso: What time does Bella knock off?

Fefe: Pick up time is between 4 and 4:30, after five there is a P40 penalty for late picking the student late.

Thamiso: Ok, we still have time... I want to show you something...

Fefe: What?

Thamiso: You'll see...

He drove for a while and stopped under the tree, he pulled his seat back and faced her...

Fefe: (smiled) What?

Thamiso: I don't know if this is the right time to ask but i feel like I've delayed this question for so long that we ended up parting.

Fefe: Eng?

He opened the door and walked around the car then he opened the door and let her out, he reached in his pocket for the ring and got in one knee...

Thamiso: I wanted to ask this in private, away from everyone so you can be free to give me an answer from your heart.... Will you marry me?

*

*

The next insert will be posted tonight at 11pm. Like and leave a comment..

*

*

Unexplainable

47

Somewhere in Maun...

Fefe's mouth dropped as she looked at Thamiso then she looked at the ring...Riri covered her mouth in shock and looked at her standing behind Thamiso...

Riri: You need to take Odirile's dick out of this and think very hard! Marriage is not about sex... It's about stability and decency. You know Thami loves you and you can control everything...

She'd never been so tempted in her life...She never stopped loving him but it was just not the same after the baby saga and it would be so perfect if it was OD on his knee popping the question... She wouldn't think twice but then Thamiso wasn't bad either...

Had no criminal record...i mean OD wasn't a hard core criminal but still... He didn't have a good record..

Thami would definitely be easier to be with, he never even raises his voice at a woman and he'd make a good father....nothing like knowing your children's future are secure... They'd live a much better life, private schools and overall good life... Everything was OK and the sex? Well he was teachable... It's not like she herself knew what she wanted until she met OD, maybe Thami was just afraid to be adventurous...

Thami slowly stood up and put it back in the box...

Thamiso: Don't be in a hurry to say yes. I know this came as a shock because we are not dating... Gape i know there is Odirile...I just thought after last night...maybe you felt the same way i feel... If i was a nightstand le gone I appreciate it. Its better than nothing and you're free to take me for a ride anytime you want... Financially too... Even emotionally... If

you need someone to talk to I'm here but I want us to give Bella a stable family.. I want us to give ourselves a second chance... I miss you.. This baby switching did a number on us and i miss us.. Now that the unexplainable has been explained i feel more closer to you.. I really want to marry you...

Fefe: I'll marry you...

His eyebrows lifted as he smiled surprised and even laughed looking right in her eyes...

Thami: Whaaaat?

It was always the surprise look on his face, he genuinely didn't expect a yes and for a moment he smiled like a kid getting a present... She laughed at him and he laughed at himself putting his hand over his face....

Thami: (laughed) I sound desperate, this

embarrassing... I wanted to be a man about this... I just... I didn't expect a yes... I was just shooting my shot.. O serious you'll marry me? Like allowing my parents to bring magadi, dikgomo mbuu, bagolo ililili and the pastor "you may kiss the bride" kind of thingy?

She smiled and put her arms over his shoulder then she smiled looking in his eyes...

Fefe: I'll marry you...

He stepped back and sighed in relief as he rubbed his head then he stopped smiling and looked at her, he swallowed and looked at her emotionally... Was this it? Another chance? Ok, Thami keep it together... He swallowed again trying not to be emotional then he took out the ring and slid it on her finger as she smiled...

He hugged her and even lifted her as she hugged him with her legs. He walked around the long grass carrying her in his arms then he went back to the car and put her down. He leaned over and kissed her then they got back in the car and drove off...

As he drove he wondered about Odirile but then he didn't want to give her a lot to think about in just one night night. He got a yes, that's all that mattered. He looked at her and held her hand as he drove with the other....

At Bella's school...

Later on Fefe smiled and picked Bella then she turned around and walked towards Thamiso's car...

Fefe: Daddy! Daddy! Daddy!

Bella smiled shyly as she put her in the back and closed the doors. Thamiso locked the doors and looked at her..

Thamiso: Hi...

Fefe: Say hi daddy

Bella: (shyly) hi daddy...

He smiled and turned back to the steering wheel as he drove out...

Thamiso: We should get her a car seat, and furniture...

Fefe: Ok...

Thamiso: I can't open a bank account for her because we need a birthday certificate so you can use my ATM card until her legal papers have been settled in court.

Fefe: Ok...

He drove towards the mall while Bella hummed the songs she heard at school...

In Prison....

Later that night Odirile laid on the bed staring into space... For some reason tonight he couldn't sleep and he wasn't sure why.

He tossed and turned several times until it was midnight then he sat on the bed and sighed in the dark.. He needed a walk outside to get some air but this was prison... He waved a mosquito off his ear and laid down... It still didn't make sense how his finger prints got on that knife... He'd never touched a knife anywhere...If anyone was framing him he'd have to... Wait! That knife! The knife he caught! The skinny guy with the earring... Now it mad4 sense! I mean why would anyone throw you a knife... And

now that he was thinking about it, that guy had some kind of biker gloves! He couldn't wait for the morning so he could talk to his lawyer...

He closed his eyes and tried to get some sleep, imagining Fefe sitting on top of him playing on his stomach always did the trick... She leaned over and kissed him then she sang him a soft song until he fell asleep....

In Thamiso's car...

Later that morning Thamiso parked in the prisons parking lot and picked a shopping bag, he looked inside just to make sure he bought everything he might need in there... And more to buy friendships for safety.

He walked towards the security check where he handed in everything and turned around for a frisking.

The guard ran his hands all over him for any concealed weapon before completing his registration...

Minutes later he walked in the visitation section and sat down. His subconscious started again as he tapped his foot anxiously...

Meanwhile Odirile approached with a guard and smiled surprised, he sat down and laughed as they both smiled..

Thamiso: What's up

Odirile: Good man, its good to see you... I was worried about you and the video... (stopped smiling) I'm sorry... I know what it's like to have your ego and pride taken away from you. I would have never done that to you if i knew i was being recorded or that women would see that... I know guys rona rea lebala but I'd never embarrass another man before women

because it's going to be a never ending thing.

Thamiso: It's ok, don't worry about it... I'm off social media for now, ke kamoso hela something will pop up and they will talk about it. I brought you a few things, toiletries and food so you can share with your cell mates. They will give them to you.

Odirile: Thanks a lot...from here talk to Bans or Fefe, tell her i need to talk to my lawyer. Ate, i just remembered something about the knife

Thamiso: The black one?

Odirile: Yes, why?

Thamiso: (looked at the guard and lowered his voice) Its "missing"... Figured it would help you... But they wouldn't notice now because they don't need to look at it, they're busy investigating other parts of the case, i don't want to say anything either so we just have to wait until they notice but you can let your lawyer know so he can ask questions. Your case will be dismissed.

Odirile looked at him for a minute and smiled i disbelief...

Odirile: I can't believe I'm saying this but i like you...

Thamiso looked down sadly and bit his lips before sighing...

Thamiso: I'm just being fair but don't trust me please... I wouldn't want to hurt you because sometimes it's hard not to hurt the people we're close to.

He stood up and sighed looking at him...

Thamiso: I hope one day when my life is in your hands you'll remember this moment and everything I've done to help you. Have a good day bro...

He turned around and walked away.. Odirile frowned
confused and sighed...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

48

At Fefe's mothers....

Fefe's mother shook her head in disbelief as the expensive cars lined up driving through the gate...

Her: I can't believe this people actually came, i thought they were joking... I've never seen such shameless people in my life..

Fefe's family members turned around looking at them as they stepped out of their cars and walked over, women careful not to let dust on their shoes while men walked gently without letting the dust on their polished shoes...

Fefe's mother's breathed heavily looking at

Thamiso's mother... See this woman right here? She could just strangle her! She clenched her teeth as they pulled the chairs and sat down...

Grandpa: Bayei dumelang.... Le tsoga batho ba ga Kamanakao?

Fefe's father: (smiled) Dumela tawana...

Thamiso's mother: (shamefully) Dumelang betsho... Before we even start may i apologise to Fefe's parents?

She stood up and knelt before them putting her hands together..

Her: I cannot undo what i did the last time i was here, I'm sure I've angered you and hurt your feelings. I apologise from the bottom of my heart..

Fefe's father: It's ok, we all make mistakes..

Her: Thank you, but mmagwe Fefe is still angry... I've

hurt her feelings and I totally understand. As woman she is still thinking about how her daughter was mistreated... Mmagwe Fefe intshwarele the molekane...

Mangwe Fefe: I forgive you... Modimo a go thuse o nne le pelo ka gorr o pelompe.

Her: Ee mma...

She went back to her seat and the meeting begun as the grandpa sincerely apologised...

In prison...

Meanwhile Odirile sat on the ground leaning against the wall looking at the prisoners standing by talking, a group of guys shoved one another and then guards got alarmed they calmed down...

He looked at the Prisoners standing at the garden

with watering cans... After the first imprisonment he thought he'd never be back here again... Would his clients trust him again after that trending video and the murder mystery... Even if he got out which he knew would happen one day... Would his reputation be the same again?

He leaned back with the back of his head against the wall, Thamiso's words still couldn't leave his mind and he knew exactly what he meant... He knew he still wanted her but Fefe was not the type to cheat, in fact if anything happened he'd be the first person to know...

He thought he'd handle this like a man but knowing he might be here for months maybe even a year was slowly beginning to scare the hell out of him...

At Fefe's fathers....

As hours passed and the elders warmed up to the apologies...

Fefe's father: We hear you... But as you know that the most affected person isn't here... We might have to bring her over. It might be easy for us as parents to talk but what about our children? You get my point

Grandpa: That's the other thing... The children have long made up and started seeing each other in secret. I don't know if they were afraid we would judge them but i also come with other news.....

Fefe's mother frowned in shock...

Grandpa: We would like to pay magadi... Our son is ready to bring our daughter in law home..

Mmagwe Fefe: I don't understand... Fefe has a boyfriend and she would never leave him for Thamiso who doesn't trust her.

Grandpa: You mean that criminal? Well i don't know if you're not close to your daughter or not but she is engaged as we speak. She is wearing my grandson's ring..

She looked at them shocked...

Rragwe Fefe: Thank you botsadi, we will talk to the rest of the family and revert back to you.

Grandpa: Go lebogile rona rra... (stood up) Tholang sente..

They all stood up and left, Fefe's mother picked the tray and walked in the house taking out her phone from the breasts and dialed Fefe....

At Odirile's office...

Meanwhile Fefe sat on Odirile's chair staring at his

picture, tears filled her eyes and she put her hands over her face crying.

Her phone rang then she picked it up and looked at the screen, it was her mother... Probably shocked too. She put it down and let it ring until it stopped... There was a knock on the door...

Asa: Fefe? Knock knock!

She quickly rubbed her tears and smiled as Asa walked in..

Asa: (smiled) Hi...

Fefe: Hi..

Asa: I was thinking maybe i can help around here since I'm done with exams, or maybe i can come stay with you and babysit Bella. She is my little sister after all...

Fefe looked at her and sighed.

Asa: The truth is I'm afraid to sleep alone... I no longer feel safe alone... Sometimes i wake up at night dreaming about a man stabbing me or just trying to kill me so I wouldn't say anything to incriminate him m

Fefe: Who?

Asa: Just a man, it's just a dream... Last night i didn't sleep at all... I promise i won't misbehave. I'll clean the house and take care of Bella... I'll sleep in the sitting room. The only problem now is that nowadays when i sleep i don't switch off the lights maybe I'll finish your electricity

Fefe: The bulb doesn't use much power... And I'm moving into a bigger house so you'll use Bella's room.

She smiled and punched the air...

Asa: Thank you, but it won't be long... Nna keya UB... I know Od is going to have a heart attack when he sees my results akere he doesn't trust me... He'll be shocked by As and Bs

Fefe: (laughed) He will be proud, go help the front desk girl... I'll find you something to do.

Asa: Ee mma, are you going to check on Od later? I want to see him

Fefe: Yeah, we will go together...

She walked out as Fefe's phone rang then she picked..

Fefe: Hello?

Her mother: What about Odirile?

Fefe:.....

Her: I'm talking to you!

Fefe: It's not an easy decision because i love Odirile more

Her: O pelompe ngwanaka, did you tell him you're getting married?

Fefe: I'll tell him

Her: This poor boy has loved in every way possible and you run after money?

Fefe: It's not about money, i don't even know if Odirile will marry me... And there is Bella who needs her father... I'm just playing it safe because i know Thamiso loves me.

Her: I'm speechless, i never thought you'd do this. I trusted you too much. We've set the date for magadi, o dire o ntshe Odirile mo bothoding.

Fefe: Ee mma..

She hung up and sighed, would she really get over Od and just love Thamiso like he never dumped her for another woman. She sighed...

In Prison....

Later that afternoon Fefe waited as Odirile walked over, his face lit up as he smiled and leaned over for stolen kisses...

Guard: OD wee...,!

Odirile smiled and sat down looking at her as she looked down smiling...

Odirile: You look beautiful...

Fefe: Thank you...

She looked at his arms and chest as he smiled looking at her.. She blushed looking at his lips and eyes... His smile made her smile even when she wasn't planning to...

Odirile: Ke a go rata Fefenas... A mme waaitse?

Fefe: I know, i love you too.

Odirile: You look beautiful... Anything interesting i should know?

Her heart skipped as she looked at him, Riri folded her arms standing behind him...

Fefe: No...

Odirile: (he smiled without a doubt and sighed) I can't wait to get out... Bona..

He leaned back and showed her his boner, she covered her mouth and laughed as he laughed embarrassed...

Odirile: (laughed) I know, eish

Fefe: (laughed) Shems..

Odirile: I think next month I'll be out, don't ask me why... I'll explain when I get out... I want a full meal as soon as I get out, the food is horrible.. And I want my girl the whole night...

She smiled blushing as he looked in her eyes...

Odirile: O ithokomele babe a utwa?

Fefe: Nhg... I came with Asa... She wants to move in with me but i don't think I'll manage.

Odirile: You don't have to explain yourself.. I understand... She'll be fine. Gake itse why nowadays a boiha jaana but she'll be fine. Give her a post ko tirong to keep her busy. I don't want her to go back to her old ways.

Fefe: Ok... (stood up) I'll see you tomorrow let me give Asa time

Odirile: Ok...

He smiled emotionally as she walked away, he closed his eyes temporarily taking in that moment then he smiled again as Asa walked over smiling...

THREE WEEKS LATER...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

49

At the DC office...

The photographer bent over focusing his lenses on Fefe's face, her makeup and hairstyles together with the blue German print dress she had on glowed through the lens. He moved the camera to Thamiso, his perfect haircut and bear trim with with a full suit complimented her...

The other videographer slowly moved the video camera recording as both families sat behind them...

DC officer: What type of a marriage will this be? In community of property or Out of community of property?

Thamiso: In community of property...

Fefe: In community of property...

The marriage registration carried on a witness from each family also registered...

DC officer: Thank you, you've been registered. From here your names will be listed so that if any of you have promised anyone marriage those people can speak, if anyone hasn't said anything within 21 days you'll be here to officially be united mo re go bitsang go pagolola maina. Thank you, God bless you...

Thamiso stood up and helped her stand then they all walked out as the camera men walked backwards filming their steps, Fefe's feet on her heels while Thamiso rocked his stylish Italian boot... The camera slowly rolled up their tailor made Setswana couple goals designer clothes...

Tipsy aunt: Ke kgaole mogolokwane?

Aunt: (laughed) It's not yet the wedding... Wait for the wedding 3 weeks from now abe o kgaole motho yo monte!

Both families laughed out loud and shook hands before parting, Thamiso hugged Fefe and smiled...

Thamiso: You look beautiful...

Fefe: Thank you...

Thamiso: Photoshoot ya magadi ke nako mang?

Fefe: The photographer said between 5pm and 6pm so we can get sun-kissed pictures..

Thamiso: Ok, see you later..

He kissed her then they each went to their families...

At Odirile's office...

Meanwhile Asa walked in the reception and sat down holding a handful of sweets then she handed the receptionist 2 sweets..

Her: Thanks... Kante is it true that Ofentse is getting married? Kana rea nganga le my friend on facebook.

Asa: (laughed) Marrying who ka my brother is still inside?

Her: Kana kgang... Let me tell her to send me a picture. Maybe Fefe went to a wedding and she thought ke ene bride..

The friend sent a picture of Fefe in her dress standing with her parents...

Her: Bona..

Asa: She said her cousin is getting married weeks ago... Maybe that's it...

Her: Exactly, and people always get tailors to make them nice dresses for the wedding.

Asa: I think on this picture she probably posed with Bella's father hela... I doubt that man would do anything. Facebook was grilling him weeks ago gape i don't think Fefe loves him. Ba akela mogatse nkgonne batho ba Facebook kana ba maaka gore... They just want drama and something negative to talk about.

They carried on working...

At Jane's House...

Banedi knocked and walked in while Jane laid on the bed with the baby's pictures wiping her teary eyes...

Bans: Hi...

Jane: Hi..

Bans: I got your message...

He sat on the edge of the bed and sighed reaching over for her butt and rubbed her gently...

Bans: I'm sorry... I know you had high hopes.

Jane: I'm beyond broken... My child without even knowing me.. And i still think that couple killed her because she wasn't like them. Maybe the husband thought she was another man's child or something but I'll let her soul rest in peace.

Bans: Exactly... (sighed) Fefe o thotse a pegike maina... A part of me wants to tell Odirile everything but I'm afraid... I've tried to talk to Fefe about telling him because she can explain better but she says she is afraid to tell him..

Jane: So she is going to get married while he thinks she is his? That will break him... Can she tell him while he is in prison? At least she knows he won't

touch her and he will have time to calm down.

Bans: That's what i said but she won't tell him, in 3 weeks she will be getting married... Yes the wedding will be in Shorobe but people will know. Everyone will know... This is the kind of drama I didn't want to get caught in between my sister and friend... I have to pretend to be happy for her while I'm breaking for my friend who doesn't even know what's going on...

Meanwhile in the office the manager picked the telephone and called Fefe...

Fefe: Hello?

Him: Hi, i thought you'll be in today so we can talk.

Fefe: Today I'm not feeling well, ill see you tomorrow.

Him: We haven't paid the workers and this is the first time this is happening, Od prefers paying workers on time because he believes if you treat workers right they will deliver...

Fefe: I'll come pay them tomorrow, i used the money

for something else but i think there is enough to pay everyone.

Manager: We also need to pay the bills especially WiFi, Basimane ba tech cameras need WiFi and all three cars need fuel. Last night we had to attend an alarm that went off but the tank was low i even used money from my pocket.

Fefe: I'll see you tomorrow... I'll come take care of everything

Him: We also have a problem, clients are dropping us... I think it has to do with the case or someone is going behind our backs painting us bad. The client we just lost was going to sign a big contract

Fefe: Ok, I'm a little busy. I'll talk to you tomorrow.

Him: Ok, bye.

He hung up and sighed frustrated...

At the police station...

The Detective walked in the office and pulled his chair sitting next to his colleague...

Him: The evidence is missing, ba lab they can't find the knife... They been searching all day

Detective: Wa reng naare? But you filed everything right?

Him: The file is corrupted, we have court tomorrow and his lawyer is slowly getting on my nerves now.

Detective: It has to be someone in the office mme kana.

Him: Yeah but it still doesn't change the fact that i have a suspect in prison and no evidence to prove his crimes...

Detective: This case ya gore bolaisa Batswana.

Him: Can you imagine how incompetent I'll look if i drop the charges? And i just find it awkward how that building manager suddenly changed saying footage ga eyo. I lost the knife so that video is my

only answer to prove this guy did this... we should get that manager and ask him serious questions. Someone paid him to hide it... This Odirile guy is tougher than I thought..

Detective: I also think if we put the manager under pressure we will get the footage... Let's go...

They stood up and walked out.....

At the building..

Later on the two officers looked at the manager as she sighed and put his hands on the table...

Detective: A man was killed guarding your building and you're protecting the killer? Will you live with yourself? Do you also know that when we catch you... You'll go to jail for tempering with evidence? One of our former colleagues already had the video but he is going to recover it which will mean you're in on the

murder... You'll be charged with conspiracy to commit murder...

The old man sighed looking down..

Detective2: You still have a chance... Give us the footage... If you were threatened or bribed we will understand... Justice must be served... An innocent man might be hanged for a crime he didn't commit or a guilty man is about to walk free after killing someone's child...

The old man clicked on the computer and turned it around to their faces as the footage played...

Both detectives stood up and leaned over the computer watching...

Detective: Oh man...he is right,he didn't do it... Our

killer is this boy right here...

Detective2: I can see that... He arrived after just like he said on his statement (turned to the manager)
Now you have to tell us why you first refused with the video...That will solve this case because it will take us to the doorstep of the person behind this mystery. Bua mdala rea diega... In case you haven't noticed you're in big trouble now.

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

50

In prison....

Odirile and his two cell mates took press ups counting together, the lawyer struggled on 4 press ups and dropped on his stomach hitting his chin on the floor and rolled on his back breathing heavily...

Him: (panting) Iyoooo

Odirile calmly took his press-ups looking at the former soldier who looked right back at him with a dare as they each counted to up to thirty.

The soldier begun to slow down as a vein emerged on his forehead while he granted... Odirile smirked as he took his press-ups... Of course his biceps were

burning, his back was killing him and his legs too but he'd always been good at hiding his struggles.. He breathed steady and now counted on this soldier falling but he wasn't, the soldier kept going even as sweat dripped down his forehead...

Man, he'd have to drop, this dude was just not giving up...

The lawyer guy sat up and hugged his knees staring at their biceps as they took press-ups slowly now...

Lawyer: Really guys? It's just a freaking game.... It's not that deep...

They kept going then he kicked them both as they collapsed on the floor laughing out loud...

Odirile laid on his back as his chest contracted and

expanded, he laughed and rubbed his sweaty forehead then he remembered Fefe would be coming today and smiled blushing...

Odirile: Guys Fefe is coming today....

Soldier: (smiled) Wago ipolaisa nopa laiteaka
(laughed) I have a feeling ill get bail tomorrow, i know the bail conditions will be that i stay away from this girl but guys i love her...

Odirile: Here is a tip... If you love her stay away from her. She chose that guy so you have no business beating him up.

Lawyer: Wena OD you take things simple...

Soldier: Says a guy who drowned a guy for kissing his girlfriend, I'd like to see what you'll do when he has actually fucked her.

Odirile smiled feeling a bit dump...

Odirile: (laughed) That's different..

Soldier: How?

Odirile: My girl does not cheat... She is soft so this guy kept pushing though she'd always told him to stay away. This guy had been pushy before...he once refused to leave her house. It wasn't about the kiss, i was sending him a message

Lawyer: So if she cheats on you you'd just leave?

He thought about it for a minute and smiled as the guys stared at him and laughed out loud...

Odirile: Guys come on

Soldier: Bua, you'd just leave?

Odirile: I honestly don't know

Soldier: (laughed) There you have it!

Odirile: But on a serious your girl is different, she cheated on you countless times, she keeps going back to the same guy, you might want some pointers

from him or just get rid him... Looks like you're the next best thing after him.

Lawyer: You're an animal, he needs counselling

Odirile: (laughed) for what? Counselling to help him get rid of his feelings for her? Love doesn't die.. I know this... You have 3 options, kill him and get her, kill her and kill yourself that way nobody gets her.. Or 3... Be her side nigga until God has mercy on you and helps you get over her.

Lawyer: Or just walk away, guys come on! There are so many women, I will never love a woman enough to think about killing

Odirile: Nobody thinks they can kill for a woman until they've done it dummy! Le nna I'm just saying, it's not like if i find myself in that situation I'll actually do it... I might actually break down in tears and cry like a little girl, you never know what you're capable of until you've been pushed to the edge.. I know he won't do it, I'm just being honest... From the bottom of my heart i don't think all these guys who killed women knew they had it in them

Lawyer: All of them have said to themselves "Nna ha ngwanyana a ntira jaana nka mmolaya" either internally or out loud.. Have you ever said it?

Odirile: Maybe it's because I've never been cheated... Before i met my late girlfriend i was a side nigga for several women and married ones too... It was just better that way. They didn't want money from me because their men took care of them, my job was to make them cum and give them an awesome time... Then i met my girlfriend, she was sweet... She never cheated and i never cheated on her... It wasn't about money... And she believed in me but she had a car accident and got sick, it didn't take long until she succumbed to her injuries then i met Fefe, she is just like her... She doesn't cheat and she is better because she tells everything...

Soldier: Wame o maaka a utwa.... I caught her with this guy and she cried saying nothing happened. This is what made me angry...

Lawyer: I love myself way too much to even get violent for a woman, so many women want me. (to the soldier) Wena gao neelwa bail tomorrow don't go back to that girl or else you'll be back here... Wena Od wago lela saan, mosadi noga... Women are the worst because they cheat for love and money... You're not rich so expect to be cheated with a guy who earns more... Sounds like she loves you plus you have a good dick... I actually wish i had what you have but even that won't save you... Women love money than dic.

Soldier: He has a good dick? What's a good dic?

Odirile: (laughed) O bata go ntshosa ne rra, Fefe gase type tse di chitang

Soldier: Tisa dic ke bone the monna?

Odirile: Fosek skwata, kante jaanong advocate ene dik oe bona jang. I never look at others when we shower

Lawyer: I used to think i have a little dic because my ex said that to hurt me so whenever I'm with guys i check out their dicks... It gave me so much peace to

know that I'm actually not small.. Ke normal hela sente and there are guys way smaller.

Odirile: Am i the only one who doesn't give a shit what size i am? Does size even matter? I never even think about it and i never look at other guys dicks.

Lawyer: That's because you've never had to worry about it akere, o kile a kgobiwa gotwe ntsutswane? Banyana ba taago nyenyagatsa gore o tsamae cheka batho.

Soldier: (laughed) Gape he has never been cheated, when it happens you even question your dick game

The guys chatted for hours each lying on their backs....

At Odirile's House...

Later that afternoon Asa got her parents bags as they got out of the taxi then she walked them in the house...

Mother: Your father should be having his cataract removed tomorrow... But i don't know if it will be possible since Odirile is out. He had booked us into a private hospital.

Asa: Fefe will take care of it, she is in charge now. I'll talk to her

Mother: Ok... I'm happy he has finally found someone responsible..

Father: She sounds mature too

Fefe: I'll bring your food let me call her first...

Asa dialed Fefe but there was no answer...

In Prison...

Later on Fefe's heart pounded as Odirile walked over, he smiled that smile... The one that made his whole face cute... He always smiled whenever he saw her

and it was hard not to smile back... She forced a smile and swallowed anxiously rubbing her fingers together...

He noticed something wasn't right from her face and frowned as he sat..

Odirile: Hi, are you OK? What happened?

She opened her mouth to speak but nothing came out, his worry flew up the roof as he leaned over trying to read her mind...

Odirile: Babe talk to me, is there anything bothering you?

Fefe: I don't want to be with you anymore, it's over between us.

Odirile: Did i do something wrong?

Fefe: No, i just don't want to be with you. Please

respect my decision.

She stood up and walked away, his heart shuttered as he stood up looking at her..

Odirile: Babe? don't do that....you can't walk away after dropping such a bomb on me... Fefe? Babe turn around... I didn't do this, i didn't kill anyone... God knows i didn't...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

51

In court...

The following morning Odirile sat in court silently, he wasn't sure what the outcome of his court appearance would be today, his lawyer had made all kinds of promises but he knew better than to trust the system... Above all... He couldn't stop wondering what he could have possibly done to upset Fefe... Maybe if he got a chance to explain whatever it is she'd understand and take him back. What was he without her... She had put a smile on his face and made his entire existence worth living...

He looked at his mother and father sitting in the gallery with his sister... He had promised his father he'd never get back in jail... His first was never a problem... His family totally understood... Actually

the whole neighbourhood... His cousins were happy too that he'd taught this child molestor a lesson but this right here was something else...

Prosecutor: Your honour we would like to drop our charges against Odirile, new evidence has been discovered and it has led us to believe the accused is innocent. This is a cc TV footage that recorded part of the incident and on it the accused is seen arriving on the scene right after the new suspect fled.

Odirile turned and looked at his lawyer then he looked at his mother as she gasped in tears.

He thought he'd be excited and maybe he was just not fully... Fefe should have been here... But at least he'd get a chance to find out what he did so he could fix it...

Judge: and the accused has been acquitted...

He didn't hear much really he still wondered what he did to upset Fefe, she must have been really upset not to even discuss but shoot straight to dumping her. Doesn't she know there is nothing he wouldn't correct if she asked... He'd anything for her...

The officer tapped on his shoulder, that's when he noticed the court was done and everyone was standing up. He stood up with cuffs on his wrists and ankles then officer uncuffed him... His mother walked through the crowd crying and hugged him as the journalist took a few pictures.

Mother: (tearfully) I knew you were innocent...

He hadn't seen his mother's tears in a while she even pulled him down and kissed his cheek, do you know how hard it us for African parents to kiss their sons... His mother touched his cheeks like he was 5 years

old and for a moment he smiled... Don't we all have a little child in us.. He smiled shyly and hugged his mother then he turned and hugged Asa before hugging his father...

He held his father's hand as they headed out..

Odirile: What did you come with? Did someone drive you here?

Asa: The manager... Papa missed his operation today. Fefe wasn't picking her phone and we didn't want to go to the hospital without the money.

Odirile: Ok...

A journalist walked over recording him with the phone..

Him: Hi Odirile, how do you feel about being acquitted?

Odirile: Not now please... Don't record my parents...

He opened the door for his father and helped him get in, see he knew if he answered this question this guy might ask about the drowning incident and he wasn't about to make his private life a show. The manager walked over and they bumped shoulders...

Odirile: Hi

Manager: We need to talk ASAP, i know this isn't the place but workers have not been paid, i have been buying petrol and electricity from my personal account... I've had to borrow money from my wife ko motshelong to buy a few things but she is not charging us interest.

Odirile: I just need my phone to make payments, I'll refund you too...

Manager: Ok. I'll catch taxi back to the office... Go make payments.

Odirile: Thanks man, I'll be there soon. I need to go

get cleaned up.

Manager: Sure...

He got in the car and turned it on then his cell mate jogged over and smiled as they fist bumped..

Soldier: I have been granted bail

Odirile: (smiled) Behave the monna, give me your number..

He grabbed a pen then they exchanged pieces of papers with their numbers...

Soldier: Sure boy

Odirile: Cheers...

Soldier: (smiled apologetically to his parents) I'm sorry i didn't greet you.. I'm just excited to be out

Mother: (laughed) We understand.

He laughed and jogged towards his cousin then Odirile drove off....

Odirile: Papa you'll go to the hospital tomorrow, my phone is at Fefe's house..

Father: Ok, how was it in there?

It was the worry in his voice, his father hardly spoke unless it was really important..

Odirile: It was ok, i made friends too... They're good guys..

Father: Please take care of yourself...

Odirile: I will...

Minutes later he parked the car and they all got out....

At the grandfather's house...

Meanwhile Thamiso's oldest sister parked the car and hit the horn...

Her: Guys let's go.... Bathong we are running out of time! Dance practice starts at 4pm...

The children ran out of the house excitedly and got in the car each holding an ice pop..

Her: Please bring more for the other kids at for the kids ba ko go Mmagwe Bella.

The kids brought more ice pops and got in the car.

Meanwhile inside the house Thamiso sat with his father, grandfather and uncle's in the living room.

Thamiso looked at his wrist watch and stood up...

Thamiso: I have to go, i don't want to be late for the practice

Grandpa: It's still in Shorobe?

Thamiso: Yes

Rragwe Thamiso: We will need to prove combis for people without cars, Shorobe is very far..

Grandpa: But those who won't attend in Shorobe will definitely enjoy our part in Maun..

Rragwe Thamiso: I want everyone to enjoy both celebrations...kana jang Thami?

Thamiso: Yes... But Fefe and i don't care about a big wedding. In fact the fewer the better

Grandpa: Nonsense! A small wedding for who? You're Thamiso the third! Everyone must attend your wedding. I'm not going to spend hundreds of thousands only for a few people to see it. This is the wedding of the century... You own Maun..

Rragwe Thamiso: He is stealing another man's woman he won't be comfortable showing her off.

Thamiso: Papa why oe baya jalo kante? I don't like the way you always put this.. I'm not stealing her, she broke up with him

Grandpa: Then why are you afraid to celebrate your wife? She is yours, you own her! She is your property!

Thamiso: She is not a property...

Thamiso sighed and kept quiet, at times it was hard to even explain how the real world works to this too...

Thamiso: A big wedding is fine...I have to go. I'm running late...

He walked back to the bedroom where his mother was lying on the bed lost in thoughts.

Thamiso: Are you ok?

Her: Yeah, say hi to Fefe for me..

Thamiso: I will...

Her: O kgweetse sente.

Thamiso: Ee mma...

He walked out and drove off....

At Fefe's new House...

Later on Odirile parked the car and stepped out dialing the manager...

Him: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, I'll explain later but for now I'll only afford to pay each employee half of their salaries. Can you arrange a meeting so i can explain this later please?

Manager: Ok, mme kana I think Ofentse misused the money because weeks ago she mentioned how she

used it.

Odirile: She probably had something important to do.
Talk you later.

Manager :Bye

He hung up and knocked several times then the lady next door opened her door...

Lady: (her eyes dropped to his zipper) Hi

Odirile: Hi, where is Fefe? By the way I'm Odirile

Lady: Nice name... Goes hand in hand with your body... (smiled) Katswa o dira tota..

Odirile: (smiled) Where is she?

Lady: She is Shorobe, she has been there for a few days..

Odirile: Ok, thanks.

Lady: Do you drink?

Odirile: Occasionally, why?

Lady: We should go out sometimes... (laughed) Ke bata go go itagisetsa

Odirile: (laughed) O bata go mpolaisa Fefe wena

Lady: (confused) Ele gore how do you relate to her?

Odirile: I'm her boyfriend...

Lady: Oh, sorry. I didn't know that... Thought you're the brother she always talks about.

Odirile: No gake ene

Lady: Ijoo sorry. Bye

Odirile: Bye

The neighbour frowned confused as Odirile got in the car and drove off...

In Shorobe...

About an hour later Odirile drove along the road listening to music, he pulled down the mirror and

looked at his haircut one more time then he turned his head side ways checking out his trimmed beard then he leaned back driving...

He looked at the shopping bag on the passenger seat and wondered if he brought every little thing she liked... Hopefully she'd enjoy this. A part of him still believed she'd jump right into his arms the minute she hears the truth about the case...

Thamiso would also like to hear about this one, his colleagues actually thought he was lying about the footage...but he'd see Thami later...

His excitement increased as he slowed down and took the little dirt road heading to Fefe's home...

He could hear loud music from a distance, were the neighbours having a party? As he approached he noticed about 5 cars parking under the trees in front of the yard and there seemed to have been a party or some sort...

He recognised Thamiso's car as he parked and stepped out, he walked through the gate looking at a group of people dancing in a line... This seemed like a practice... A practice for dance steps... Fefe and Thamiso were at the end of the dancers dancing... Was this what he thought?

Before the tree they were dancing underneath was another tree he had to pass by where the elders were sitting... Now he wasn't sure what to do... A part of him wanted to go straight over there and ask Fefe what was going on but he wasn't raised like that... He had to pass by the elders and greet them before going further.

Meanwhile Fefe's mother turned and recognised Odirile as he bent over sitting on the heels of his feet and respectfully put his hands together greeting everyone...

Odirile: Dumelang...

There was silence, from the way he kept looking at the dancers they could tell he had no idea what was going on... At least before seeing all this.

Mmagwe Fefe: Dumela papa, o teng?

Odirile: Ee mma..

Rragwe Fefe: How are you?

Odirile: I'm fine.

There was an awkward silence then he stood up and sighed..

Odirile: Ke gone ke gololwang, ba kgonne go bona gore gase nna. Go practisetswa lenyalo laga mang? {I just got released, they found out it wasn't me. Who is getting married?}

Mmagwe Fefe: Ago botsa Fefe {Go and ask Fefe}

Odirile: Ee mma

The way everyone stared at him. All the adults sitting under the tree stared at him, the people who were cooking at the fireplace paused and stared at him as he walked towards the practising dancers....

Bans turned around dancing and locked eyes with Odirile then he stopped, he froze for about a minute then he walked away as Odirile stared at him in shock...

Fefe and Thamiso stopped dancing and looked at him then the choreographer stopped the music... Everyone stopped dancing and looked at Odirile.....

Odirile's heart pounded as he looked at her

engagement ring, his eyes moved from her finger to her eyes then she looked down... A huge lump blocked his throat as he looked at her, he tried swallowing but it was so huge and painful he couldn't swallow. He stepped over and gently reached for her hand then he touched her ring just to make sure this wasn't some kind of a dream, it felt real then he looked at her...

Odirile: Babe what are you doing? What are all these people doing here... Please tell me I'm wrong...

He swallowed tearfully and turned looking back, everyone was staring at him.. Some of the elders had even stood up, others holding their waist watching...the ladies cooking froze holding the lids of the pots staring at him. The young men offloading firewood from a van paused each holding wood and stared at him...He'd never had so many eyes on him he wasn't even sure what to do...

He turned back and looked at her...

Odirile: What's going on? Did i do something wrong?

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

52

In Shorobe...

Fefe looked Odirile's face and swallowed, she expected some kind of rage but the broken look on his face and everyone staring didn't make it easy... What had she done... How was she going to get out of this without hurting anyone...

She looked at Thamiso who looked away and put his hands in the pockets...

Fefe: Let's go to your car and talk...

She turned and led him to the gate while he still held her hand, she looked at the elders and quickly slipped her hand from his.

He never knew a simple gesture of someone pulling their hand from your hold could hurt so bad but yeah, it hurt as he walked behind her with his hands in the pockets.

He walked behind her looking at her butt, was this it? He'd never touch this again...but he still had hope... Knowing Fefe there was a better explanation for this... She probably had a plan or something, was this revenge for Thamiso hurting her and embarrassing her? If it was then she was better than that and he'd put an end to it.

She opened the door and got in then he sat down and looked at her...

Fefe: I broke up with you because i want to be with Thamiso.

Odirile: Did i do something wrong?

Fefe: No... You didn't do anything wrong... And i still love you...

She leaned over and kissed him, he knew he had to stop her but he didn't...was he stupid? Because despite knowing everything happening outside the car he still closed his eyes and kissed her back. He placed his hand on her thigh and grabbed her ass tightly as his pants tightened then he reached for her neck and kissed her, she leaned back and sighed as he caught his breath...

Fefe: I love you but love alone is not enough... It's not always about love...

He looked in her eyes trying to actually understand what she meant but he still didn't understand...

Odirile: If its over why are you kissing me? Can you please tell me what's going on?

Fefe: I shouldn't have kissed you, I'm confusing you and sending you wrong signals. I'm sorry..

He took deep breath and sighed leaning back on the chair...

Fefe: I want to have a proper family with Thamiso. I want us to raise our daughter properly.

Was she really pulling the baby-mama-baby-daddy card? He once thought about this but he had convinced himself it wouldn't happen...

Fefe: I'm very sorry, its not you. Its me....

He stared at her lips as she spoke then he looked in her eyes...

Odirile: I just wish you could have long told me.

Fefe: I didn't want to hurt you but you're right. I'm sorry

Odirile: What happened to the money? Company money?

Fefe: I used it to buy some of the things i needed. I'm sorry...

Odirile: (he looked down) It's ok..

She got out of the car and closed the door while Odirile looked at her with a long face...

Fefe: Bye

Was it denial or did she seem different? The Fefe he knows is definitely not a cheater, this didn't make sense at all... Fefe wouldn't just flip just like that... She loved him, he wasn't lying to himself he actually felt her love for him. This was the same woman who

told him everything Thamiso had done in his absence...something wasn't right. Even this smile wasn't Fefe's genuine smile, she didn't smile with such confidence...Actually Fefe hardly expressed herself like this...

Odirile: When are you going to Maun?

Fefe: I'm not allowed to leave home until after the wedding.

Odirile: When is the wedding?

Fefe: 6th

Odirile: So you won't be going to work too?

Fefe: Yes..

Odirile: What about my clothes in your house?

Fefe: There is a spare key..

Thamiso approached from behind, Odirile looked at him calmly... Killing this guy was definitely out of question... He'd be the first suspect... He needed

another strategy but after figuring out what was wrong with Fefe.... Nobody around here could see it but she wasn't herself... Maybe it was about time he paid more attention to her mental health... Did she have a mental breakdown and just switch personalities? He didn't even understand what he was saying but he didn't have much time left..

Thamiso: Is everything OK?

Fefe: Yes...

Everything was fine until you showed up you dicklet piece of shit.

Thamiso: Can we talk?

Odirile just stared at him thoughtfully, now you want to talk? After visiting in prison and acting like a helpless little victim? Must be nice to be rich.

Odirile: (calmly) Sure..

They turned looking at Fefe as she walked away then they looked at one another..

Thamiso: I know we were getting along just fine, I'm sorry it came to this.

Odirile: Like you said, i shouldn't have trusted you but now I've just remembered that you actually let me out of prison despite everything you were doing behind my back. Which make me wonder why

Thamiso: I love it when justice is served, I was a police officer because of passion.

Odirile: Thank you...

He started the car and reversed, for a minute he was stressed out but then... Fefe needed help... She had something switch in her head and he was about to

turn that switch on...

Odirile: Congratulations on the wedding...

He rolled up the window and drove off without any facial expressions. He stopped by the side of the road and smiled at an old lady carrying water in bucket then he handed her the plastic bag...

Odirile: Mmama here is the food, i was bringing it for my girlfriend this side but she isn't there...

Old lady: Oh thank you son, God bless you...

Odirile: Thank you...

He joined the road and stepped on the accelerator. He had a few things to take care of before he could figure out how to help Fefe...

At the manager's office (stabbing scene)...

Later on the manager walked out of the building as his phone rang, he got in the car and picked the call...

Him: Hello?...

Voice: How did it go?

Him: I told them that this boy threatened my life, i didn't say your name.

Voice: Good, i just wanted to be sure.

Him: Ok, bye

He hung up and sighed as he drove off. He drove along the bridge and turned to the side of the park. He dialed his wife...

Her: Hello?

Him: Hi. I'm on my way... Are you home?

Her: Just got here... See you

Him: Bye

He hung up and noticed there was a car following him, the driver flushed the lights then he pulled over... He looked on either side of the road and noticed there was the park on the other side and the wild life department offices which were way way inside the fence... Even if he was attacked.

Odirile stepped out of the car and walked over to the old man, he leaned over the window and smiled playing with a screw driver...

Odirile: Hi, when the police asked about the video Thamiso got from you you denied having it. I need to know why... If you don't tell me I'm going to kill your wife and 6 year old son... See? I already know your family.

Manager: It's Thamiso's father. He asked me not to

tell the police.

Odirile: Thank you, have an awesome day...

He turned around and walked back to the car then he drove off dialing Asa

Asa: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, bolelela bo Papa gore ill be home late...

Asa: Ok...

Odirile: Bye

He hung up and drove off...

At the farm...

2 hours later he parked at the gate of the farm and walked across the field full off crops. After a short walk he stopped by the well and looked inside

thoughtfully...it was so deep and if anyone fell in here nobody would hear a single thing.. Is this love he felt he felt inside?

Odirile: I'll do anything for you my love... I'll help you...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

53

In Fefe's House (Shorobe)

Fefe's mother walked in the house while she sat on the bed putting on stick-on nails...

Her: Why are you breaking that man's heart?

Fefe: He is fine, we talked.

Her: What has gotten into you? Some men don't just walk away from betrayal like this... Especially quiet man. Don't mistake his silence for stupidity, koore wabe o bata gore ere monna ata go go bolaya abe le nna mpolaya ka gatwe bo mma basetsana re rata sukuri?

Fefe: I love Odirile but right now it's important to marry Thamiso. I've decided what my life is going to be... That's how I'm going to live, as Thamiso's wife

and the mother of his children.

Her: Don't go to Maun until you're sure Odirile has accepted this. What you did is dangerous...gao boi waitse. O seka horwa ke go didimala ga ga Odirile..

She walked out and closed the door.

At Thamiso's House....

Later that evening Thamiso slowly drove towards the gate and waited as it slid open, he wasn't sure if sleeping here alone was a good idea. There was no way Odirile would let this slide just like that...

He bravely drove through the gate and into the garage then he remained in the car while suspiciously looking around... He wouldn't even say Odirile was angry, he was just calm... But then he was still calm when he drowned him in the pool. This man is cold hearted... Or maybe getting him out of

jail had calmed him down? Maybe it really worked and calmed him.

He sighed thoughtfully sitting in the car, this guy was the director of a security company... Surely he knew how to make his way around secured places. What if he was waiting for him inside?

Something moved at the corner of the garage then he jumped startled and stared at the corner, it was just an empty plastic being blown by the wind. He sighed in relief and started the car then he reversed and drove out... He wasn't about to take chances... Not with Odirile...

At the Grandpa's House...

Later that night Odirile parked the car a short distance from the old man's house and stepped out, he took off his shoes and remained with socks then

he grabbed his cap and gently pulled it over his head. He put on the gloves and grabbed his backpack...

He'd never been so glad to be a security guard... It always amazed him just how low everyone thinks about security services because to them it means sitting outside the building guarding like back in the 60's. The insult that came with that assumption after you've cracked your head to pass exams about high security devices...

He stopped on the side of the screenwall then he took out a bottle of spray and walked towards the gate with his head down, he sprayed the security camera and stood by taking out a device which he calmly pressed until the alarm disengaged. He manually opened the gate and silently closed it then he walked towards the house...

He stopped looking at the whole house especially the first floor. Such a big house! So people actually

live like this in real life? He walked towards the garage door and pulled it up enough for him to crawl underneath.

Thank God the doorway wasn't locked, he opened the door and walked into the house silently...

The door on the first bedroom wasn't closed and he stood there staring at this young woman, she was probably the maid... Didn't look anything like this pieces of shit... Nice breasts though, probably 21 or less... Don't worry Fefe, we don't do cheating...

He turned back and walked upstairs, walking on this stairs seriously felt like a scene from a movie. The adrenaline was worth it though... He stopped on the first room and slowly open the door... Thamiso was lying asleep, naked...

A part of him screamed grab a pillow and smother

him but of course he wouldn't, at least not now. He was smart enough to know he'd be the first suspect... Getting away with something so big required planning and a lot of research...

He moved to the other empty rooms, it was just amazing how lonely rich people must be, why have such a big house when no one is going to use half of it?

He stopped at the master bedroom and slowly turned the lock then he gently opened the door... There we go, he'd never felt like such a disrespectful twerp like this before... Staring at old people sleeping naked while their flappy skins hung around...

He walked in and sat on the stool staring at the old man, obviously he didn't think further than this... This old man was fat as hell, if he wanted him at the well he'd have to walk there..

He reached over and got his phone by the head lamp then he pressed it, great... No password. He put it on silent mode and copied every file then he sent it to himself... '3% sending'...shit, they were large files... He'd have to stick around for a while...

He walked out and downstairs where he opened the fridge frowned, he took out a few things and made himself a sandwich then he poured a glass of juice and sat on dining table eating while the phone transferred files.

About an hour passed, he got bored and got car keys then he walked to the garage. He opened the door and sat in the car thoughtfully... He searched around and picked a few things then he closed it and walked back to the kitchen where he washed the glass and plate before putting them back on their place. His mother had taught him to pick up after himself... He put on his gloves and wiped everything he touched

before going back to the phones.

Finally, the phone was done sending files then he went through the old man's contact details... He communicated with his assistant more so he blocked him and saved his new number instead, quite risky but yeah... He walked upstairs on his socks and into the master bedroom where he put the phone down and paused staring at the old man snoring.

Minutes later he walked out of the gate and closed the gate. He pressed his device again and the alarm turned on before walking away into the night....

At Odirile's House....

On the same night Odirile parked the car and leaned back replying a message...

Odirile: Yes, i need at least 6 of those.

Security accessories supplier: For the offices? (sent pictures) Those?

Odirile: No, (sent pictures) I need those...tiny as they're...i want the ones that cannot be easily noticed. One you can put next to the bulb in the bedroom so it can give you a bed view, in the car and places like that.

Accessories: What are you up to?

Odirile: Will you manage or not?

Accessories: We are limited as to what security devices we can bring into the country, sounds like you want to spy on someone.

Odirile: Not really, but it's ok. I'll go buy them for myself in South Africa. I'll find a way to cross the boarder ka tsone... I guess If you want something done better you do it yourself.

Accessories: No, it's ok... I'll make a plan. Give me 3 days tops. Our driver should be arriving in Botswana in 2 days. Sir did you see the prices of the things you

want? They come with softwares too.

Odirile: I know... Thanks

Accessories: You're welcome...

He sighed and leaned back, nothing gave him more peace than knowing she was under the care of her parents. Perks of dating a traditional girl... She'd not be allowed to leave until the wedding day. That meant he only had 2 weeks before he could do something about this. He had to give Thamiso something to focus on while he tries to figure out where his girl was because that woman getting married wasn't Fefe.

He got out of the car and walked in the house...

At Fefe's House...

The next morning Fefe's phone rang while she laid

asleep, she reached for it and frowned looking at Odirile's video call...

In Odirile's car...

On the other side Odirile smiled slowly looking at Fefe as she rubbed her eyes and yawned with her hand over her mouth..

Fefe: Hello?

He smiled without saying anything just staring at her face...

Odirile: Hey Fefenas, wa reng?

Fefe: I'm fine, sorry about yesterday.

Odirile: It's ok... When last did you see Riri?

Fefe: Why are you asking??

Odirile: Just curious

Fefe: I haven't seen her in a while.

Odirile: I want you to see a psychiatrist,, we need to go to the hospital and find professional help. It's not normal to talk to dead people.

Fefe: You think I'm crazy?

Odirile: No, i think right now I'm talking to Riri trying very hard to live through Fefe... But i need my girl back because that's my pussy you're playing games with, Thamiso is touching and kissing what's mine and i don't respond very well to that. I'm very territorial. You need medication for whatever you're going through. I don't know if it's schizophrenia or some kind of personality disorder. Normal people don't behave like you... One minute you love me and tellme everything the next you're marrying a man that hurt you. You have a condition that everyone takes lightly but not me babe, I'm going to help you just like i helped you find Bella.

Fefe: That sounds crazy

Odirile: You think?

Fefe: I have to go. Stop calling me.

Odirile: I love you...

Fefe: You're crazy.

Odirile: Babe maybe we are crazy... I'm going to love you harder because you deserve that. I take care of you... I don't get angry at you because i know we make mistakes, i know people are taking advantage of you but that's OK... As your man i should be able to take care of you.

She cut the call then he closed his eyes clenching his teeth for a moment. He sighed and dialed the Old man...

Grandpa: Pogiso?

Odirile: Dumelang, just collapsed... Can you please help us rush him to the hospital?

Grandpa: Where?

Odirile: Next to the park, we were waiting for taxi but

they're all passing by, i guess they're full.

Grandpa: I'm coming now, i was heading to the office.

Odirile: Ee rra..

He hung up and sighed, game on!

In the old man's car...

Meanwhile the old man frowned approaching the directed place where a double cab security car was parking by the tree, the driver wearing a black cap waved him then he pulled over and parked next to the car...

Odirile stepped out and put a knife on his neck...

Odirile: (calmly) Take your hands off the steering

wheel..

The old man's heart skipped as he lifted both of his hands...

Him: I have my phone, my wallet has 1.4K, my watch is worth 6K...you can take ever-

Odirile: I want you... Get in my car

Odirile opened the door for him, the old man stepped out of the car and looked at him as his hands shook, then he melted and fell to the ground...

Odirile: Hei, get up! I'm not lifting your fat stomach... Don't play games..

The old man laid there while he pointed at him with a knife...

Odirile: Mdala? Tsoga... Stop playing dead. I don't have enough time..

Odirile bit his lower lip and kicked him on the face, the old man put his hands on his face as blood gushed out...

Odirile: I'm not playing with you... Get in the car...

The old man got in the back of car then Odirile tied his hands and legs together, he grabbed a cloth and tied it around his mouth then he stepped back and pushed him inside the van his boot before closing the tailgate and locking it.

He walked to the side and looked at him through the canopy window...

Odirile: Behave yourself...

He glanced at the road and closed the old man's car before getting in his car and driving off as he took off his gloves....

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

54

At the ploughing field...

Odirile opened the tailgate and crawled in the back of the car, he grabbed the old man's legs and dragged him out to the edge then he untied his legs...

Odirile: I'm untying you so you can walk.

He picked his knife and closed the door then he pointed him to the back of the field.

The old man walked towards the long maize crops as Odirile followed him holding the knife... He turned around and tried to say something though his mouth was muffled...

Odirile: Keep going, I'm not good at talking.

They walked a long distance through the crops until the old man noticed the well, he stopped walking and looked at Odirile...

Odirile: Let's go...

He tried to plead though he was inaudible..

Odirile: Let's go, i promise I'll make it quick or better yet, i won't stab you so you can drown in water.. Let's go, please don't make me drag you... I have a meeting after this... I have to go discuss some contracts i lost when you and your son were keeping me in prison so your son can make moves on my woman.

He tried to speak again, Odirile sighed and moved the cloth from his mouth....

Old man: I didn't do it... It was my son... He paid a young man by the name scavenger... I have Scavengers number... You can call him. He is the one who stabbed your guard.

Odirile: The one on the footage?

Old man: Yes... I didn't do anything... The only wrong i did was to tell those Prison guards to shoot you but that wasn't really possible. I knew it would be national news so i told them to stop... If those guards said i tried to kill you they're lying...

Odirile frowned, wow... How could he have been so ignorant... That night was supposed to be his last if it wasn't for his cell mates. He looked at the old man in disbelief, now he had one more reason to kill him!

Old man: I have money... Lots and lots of money... I

can pay you, i won't say anything... Let me go... Please... You're not a killer. I am just a helpless old man and you're bringing yourself bad luck... My son is the problem here.. He slept with your little sister and got her pregnant then he hired Scavenger to forcefully abort the baby. Ask your sister...

Odirile's lips slightly parted in shock as he looked at him...

Odirile: Change of plans! I think I'll spare your life... If you do as i say...

Old man: I'll do anything... Please

Odirile: Call Rragwe Thamiso and tell him you're going to meet Scavenger in a few minutes. Act as normal as possible because your life depends on it...Ok?

Old man: Ok...

He took out the old man's phone and dialed rragwe

Thamiso...

Rragwe Thamiso: Hello?

Old man: (looking at Odirile) Hello, I'm going to meet scavenger in a few minutes

Rragwe Thamiso: Why? I already paid him. Or its for something else?

Old man: I'll tell you later.

Odirile hung up and sighed...

Odirile: Brilliant, you saved your life...

He copied Scavengers number and dialed
*130*321#

Odirile: What's your cellphone banking pin?

Old man: 18943

Odirile entered it and sent the money to Scavenger's number then he sighed looking at him. The phone reported a transaction then he looked at the old man... How can one be so evil... They actually hired guards to kill him? And that old man slept with a teenager, never cared to even use a condom and on top of that get a thug to abort her baby. No wonder Asa has been afraid to sleep in a dark room... How could he have not seen all these?

Odirile: Let's go back to the car,

Old man: So you won't kill me? Did you send yourself some money?

Odirile: Yes... But i have someone to pay, i had a debt so we have to drive somewhere before i can take you back.

They headed back to the car where the old man sat in the back while Odirile thoughtfully drove off...

At Scavenger's car wash...

Meanwhile one of Scavenger's boys frowned watching a video on Botswana police services page..

Him: Heelathe monna, look! This guy looks like you...
The police want help from the public in identifying this dude... People are tagging you.

Scavenger frowned and swallowed taking out his phone, the bank notification buzzed then he smiled...
This old man must have seen the video and now they want him to run off or not to mention their names.

Him: Is it you?

Scavenger: It's not me

Him: This is your jersey!

Scavenger: I have to go..

Scavenger walked towards his Honda Fit and got in then he drove to the ATM machine and cashed out before driving off...

Outside Maun...

Later on Odirile pulled into the thick bushes and parked the car..

Odirile: Let's go, i want to take a leak... I can't leave you alone.

The old man got out with his hands still tied to his back, Odirile followed walking behind him...

As they walked along the little cow trail the old

man's heart begun pounding, he still didn't understand why he had to tell his son that he was going to meet Scavenger. It didn't make sense....what was that all about?

Meanwhile Odirile slowly took out the knife and slid out the blade, if there was ever doubt in his mind it was gone completely... This old man had to go...

The old man turned round and looked at Odirile...

Old man: Why did-

Odirile clenched his jaws and stuck the knife under his rib right on the heart then he pulled it out and plugged it back on his chest..

With his hands tied behind his back the old man fell on the ground as blood dripped on the corner of his

lips. The

Old man: (gurgled on blood) Please... I'll pay-

Odirile squatted next to him and stabbed him over and over, thick blood wet the ground and just sat there like jelly, he never knew humans had so much blood and the flesh was so soft the knife just slid in and out between his ribs.

He knew he didn't have much time, people in the nearby farms could pass by anytime and it would be a disaster if this man survived this.. He placed his hand over the old man's face pulling his chin up exposing his neck then he held the knife properly and slowly sliced his throat...Damn, so the windpipe isn't as soft as flesh... he sliced down the neck bone and sighed.

He wiped the knife on the old man's stomach side to

side and stood up, he turned around looking around the thick bushes just to make sure nobody saw him then he walked out and crossed the road to the car where he took off his gloves, shirt and pants.

He put them in the plastic bag and drove off...

At Fefe's home...

Fefe's aunt approached the house carrying a bowl of maize meal and frowned, she could hear Fefe talking but she thought she was alone in there...

Fefe: (angrily) There is no need to cry! You're being a child right now... I saved your life! You have enjoyed being me for far too long... I can't stand the way you hurt Thamiso... He doesn't deserve this! He wasn't yours to begin with that's why you can easily move on with broke security guard! You let your slut friend sleep with Thami!

The aunt slowly put the bowl down and leaned over peeking through the keyhole, Mmagwe Fefe walked over and held her waist confused..

Mmagwe Fefe: And then?

The aunt jumped startled and turned around looking at her sister in shock, Fefe opened the door and stuck her head outside...

Auntie: Fefe who were you arguing with in there?

Fefe: I wasn't arguing with anyone

Mmagwe Fefe: What was she saying?

Auntie: (swallowed) Something about Thamiso and Odirile

Fefe: (tearfully) Auntie wa mpateletsa, gatwe ke le one ele gore?

Auntie: I know what i heard

Fefe's mother looked at her and sighed then she walked away, the auntie gave Fefe the bowl and walked to mmagwe Fefe...

Auntie: I'm not lying

Mmagwe Fefe: I know, Fefe started talking to herself after Refentse's death... I don't think it's anything serious, it's probably a coping mechanism... She usually gets worse when she is going through a stressful situation... She did this last when Thamiso was stressing her. Odirile came along and she was better... Now Thamiso is back and she is talking to herself again. Gake rate Thamiso yo gothelele... He is a good man but I'll never forget the way he treated my daughter.

She sighed and fixed her head wrap..

At Odirile's House...

Meanwhile Odirile stepped out of the shower and dried himself with a towel standing before the mirror. He wiped the mirror and looked at himself then he walked to his room where he put on a suit and walked in the living room holding a tie...

Asa walked out of the kitchen holding a wooden spoon and smiled looking at him...

Asa: You look handsome..

Odirile: Thanks.....

She walked over and gave him the spoon then she grabbed the tie and put it around his neck, he stared at her as she smiled tying it around his neck... He still couldn't picture exactly what happened that night or how she survived... Why was there so much blood and why did she just accept and say she

attempted to abort knowing she didn't want to... Why would a grown man bully a teenager like that... His father had taught him that if teens showed interest in him it was his responsibility to say no because those little girls will thank him when they're grown adults who know better so what kind of a man is Rragwe Thamiso...

Asa: Why are you looking at me like that?

Odirile: Nothing..

Asa: You're perfect mr handsome... I'm proud of you.

His mother turned around looking at him and smiled then he squatted holding his father's hand while he laid on the couch...

Odirile: Papa how was the operation?

Papa: It was ok, i can't wait to see you again.

Odirile: I can't wait to see you too.. (stood up) I have

to go... I have a few meetings. Go siame

Both: Bye

He got in the car and drove off....

At the conference room...

Later on Odirile ran upstairs and stopped at the top of stairs fixing his tie then he turned to the conference room and opened the door just as the gentlemen stood up...

Odirile: I apologise for being late... My mother had a stroke and i had to return back home and take her to the hospital..

He swallowed sadly and sighed...

Odirile: She is in ICU, I'm sorry for keeping you waiting. Its unprofessional of me.

They all stopped and sympathetically looked at him...

Man: It's ok, we will start..

Man2: Is she OK?

Odirile: I hope so.. I am the breadwinner so i need this contract because I'm not the only one who depends on it.

The gentlemen and a lady sat down as Odirile sighed and loosened his tie...

Odirile: As previously explained on the proposal OD security services does not just offer you physical security, we also offer one of the next technology associated with security. I know and understand that the case I've just been acquitted from May have

thrown you off but I'm not guilty and my name has been cleared... Please consider your business here...

The lady sitting amongst the men stared at his lips as he spoke, it was hard to concentrate on what he was saying with the way his lips moved sexy when he spoke. He had sexy hands too.. Thuse veins and the fine hairs... That watch just made his dressing much more smarter... It was even sexier that he was wearing his own brand...God bless this Motswana woman for delivering such a healthy strong walking temptation! For a moment she wished she wasn't married because wow...

At Thamiso's father's...

Later that afternoon Thamiso knocked on his father's office and stepped in...

Thamiso: Hi, have you heard from grandpa?

Rragwe Thamiso: No, (frowned) his assistant called me earlier asking too...

Thamiso: I spent a night at his house

Rragwe Thamiso: Why?

Thamiso: I couldn't sleep and just dropped by, i felt sleepy and crashed in the spare bedroom.

Rragwe Thamiso: Alright.. Maybe he is a meeting somewhere...

He took out his phone and dialed Scavenger but his phone was off..

Thamiso: I have to go for practice at Fefe's home

Rragwe Thamiso: Drive safely

Thamiso walked out and closed the door as his father tried Scavenger again...

At Shorobe...

Meanwhile Odirile calmly drove along the road listening to music... He made sure not to overtake the two cars between him and Thamiso's car...

He nodded his head as his favourite song played then he turned up the volume and sang along holding the steering wheel with one hand...

Odirile:

You know our love was meant to be
The kind of love to last forever
And I want you here with me
From tonight until the end of time
You should know, everywhere I go

You're always on my mind

In my heart, in my soul, baby
You're the meaning in my life
You're the inspiration
You bring feeling to my life
You're the inspiration

He drove past the turn that Thamiso took to her place, he drove to the bushes near by and parked the car then he walked around the car and fixed the bed in the back of the car, he fixed the fluffy pillows and laid in the back listening to music. He glanced at his wristwatch and sighed waiting for the practice to end then he stood in the back of the car and put the binoculars over his eyes looking at Fefe's home then he smiled as Fefe and Thamiso hugged at the gate.

Odirile: Yeah go home rich boy...

Thamiso got in the car and drove off then Fefe

turned around and walked towards the house, he zoomed on her face and smiled... So beautiful!

Now he had to wait a little longer for so he could take cover in the darkness and got get her. He picked a bottle of chloroform and took out a handkerchief then he took a deep breath thoughtfully, this better work. Not after all the trouble he went through to get this chloroform...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

55

In Fefe's Hut...

Later that evening Fefe stood at the door of her hut leaning against the doorframe looking at her family, elders sitting around the fire chatting while chilling played 'block-mampatile' under the moon..

She looked back inside on the bed where Riri was sleeping then she sighed and looked down thoughtfully. Now that Odirile was out she could only imagine how it would be to finally be in his arms again, to kiss his lips and inhale his manly breath... Feel his hands all over her body and feel the hardness of his boner lying inside his pants...

She walked back in the house and quietly picked her phone then she sat on the carpet and smiled typing

a message for Odirile...

Fefe: Hi, i wish i had a chance to see you alone... I feel like you would understand me. There is something i want to tell you..

The look on Odirile's face that day when Riri told him it was over, the way he begged Riri while she was standing there trying to talk to him though he couldn't hear her. Tears filled her eyes as she continued typing her long message...

Fefe: Sometimes I feel like I'm a spirit, i feel like I'm dead because sometimes i can't say the things i want to say and my sister will be saying everything on my behalf.. I'm scared...

Riri slowly woke up and looked at her, Fefe swallowed and put the phone down. Riri got the phone and deleted the message before she could

send it.

Riri: You're the most selfish person I've ever met... I saved your life, i died for you and you know very well i wanted this... This was my dream. I'm done consulting you now. I am going to live my life the way i wanted even if it means killing you.

Fefe tearfully stared at her..

Fefe: I miss Odirile... I'm very lonely.... Please....

The door opened then Riri turned looking at her mother while Fefe sat on the carpet tearfully...

Mmagwe Fefe: Hi Fefe, how are you feeling?

Riri: I'm fine....

Fefe's lips trembled as she reached for her mother's skirt and tried to hold her but her hand just passed through like it was just gas, she turned her hand around and looked at it as tear rolled down her cheek..

Mmagwe Fefe: Nowadays you talk to yourself a lot, is everything OK?

Riri: Yes, maybe I'm just stressed about the wedding... But I'm glad Odirile's issue has been resolved. Now i can be happy

Mmagwe Fefe: I really thought you love Odirile...

Fefe burst into tears crying but it seemed like her mother couldn't see her..

Riri: I don't anymore...

Her mother stood up and walked out, Riri took a

deep breath and sighed then her phone rang. She looked at Bubu's video call and rolled her eyes....

Fefe: I miss Bubu

Riri: (picked) Hello?

Bubu: (smiled) Hey girl... Girl i got news for you... I just found out Odirile signed a contract with our company. My boss was at a meeting with him, do you want to know how much the contract was worth?

Riri: I'm not interested... I told you I'm getting married. I don't need this kind of negativity in my life.

Bubu: Hee bathong, since when do you talk to me like that? Ke yone nyalo mma?

Riri: Just stop telling me about Odirile, if you want him take him. Not everyone is a cheat like you...I don't care what Odirile is doing with his miserable life.

Bubu: I have been trying to be patient with you for a while now but don't forget what you did that night... I

haven't forgotten. Just because the next day after hearing about it i didn't ask you doesn't mean i don't know anything...

Riri's heart skipped while Fefe frowned confused...

Fefe: What did you do?

Riri: (to Bubu) Just leave me alone..

Bubu: What do i expect from someone who is desperate to marry her twin's crush.. Soka the mma ka friendship e one sided... You never bother calling me. I tell you about my life but you never comment or ask me how I'm doing. So selfish. I'll just be a loner.

Riri: Good riddance to bad rubbish!

She cut the call and sighed laying down while Fefe tearfully stood by then she smiled and video called

Thamiso...

Thamiso: (police officers in the background) Hello?

Riri: Hey babe... What's going on? Why the police there

Thamiso: My grandfather is missing, the last time he made contact was with my father telling him he is going to meet some guy who is wanted for murder. The one on the footage. His phone is off but his email address shows he paid this guy so we don't know where he is. The guy also disappeared.

Riri: This is really bad...

Thamiso: It is, i don't know what to think anymore. We have searched everywhere...

Riri: He will turn up... Sorry teddybear

Thamiso smiled blushing and laughed...

Thamiso: Riri used to call me that, do you remember?

Riri: (smiled blushing) I know

Thamiso: (sighed thoughtfully) I was thinking about this whole thing yesterday, wondering if she hadn't died who would i have really married between the two of you...

Fefe sighed bored and looked away while Riri smiled blushing holding the phone...

Riri: Does it matter though? We were identical so it makes no difference

Thamiso: (smiled) That's true... Kiss me i want to go talk to the police

She smiled and blew him a kiss then he kissed her back and hung up. She put down her phone and sighed lying on her back facing the roof...

Riri: Life is good.... You should be happy for me.

Come here, don't cry... Come...

Fefe walked over and sat next to her then Riri pulled her down as they laid there until they fell asleep...

At the mall....

On the same evening Bans stepped out of the taxi and paid as one of Odirile's company cars passed by with his employees in the back. He crossed the road holding backpack and smiled as Jane waited for him in front of the shop..

Jane: Hi,

Bans: Hey

They hugged then he put his bag by the parcel counter then they walked in the shop.

Jane: Today we had a meeting with our boss, next month we are getting salary increases

Bans: Boss o raya Odirile?

Jane: (laughed) Ke twaetse go mmitisa boss ko tirong re mmitisa jalo... He was so excited about it... He says he managed to sign 2 deals and some employees will be enrolled for 3 months courses and 4 months courses... We were all just happy... He thought we would be angry because this month he gave us half salaries but rona as employees we long discussed it and decided to let him sort himself out because he was in jail and blabla...

Bans forced a smile and grabbed a basket,

Bans: How much will he be adding to your current salaries?

Jane: My increase will be P400, we were shocked...

She'd be getting paid P500 more than his salary and he'd been working for this security company for many years. With his diploma they still made him guard the same building for years... There was no progress there, Odirile was right about taking a risk.... But how would he even start when he himself never told him what was happening between Thamiso and Fefe... Odirile had not even said anything to him...

Jane: Ao rra, aren't you happy for me?

Bans: (forced a smile) I'm happy for you...

He sighed and took out his phone then he looked at Odirile's number, he was online.

Bans: Aita

Odirile: Yeah

He sighed walking around the shop following Jane

as she picked a few things.

Bans: What are you up to?

Odirile: Staring at the moon.

Bans: We should talk this weekend.

Odirile: There is nothing to talk about laiteaka, you didn't want me with your baby sister because you were avoiding being put in the middle like this. I understand you were in a tight corner, no need explaining.

Bans: Thanks for understanding. It was really hard.

Odirile: I can imagine. We are good, ga kea ngala I'm just too busy fixing things.

Bans: Ok,

(Typing) Can you hire me?

He deleted the question and typed another message.

Bans: So weekend re on?

Odirile: I'll be busy the next few weeks, I've just signed new clients this means making orders, setting up the system and all that nonsensical shit....but if i find time I'll let you know.

Bans: Oh great, cool

Odirile: Oh yeah.

Jane stopped pushing the trolley and turned looking at him...

Jane: Am i boring you ne rra? You're not yourself..

Bans: Sorry..

Jane: Ke mathata...

She turned around and continued pushing the trolley....

At Odirile's car...

Later that night Odirile walked through the tall grass carefully carrying Fefe as her legs waved around helplessly.

He stopped by the van and gently laid her unconscious body down then he put a pillow under her head, he fixed her arms and made her comfortable before gently pushing hair out of her face.

He joined her in the back and laid next to her then he leaned over and kissed her lips while she was still unconscious.

Still lying on his back he unzipped his pants and jerked up his waist as he pulled down his pants then he pulled down his boxer brief... He got her hand and

placed it around his bulbous veined then he gently pressed her hand and begun stroking...

Odirile: (closed his eyes) Oh fuccccck....

He moved his waist and pressed her hand harder as he increased his speed. His stomach muscles twitched as he granted... He pulled his Tshirt back as his thick shots dropped on his packs until he sighed relieved...

He pulled out his Tshirt and wiped his stomach and bulbous head before wiping her hand.

He shoved the wet Tshirt under his pillow and washed Fefe's hand outside the car then he wiped it and kissed it before putting it back on her chest...

He laid next to her and sighed with a smile as soft

music played in the car then he dialed the lawyer...

Lawyer: (sleepy) hello?

Odirile: (lowered his voice) Have you talked to your friend wa psychiatric?

Lawyer: Yeah but she asked me to call tomorrow during working hours.

Odirile: Ok, i really need her to help Fefe. I don't know what's wrong but i can see something isn't right. Everyone seems to think it's the way she is as in she talks to herself but it's not normal. It's actually scary, this is why people jump off buildings or commit suicide. She is being tormented by something in her head. I'm not a doctor but i think if she gets help she can live a normal life because gaa bad bad..

Lawyer: (laughed) Why are you even wasting your energy on someone's wife? Let her husband deal with it. She is not your responsibility. Is she worth all that trouble?

Odirile: Gao kake wa thaloganya the kind of shit I'd

do for her, ke a mo rata so i don't have a choice. I don't want anyone but her

Lawyer: Alright, I'll update you in the morning.

Odirile: Sure

He hung up and sighed admiring her in her sleep.

A few minutes later Fefe slowly opened her eyes and found Odirile staring at her with a smile. She leaped up and looked around... She was on the middle of nowhere, just bushes actually. She touched her kuku and tried to get off but he grabbed her and covered her mouth whispering in her ear...

Odirile: It's me... I picked you up from your bed and brought you out here so we can talk...

He holding her he reached for the food in the basket...

Odirile: I bought us pizza, snacks.. Pop corn.. I bought Internet bundles too so we can have our little mini movie night... I'm letting you go don't scream because if you do I'm tying you up and taking you with me... I don't want to kidnap you but i will if i have to ok?

She nodded then he let her go and leaned back, she looked around and he sighed knowing she was already considering to run again... Oh babe.

She slowly picked a grape and ate then she stepped over the edge and jumped out. He smiled and relaxed as she ran through thorns...

A long thorn pierced through her foot and she stopped, she tried to step on her toe and got pierced again...

Fefe: Odirile??

She reached down her foot and tried pulling it out but it hurt so bad then she turned looking at him...

Fefe: (tearfully) Ta o ntsee

He hopped out of the van as he landed on his work boots and walked over to her then he slipped his hands underneath her armpits and picked her up hanging her over his shoulder as her hair hung upside down...

He sat her on the open tailgate then he turned his torch on and handed her his phone..

Odirile: Hold this...

She held the light for him while he pulled out the thorns and tore a piece from his wet Tshirt then he tied her foot and sighed looking in her eyes while standing between her legs....

He gently touched her cheek and pinched her chin while looking in her eyes. Slowly he begun sensing Fefe, he wasn't even sure how he could do that but she was here now...it was in her eyes...in her breathing then he tilted his head and leaned over kissing her...

He got off the car and pulled her on the edge of the tailgate then he pulled down his pants as his dic sprung out, he slid his hand inside her panties and felt her as they kissed breathing heavily then he pulled her panties to the side and #Removed...

*

*

*

Unexplainable

56

In Odirile's car....

They both collapsed on the mattress and sighed facing up, Fefe put her head on his chest and sighed closing her eyes. Odirile stared at the space with his arm around her then he kissed her forehead...

Fefe closed her eyes dozing off, Odirile had this effect on her then he got up removing his hand from underneath her neck...

Odirile: Come here...

She looked at him as he took out a bottle of water..

Odirile: Ta kwano

She slowly slid over then he got her down the car and pulled out her Tshirt, he took out her panties too and opened the bottle..

Fefe: What are you doing?

Odirile: Wash your pussy

Fefe: What?

Odirile: Babe... Do what I'm saying... Wash your pussy. I'm not going down for rape.

Fefe: You didn't cum inside

Odirile: For my safety... Wash it

She put her hand between her legs and washed her kuku while he poured water over her then he poured it over her body too as she gasped flinching...

Fefe: It's cold!

Odirile: I know babe, I'm sorry... I can't predict what will happen the next morning when you wake up as Riri.

He grabbed another litre of water and poured all over her body as she washed, he groped her breast and sucked her nipple before kissing her lips then he poured over her chest and grabbed a towel. He put it around her and picked her up sitting her over the tailgate....

Fefe looked at him with a long face shivering, he sighed guilt stricken and cupped her face kissing her then he hugged her...

Odirile: I'm sorry... I love you...

Fefe: I love you too...

He looked at his wristwatch and sighed then he helped her get dressed.

Odirile: I want to take you to the hospital tomorrow... We agree that talking to a dead person is not normal right?

Fefe: (nodded) Yes

Odirile: Good girl... Thanks, i thought we will argue about it... I have to take you back to the house...

Fefe: I don't want to go back... I feel better when I'm with you...I don't hear voices... Riri disappears when I'm with you. I mess you when I'm not with you.

He put his forehead on hers and sighed then he kissed her...

Odirile: What about the wedding?

Fefe: I don't want to marry Thamiso...

Odirile: Then i can't take you with me... You have to

stay behind... First thing in the morning tell your father that there is no wedding. That way they can cancel everything and we can be together freely...

Fefe: Ok

Odirile: Babe you have to be strong and do this, you have to be a big girl about it. Tell them you're not getting married... It won't be easy because magadi have already been paid but you have to be strong. I'll come get you at noon then we go see a doctor.

Fefe: Ok...

He leaned over and kissed her then he turned around and carried her on his back heading home.

Once at the fence he put her down then they bent and got in, he picked her up and walked to the door where they hugged for about five minutes without letting go of one another...

He kissed her neck and sighed closing his eyes

before letting go..

Odirile: Goodnight

Fefe: Goodnight..

He kissed her and smiled as she blushed putting her head on the doorframe. She smiled watching him walking away then she closed the door still smiling from ear to ear. She locked up and turned around, Riri grabbed her neck choking her as she fell on the bed gagging and struggling...

She ran out of breath, kicking and shaking as her eyes got reddish... The veins on her forehead got up as she tearfully looked at Riri then her phone rang and startled them.

She caught her breath and coughed standing up as her phone rang. She looked at Odirile's call as Riri stood by angrily folding her arms with a dare. Fefe

laid down and put a pillow over her head crying while her phone rang unanswered....

At Thamiso's father's...

Meanwhile Thamiso's father sighed sitting on the edge of the bed while his wife laid on the bed not bothered...

Rragwe Thami: I've called everyone i know! I'm sure this guy kidnapped him. He should have long contacted us to talk about ransom by now... Unless something else happened.

Mmagwe Thami: I hope he had a heart and died so i can have peace...

Rragwe Thami: Sweetheart don't talk like that..

Mmagwe Thami: This man raped me for over 30 years! I'm sorry if I'm not so heartbroken... He can burn in hell for all i care!

Rragwe Thami: He is still my father... The least you can do is pretend.. I wasn't forcing you to stay all these years... You made a choice to sacrifice yourself for us and i appreciate that...I really do.

She glared at him in disbelief and laid her down. His phone rang then he quickly picked..

Rragwe Thami: Hello?... Yes sir... His car was found where?... Is he there? No... Where was the body found? When? Thank you.

He hung up and looked at his wife...

Rragwe Thami: His car has been found and there is a body that was found outside Maun. The individual has been stabbed to death, we have to go identify if its him or not in the morning.

The wife looked at the genuine fear in his eyes and faked a bit of concern...

At Odirile's House...

Later that night Odirile showered and laid on the bed in his boxer briefs then he pulled over his laptop...

It would be suspicious if Thamiso's father followed, a murder suicide would be perfect but realistically grown-ups don't kill themselves for their parents... He needed a serious reason...

He closed the laptop and laid down trying to get some sleep. A memory of that knife slicing through his windpipe flashed before his eyes then he tossed and turned before dozing off....

At the morgue....

The next morning Thamiso and his father walked in the morgue, the assistant pulled the tray with the old man's body. Thamiso hid his face behind his father who put a fist over his mouth in shock...

Rragwe Thamiso: It's him.... Oh my God... He stabbed him...

Thamiso: Who?

Rragwe Thamiso: Scavenger..

Minutes later they stepped out and joined the family with long faces...

At Fefe's Home...

Later that morning Fefe's aunt approached the house and stopped as plates and cups broke in the house.

Fefe: (angrily) You're not leaving! You're not leaving!

She put down the bucket and ran back to the elders..

Auntie: Fefe is breaking things in the house!

Meanwhile inside the house Fefe stood at the back of the house shaking as pee flowed down her leg...

Riri grabbed a box of match sticks and locked the door then she stood on the chair and looked at the thatched grass roofing the house....

Riri: I am burning this house! You're not leaving!
You're not leaving!

Meanwhile outside Fefe's mother looked through the

window as Fefe stood on the chair lighting the matches...

Mmagwe Fefe: Fefe? Please don't do that....
Whatever the problem is... We can talk about it...

Fefe: (tearfully) She is not leaving!

Mmagwe Fefe: You're not making sense... You have a bruise on your head... Did you fall?

The uncle burst the door grabbed her from behind as she screamed crying pointing at the back of the house..

Fefe: (crying) She is not leaving... I sacrificed everything for her! She is not leaving!

Uncle: Bring me a rope!

They tied her hands as she continued crying and screaming. Mmagwe Fefe grabbed her handbag and the phone then she dialed Thamiso as they put Fefe in the car...

Thamiso: Hello?

Mmagwe Fefe: Hello, Fefe is not well... I don't know what's happening to her. She is talking to herself. I think she self harmed herself and tried to commit suicide.

Thamiso: Where is Bella?

Mmagwe Fefe : She was outside with others

Thamiso: Please come with her..

Mmagwe Fefe: Ok

She hung up and got in the car then she uncle drove off...

At Odirile's office...

Later that morning sat by the computer going through the company documents then he looked at his watch.. He had another appointment with a client.. Hopefully this would be another contract. He glanced at his phone hoping he'd get a call from Fefe... He had called 23 times he didn't want to look like he has issues... Women and their imaginary red flags...

Was his phone really on? What if it was on flight mode? He checked and it wasn't... Worry got the best of him he couldn't even type this... I mean last night was beautiful...the pussy was sweet, how come she wasn't answering or picking his calls... Did she regret it? Just that thought was depressing....

He paused typing and stood up then he rubbed his face and sighed thinking... He needed to think... Could he have upset her? He went through everything they did and still...Wait, could it be that

water? Making her wash with the water? But that was for their own good...

At the hospital....

Later that afternoon Thamiso hurried over to Fefe's parents with his mother then he picked his daughter as the elders greeted one another.

Thamiso: Where is she?

Fefe's mother pointed in the ICU then Thamiso stepped over and looked at her through the glass piece as she talked to herself all red from the tears, she paced around the room and sat down rocking back and fourth...

He never knew she was crazy for real, he looked at his daughter and swallowed thoughtfully... Jesus,

see the disadvantages of just sleeping with people without a proper background check. How could he have missed this....

Mmagwe Thamiso also peeped through and turned back to Mmagwe Fefe...

Mmagwe Thamiso: O ntse a tsenwa gale?

Mmagwe Fefe's heart shuttered as she looked at her...

Mmagwe Thamiso: And I'm asking this with no offence intended, i didn't know she has a mental condition go raya gore ntse bo kokobetse... Thamiso did you know about this?

Thamiso: (shook his head) Nobody told me anything.

Mmagwe Fefe: We didn't know it would come to this..

Thamiso: Excuse me... I have to go to drop off Bella

at school. I'll call and check on Fefe..

He turned around and walked away...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

57

At the mall....

Thamiso put the basket in the trolley and pushed it in the shop while carrying his daughter on the other side....

He dropped a few things inside then Bella smiled and pointed at the sweets, he handed her a pack and continued..

As soon as he turned into other row he bumped on Coco's trolley, she smiled looking at him and Bella...

Coco: The older she gets the more she looks like you..

Thamiso: Thanks..

Coco: Congratulations, i saw your pictures on Facebook.

Thamiso: Thanks but i don't know if the wedding will go on

Coco: Oh yeah, your grandfather's death.. I'm so sorry..

Thamiso: Well, that and the fact that Fefe has lost her mind... I feel betrayed by her and her whole family.

Coco: What are you talking about?

Thamiso: I guess Fefe has a mental illness, i thought it was nothing but today I've seen her and it wasn't good. She was talking to herself, literally slapping herself, banging her head on the wall and arguing with no one like there was somebody standing there. She could have told me she has a mental illness...Her family didn't say anything either..

Coco: Maybe she was embarrassed

Thamiso: I trusted her, after the baby switching thing

i thought we had that trust but i don't know... This broke me honestly... I don't know if i want to go on with the wedding because i don't know what she is capable of... She could have killed me in my sleep..

Coco: Well, mental people are unpredictable.. You should consider getting your daughter and hiring a nanny. I can volunteer to assist until you find someone.

She smiled and got Bella then he pushed the trolley besides her...

Coco: So what's her diagnosis?

Thamiso: I don't know, i didn't stick around long enough...

Coco: (laughed) Laa selasela bo Thamiso abe le tshola bana le dipoko. A dithare di thunya bopoko boa gakala..

Thamiso: (laughed) Don't put it like that.. O actually cared... I'm just angry she didn't tell me what she is

suffering from.

They walked towards the counter and paid...

At OD security Services...

Later that afternoon one of the supervisors walked in the conference room where there was a meeting...

Odirile anxious spun the pen between his fingers with his eyes fixated on the colleague who was talking, something about the upcoming workshop training for the security guards but he wasn't really listening... It was hard to concentrate while still getting ignored by the only woman you want... His eyes dropped to his phone, he clicked on the screen and there was still nothing from Fefe... He clicked on WhatsApp and clenched his teeth... She was online a couple of hours ago for christ sake!

He clicked on her Facebook account and froze, she had put up a picture of herself with Thamiso on their magadi attire. This was early this morning... Why did it hurt that an engaged woman put up a picture of herself with her fiancé...

Was this an obsession? His subconscious rhetorically asked and he swallowed staring at their picture, when he turned the whole office was staring at him silently... Shit, did he perhaps think out loud or did he miss something?

Odirile: What?

Supervisor: Would the 24th be a good date for you? We are relying on you to take over the tech security section of the workshop because Mogomotsi won't be in the office.

Odirile: Oh, OK... I'll be there. That's fine..

Manager: (leaned over and whispered) Are you OK?

You seem absent minded

Odirile: (stood up) Excuse me, proceed without me.

He stepped out and turned to his office where he closed the door and sighed putting his hands over the desk...

Enough self pity now, it was clear Fefe was going through something... He had to think about her first... I mean knowing Fefe, she'd never just ignore him. That girl loves him...

He sighed thoughtfully... He had to think outside the box. Bans!

He took out his phone and dialed Bans..

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: Hey man, listen... I need your help... I need to talk to Fefe but she is not picking.

Bans: I'm at this boring job of mine. I won't be going there today. I don't have bus fee

Odirile: I'm sending you airtime then i want you to call her then you connect me so I can talk to her.

Bans: Ok, send it. Make it Orange money so i can cash it out and catch a taxi. I'm tired of walking kana we don't get dropped off like you do with your workers.

Odirile: I know, that's why I've decided to do it differently in my company. Let me send the airtime.

Bans: Thanks.. Don't you have an open post? I want to apply there.

Odirile: Not yet.

He hung up and sent the airtime, he wasn't really about to hire Bans... It didn't matter that he had to choose between blood and water, the guy was not loyal...who would hire their friend anyways? He

needed someone who would respect him and fear losing his job... After what happened, Fefe misusing the funds and leaving his employees stranded... He had it with family or loved ones... This company would have no strings attached, no favours for relatives or anything like that.. His phone interrupted his thoughts...

Odirile: Hello?

Bans: I was just talking to my mother, Fefe is at the hospital... Apparently she is talking to herself and harming her.

Odirile: Thanks

He hung up and sighed in relief, ok this was good... It means she has been out of her mind since morning. He grabbed the car keys and left!

At the psychiatric ward....

Meanwhile Fefe's mother stared at the nurse as she explained...

Nurse: I suspect that Ofentse has Dissociative Personality Disorder, DID but I'm just nurse so the doctor will come with a proper diagnosis. It might be something else.

Mmagwe Fefe: Ngwanaka what is DID? Please don't use hospital language... Use simple English... What's wrong with my daughter?

Nurse: She has more than one person living in her body, it can be two, three or as many as possible.. People with DID are different because it just depends on what could have caused it... She seems to have 2.

Mmagwe Fefe: Have you given her medication? Can it be cured?

Nurse: DID cannot be cured but some prescriptions keep it under control together with a lot of psychotherapy. The doctor will explain further..

Meanwhile in her room, Fefe sat there trying to piece together everything that had happened while Riri leaned against the wall...

Riri: I'm back... Did you think that injection will get rid of me? It just made you sleep. I'll always be here...

Fefe looked at the door and noticed it wasn't locked then she stood up and walked out. It was exhausting having to convince herself all these wasn't real when she can see her and feel her...Tears filled her eyes as she walked along the corridor and upstairs to the top.

She stood by the edge and looked down at the pavement as people passed by...Second floor would probably be enough. It was the only option.

There was no point in living, not like this...she

tearfully counted while Riri stood by folding her arms..

Meanwhile Odirile locked the car and walked towards the building, he looked up and noticed someone standing at the top of the building, are people even allowed up there??? He put his hand over his forehead blocking the sun and recognised Fefe spreading her arms...

Odirile: Fefe!? Nooo!

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

58

At the hospital...

Odirile's heart pounded as he stood there looking up at Fefe in her green hospital gown, more people stopped and looked at her then someone grabbed her from behind...

At the psych ward....

Minutes later nurses escorted Fefe to her room, it was still hard to believe things have come this far... She was actually wearing a gown for mental patients and she was escorted as if she was mad... She never even knew this part of the hospital existed... Tears filled her eyes as she approached her room, it was exactly like a prison cell and the bars on the only glass made it worse...

Fefe: I want to sit outside... I don't want to go inside

Nurse: You won't be long. The doctor has to see you...

She didn't trust their tones, a mental patient walked past them talking to him with wet pants... Was she that mad? If people heard about this she'd be talked about...

The nurse opened the door and she locked eyes with Riri sitting on the mattress, she grabbed the door tightly and tried running while the nurses pushed her in...

Fefe: I don't want to go in there... I can't breathe in there...

Nurse: Ofentse? Calm down....

Fefe: I'm not crazy... Please leave me alone... I want

to go home. Ke hodile ntogelang....

She felt a sting and turned around looking at another nurse as she injected her, she got weaker and they dragged her inside where they laid her on the mattress and locked the door.

Fefe turned around lying on her back and passed out...

At the reception...

Odirile leaned over and smiled..

Odirile: Hi, where is the psych ward?

Receptionist: This way please.

Odirile: Thank you..

Odirile paced across the room and walked out, he passed several doors and stopped looking at the big burglar doors... He slowly walked in while about two people sat on the queue... The other was talking alone while the other quietly sat there barefooted. He looked at the nurse station and it was something he never seen before...the station had bars protecting the nurse, was it that bad around here? And what was that smell?? The smell of urine made it hard to breath properly or even swallow... He walked towards the bars and sighed...

Odirile: Hi, my name is Odirile.. I'm here to see Ofentse... She was just at the roof top...

Nurse: Oh hi, Ofentse is medicated. We injected her and she won't be up until after a couple of hours.

Odirile: Oh, is she OK? I mean she is not OK yes but... (sighed frustrated) What's the way forward?

Nurse: The doctor will see her this evening, she has suicidal thoughts so that's going to keep her here...

Odirile: What's wrong with her? I'm her brother by the

way... My mother was just here earlier

Nurse: Yes, they left a while ago. She has DID

Odirile: Ok, i kind of Googled it when i found out she is talking to a dead sister and she believes she is alive... I'll do more research about it to understand her better. Thank you

Nurse: Thank you...

He turned around and walked out....

At Thamiso's House...

Later that evening Thamiso talked to the phone while Coco put Bella on her lap and fed her..

Thamiso: Ee mma, i wanted to find out what they said at the hospital.

Mmagwe Fefe: They said she has DID

Thamiso: Multiple personality disorder?

Mmagwe Fefe: I don't know son, we have sat down as a family and realised that we need to find a traditional healer, this is an African thing... Ke dilo tsa Setswana ba sepatela ba bua dilodisele hela... Boloji bo bontsi thata mo Shorobe mo. If the traditional healer can't help we will visit churches.

Thamiso: Ok, go siame.

Mmagwe Fefe: Have you checked on her?

Thamiso: No, i was with Bella but I'll check on her tomorrow.

Mmagwe Fefe : About Bella, when are you bringing her back?

Thamiso: I'm keeping her

Mmagwe Fefe: What's that supposed to mean?

Thamiso: With all due respect she is my daughter and her mother has a mental disorder. I am the only sane parent. Thank you

Mmagwe Fefe: Gase Setswana ngwanaka

Thamiso: I don't do things the Setswana way especially when they don't favour my child. Have a good day.

He hung up and sighed then he stood up and put on his shirt.

Thamiso: I have to go home, people are arriving to make preparations for my grandfathers burial. The medical report shows that he was stabbed 30 times, sounds more like a personal attack. I don't understand why my grandfather would be doing deals with thieves and murderers... Now I'm going to be linked to this...

Coco: I'll come with you and help you with the baby... Please don't stress...

She put Bella down and hugged him, he sighed holding her and stepped back...

Thamiso: Let's go...

His phone rang then he picked..

Thamiso: Hello?

Voice: We got Scavenger at the gate ya Makalamabedi, he was trying to leave Maun. He has some of the cash your father paid..

Thamiso: I hope he won't get bail. He has killed 2 people! That is way too much! He is a serial killer.

Voice: He is in the interrogation room now. Will update you later.

Thamiso: How I wish i hadn't retired. I missed this guy by just a day.

Voice: Bye

He hung up and sighed walking out while Bella followed him carrying Bella.

In the interrogation room...

Scavenger's hands shook on the table with cuffs on his wrists...

Scavenger: Yes i stabbed the guard but i didn't kill that old man... Maybe his son is framing him because he is the one who hired me to kill the guard and frame Odirile... This family has problems but i swear with my son... I didn't kill that old man

Detective: So what was the payment for? Why were you running?

Scavenger: I thought he wanted me to disappear because the police were looking for me i.... I.... I don't know what to tell you...

Detective: So the deceased's son hired you to kill the guard?

Scavenger: yes... I'll show you our communication. We mostly talked in person but sometimes we

texted that we should meet, nothing incriminating but we communicated. I've never communicated with the old man... Well, we did when Odirile got out he wanted me to stab him but i got cold feet because the guy is quite strong body wise. I wasn't sure i could take him down...

Detective: (stood up) Your stories are not adding up... You think this is a joke..you're getting the death penalty ibile it's been a while since Botswana has sentenced someone to death... It can't be just a coincident that you killed someone with a knife and the person who hired you gets stabbed, right after paying you then you get the money and run off..

Scavenger: It looks very bad but i didn't do it..

The detective sighed and walked out...

Detective: See you in court...

The door shut and Scavenger clenched his jaws... He

looked around for a spot to perhaps hang himself....he'd never survive jail with his tiny body and he was not about to be someone's girlfriend. He sighed tearfully and begun sobbing..

Scavenger: Mama? I'm sorry... I just wanted money....
Mama help me... Mama nthuse....

He cried out loud and rubbed his mucus...

At Odirile's House...

Later that night Odirile walked towards the rubbish drum and dropped his bloody clothes inside together with the shoes he was wearing and the knife. He took out the old man's phone and dropped inside then he picked the Jerry can and soaked them with petrol. He slid out his lighter and turned it on then he dropped it inside and stepped back...

He calmly and thoughtfully watched the fire burning down everything. A neighbour passed by heading to the toilet and smiled waving at Odirile, OD smiled back and waved at him...

Odirile: Dumelang

Neighbour: Dumelang...

He grabbed a piece of metal and turned the burnt clothes just to make sure they burn to ashes...

A little smile started at the corner of his lips as he put his hands in the pockets looking at the fire, this was not murder... He wasn't a murderer. This old grand almost killed him and all he did was just sentence him to death for attempted murder because he was a danger to the society. Getting rid of such people was actually an act of being a responsible citizen... There was nothing to feel guilty about... I'm sure the hangman isn't a murderer either.

He just executes murderers to save humanity...

Why did it feel so damn good to have done this? Why couldn't he stop thinking about Thamiso's father... See this one should have been the first on the list.. How dare he sleeps with an underage girl, get her pregnant and traumatise her. He deserved a death sentence for that... Ok, ok.. He needed to stop thinking about this. It was way too early, it would be too suspicious and you can't get away with murder more than once.. It's just like a heist, you only get one chance...He took a deep breath and sighed...So, it was final now. He was done with the death sentences...he had to focus on making money and helping his girl getting better then they will live happily ever after.

He picked the Jerry can and walked back to the house while Googling about Fefe's condition....

SIX MONTHS LATER...

Unexplainable

59

At Thamiso's office....

The receptionist walked in the office carrying the newspapers and placed one on his desk before heading out...

Her: Good morning.

Thamiso: Morning...

Thamiso grabbed the newspaper and leaned back reading, Scavenger had been found guilty and yeah, it brought some kind of peace but he still couldn't stop wondering... Was there some truth to his allegations about his father?

He stood up and walked to his father's office...

Him: Hi

Thamiso: Did you see this morning's newspaper?

Him: (grabbed it and read) No, why?

Thamiso: Scavenger has been found guilty... But I'm just wondering... Is it true that you hired him to kill that guy and frame Odirile?

Him: How many times are we going to talk about this? I told you i didn't... My father did that... Yes I'm guilty of knowing about it but i had nothing to do with it.

Thamiso: I remember seeing Scavenger in your office the other time so if it wasn't for murder it was for Asa's abortion. Which is it?

Him: My father asked me to pay him on his behalf that day... I didn't even know what he was paying him for. I didn't hire anyone to do anything...You should be focusing on your daughter instead of the past, when last did you check on Fefe?

Thamiso stared at his father for a second without a response then he walked out as his phone rang....

Thamiso: Hello?

Coco: Hi, I'm in your office..

He hung up and walked in, he paused at the door looking at her... She was on a short dress with high heels and there was that smile again, oh boy. He sighed and closed the door..

Coco: I bought you a little birthday present...

She smiled and handed him the gift then he took it and faked a smile..

Thami: Thank you...

Coco: Open it...

Thami: (sighed) Coco i.... (sighed) I don't know if I've given you wrong signals or anything but... I'm still engaged,

Coco: I thought you're breaking up with her as soon as she gets better

Thami: I thought so too but i was wrong... I overreacted, i didn't know that Fefe has never really been diagnosed with DID. I thought she hid it from me...Also DID is things we only see in movies so i can understand how it went on unnoticed for so long...When it happens in real life we find other explanations... Spiritual explanations. Supernatural explanations... I just.... (sighed) Now I understand how this DID thing works, I've made peace with it.

Coco: You've used me to babysit your daughter and now that Fefe is being discharged you're cutting me off?

Thami: I didn't use you... I simply shared my thoughts with you, i was stressed and full of assumptions... I've never promised you a

relationship... I never even thought of you like that. I thought you were just being friendly and helping me.

Coco: You're selfish and self centered!

She turned and walked out while Thamiso quietly stared at her then he took out his phone and dialed Fefe's mother.....

Her: Hello?

Thamiso: Good morning, how is Bella?

Her: (smiled) She is fine, we are getting ready to go get Fefe.

Thamiso: Can i come take you there? I don't think riding a taxi with Bella and Fefe is a good idea.

Her: Ok, I'll let you know...

Thamiso: Bye

He hung up and sighed...

At the bus rank...

Asa turned her head and looked at her brother as he quietly drove the car, minutes later he parked and stepped out to get her bag. She got out and sighed looking at him...

Asa: Odirile? Look at me.

He turned and looked at her with a long face...

Asa: What's going on?

Odirile: It's nothing... I don't want to spoil your trip...
Come here..

He pulled her closer and hugged her...

Odirile: Go get that degree..

Asa: Please talk to me.

Odirile: I'm proud of you... Thanks for getting into a university.

Asa: But?

Odirile: I just need to know why you're lying about the abortion. You didn't do it intentionally... You loved your baby.. What really happened?

Asa: You're not doing this, you want another round with Thamiso's family? You think I'll say they forced me? They didn't... Quit fighting for me. I'm a big girl, I'm grown and i know what I want.

Odirile: Ok, anyways Fefe is coming out today...

Asa: You're still banned from seeing her?

Odirile: Yeah, but it feels better to know that even Thamiso was banned but I'm scared because i don't know how she is going to come out.... Would she want me or him? I haven't seen her in six months and I'm just tense.

Asa: If Fefe loves you she will come to you. If she

doesn't, it's her loss.. Bye

Odirile: Bye

They hugged then she got in the bus, he got back in the car and drove off...

At the hospital...

Minutes later Odirile drove into the parking lot and sat in the care waiting... He probably had to wait home and wait to hear from Fefe but he was just curious to see her..

Thamiso and Mmagwe Fefe walked past his car then he ducked down for about a minute and only got up once they were far...

He clenched his jaws angrily, did this guy really have to be here? but then what was he thinking, of course

her parents called Thamiso because traditionally he is the right person, but it was good that now she was out... She'd put a stop to all these...

Minutes passed then he took out his phone and smiled staring at her picture, he turned and looked at the main entrance then Fefe stepped out with her mother, something was definitely different about her...his eyes went back to her again... Was it his eyes or did she gain weight? Way too much weight...Wait! She was pregnant! Shit!

He swallowed and leaned back rubbing his mouth anxiously, was it his or Thamiso's?

He duck as they walked past his car and got in Thamiso's car while he loaded her bag, he got in the car and drove off...

*

*

Unexplainable

60

At Fefe's House...

There was silence in the car as Thamiso drove the car, he glanced at her bump and sighed... Was it his or Odirile's baby? But knowing Fefe she'd never cheat... He made the mistake of assuming she cheated when she didn't...he wasn't about to repeat the same mistakes again. She dumped Odirile and their wedding was the goal, until she had a mental breakdown... He needed to stop worrying...

He parked the car then Ma-Fefe stepped out and walked to the house, Thamiso turned and faced Fefe as she remained quiet on her seat.

Thamiso: (smiled) Hey there...

She turned her head and looked at him then he reached for her hand and kissed it.

Thamiso: There is so much to talk about..But first tell me how you're doing, any particular reason why you decided i shouldn't come visit you?

Fefe: I didn't want anything to draw me back every time i make progress, i had to accept that i have DID in order to understand myself and it wasn't easy.

Thamiso: Ok, the truth is i panicked too... You won't know that but your mom knows... I walked out of the hospital and came home, I was angry and disappointed... I thought you kept it away from me....but you know how patient adults are and i thank the tradition here. Your parents sent a family representative to tell them that their daughter in law has been diagnosed with DID. It was through that that i learnt you also didn't know... I asked my sister about it and she was terrified... She told me more about it and i felt so guilty... I feel like I'm naturally a

weak man...

Tears filled his eyes then he looked away...

Thamiso: Somehow i always disappoint you, I'm never there when you need me... The first thing i did was to assume and throw a tantrum... I am weak and untrustworthy, but then i love you...

He licked his lip and looked in her eyes tearfully...

Thamiso: I know you don't know that i had given up or walked away from you but i don't want to pretend that I've been with you from the beginning. Please forgive me...

Fefe smiled tearfully and hugged him, he sighed holding her in his arms and kissed her then he leaned back...

Fefe: It's ok... People are different... We all have our weaknesses and strengths

Thamiso: But i didn't cheat... I was just angry i didn't cheat.

Fefe: (smiled tearfully) It's ok... I know your weaknesses, you just have to work on that... I have my weaknesses too... I have DID what could be worse than that?

Thamiso: (smiled) Right... So, can we leave Bella with your mom and go hang out? I think you need to drive around and see what you been missing

Fefe: I can't... I have a few things to do...

Thamiso: Ok, when is our wedding?

Fefe: About that...

She opened her handbag and took out a card then she handed it to him..

Fefe: That's Dr Perry, she is a psychologist. She is a private practitioner but she sometimes went to the hospital to help. That's where she found my case and got interested in me. We have a session today at 5pm. You must be there

Thamiso: Ok, great... This is great.

Fefe: Yeah...

Thamiso: (glanced at her bump) Um... Are we expecting?

Fefe: (smiled and reached for the door) Yeah, See you later.

Thamiso: Bye

She stepped out and closed leaving him with a smile, he looked at the card again and smiled before driving off.

At OD security Systems...

Odirile drove into the director's parking and sighed leaning back, he looked at the new building with his brand... He had to be excited about moving into a flat with a bigger space and more rooms for different offices. The new 5 year contract with one of the biggest banks in the country... And yet he couldn't smile... He thought he'd come back happy to have seen her but seeing Thamiso all over her and that bump just ruined his day.

Its enough that despite big money from the bank he now had to worry about heists while doing a money transit, isn't it awkward that a couple of years before he actually considered doing a heist and now he just signed a contract to provide the best security... Was he even ready for this big step? His company was taking off and these thieves would definitely target him... OK, enough self doubt and self pity!

He stepped out of the car and walked into the building, he smiled at the front desk and walked upstairs where he knocked on the surveillance control room. Ok, the control room was his favourite place in the building... Seeing all these screens hanging on the wall with security officers sitting by pressing was like a scene from a movie...

Another officer spun his chair around and smiled...

Officer: Boss

Odirile: Hi...

He put his hands over the desk and looked at different screens then he pointed..

Odirile: We are making our very transit next week, this place has to be under surveillance... We can't afford to lose money on our first assignment.

Officer: Yes, and i still don't understand why we are not allowed to carry guns when we know that when these guys come for the money they will shoot without hesitation. Our lives are in danger.

Odirile: I know but I've already communicated with the police, the SSG will escort us... I trust them. So you can relax guys.. Ok?

Officer: Yeah...

He turned around and walked out then he headed to his office where he took off his suit jacket and hung it around his chair then he sat down and sighed trying not to think about Fefe, but trying not to think about her was still thinking about her right? He glanced at his phone and there was still no call. Fuck it! He grabbed the phone and tapped her number but her call came through before he could call.

He frowned smiling and took a moment to recollect himself, he didn't want to sound like he had been waiting for her call desperately.

Odirile: Hi

Fefe: Hey

Odirile: You sound better, how are you feeling?

Fefe: I don't know.. Did you guys move? I'm in the parking lot but i don't see your cars.

Odirile: Yeah, we moved. I'll come get you

Fefe: No, I want to start getting back to myself..
Send me the directions.

Odirile: Alright, I'll do that.

He hung up and sent her the directions then he grabbed the telephone and called front desk...

Voice: Thank you for calling OD security services,
may i assist you?

Odirile: Hi, it's me... Fefe will be there show her to my office

Voice: Fefe?

Odirile: Oh kana you're new, anyone who walks in there pregnant show her to my office, she is carrying your boss. I'm just an acting director the real one should be born soon.

Voice: (laughed) Thanks for the heads up, i shall act right to keep my position before my boss while he is still chilling in his amniotic sac.

Odirile: Good job

He hung up and laughed then he stood up and hurried in the office where he fixed his tie and tucked in... He paused looking at his tie... Nah man, he looked like a school boy... It looks better when the last button is loose. He loosened it then he looked at the sleeves of his shirt..he folded them nicely and turned his watch properly, he looked at his haircut on the mirror and touched his trimmed beard...

He walked back into the office and looked around, it

had to be clean. He sorted his files and put aside the glass full of his pens..

Her footsteps approached then he quickly took a seat, he took a deep breath and typed nonsense on the computer as she walked in, as long as he looked busy right.

Odirile: (turned around and smiled surprised like he didn't hear her approaching) Hey...

He stood up and walked towards her, she smiled, and that was good.. He leaned over and hugged her before leaning over for a kiss then he looked in her eyes, ok, something wasn't right.

Odirile: How are you feeling?

Fefe: I'm good... Have a seat..

He let go of her and stepped back, she pulled the chair and sat down while he sat and put his hands over the desk.

Odirile: What's up?

She reached in her handbag and gave him the card...

Fefe: That's Dr Perry, she is a psychologist. She is a private practitioner but she sometimes went to the hospital to help. That's where she found my case and got interested in me. We have a session today at 5pm. You must be there

Odirile read it and smiled then he put it aside and looked at her. She looked around smiling and turned back to him, there it was... That look he so desperately wanted...

Fefe: I'm proud of you... You're a hard worker and you're an inspiration... Nothing can ever stop you from getting what you want and i love that about you.

Man, he could just jump up and down and punch the air in victory.. SHE WAS PROUD OF HIM! did you all hear that, she was proud! And yes, now he believed there is nothing that can stop him getting whatever he wanted. Oh God this was worth waiting for... But of course he smiled calmly like a gentleman and slightly nodded gratefully.

Odirile: Thank you, work was the only thing that kept me going in your absence.

Of course he knew there was a possibility that this wasn't his baby but...

Odirile: When is our ultrasound appointment? i want to know if its a girl or boy.

She smiled blushing and looked away, she wanted to tell him and yet...

Fefe: We will discuss everything with Dr Perry.

Odirile: Alright, and just so you know I am an expert in DID. I know everything there is about it.

She looked in his eyes and smiled blushing, he smiled back trying not to blush then he stood up and closed the door...

Fefe's heart skipped, shit! She should have known...
He was not about to let her out without getting it.
How could she have forgotten...

He grabbed her and pulled her up then he kissed her and turned to the desk, he swept everything aside and put her down as her clit throbbed...

Fefe: (whispered) OD stop... Wait...(gasped as he kissed her neck) OD! St--

He shut her with a kiss and stood between her legs, everything moved so fast she heard his zip go down! He was taking it! This should not happen!

Odirile: (whispered) Oh fuck.... Uhhhh

He kissed her then his bulbous head dropped on her panties, it pushed her panties aside several times while he kissed her and caressed her then she felt his soft flesh at the entrance, he pushed through and she flinched gasping. He kissed her and pushed further stretching her up then he popped inside as they both gasped...

Meanwhile outside, Odirile's father drove the company car into the parking lot and stepped out,

one of the officers got out with the files while he begun dusting the car mat. He'd been meaning to tell the drivers to make it a habit to clean the cars but then as a head driver he probably had to lead by example....

He locked up and walked towards the building, it was still hard to believe his own son did all these let alone him being able to see again...

Minutes later he walked to the their office and hung the car keys under the number plate indicated. He turned and headed to Odirile's office where he pushed the door and walked in, Odirile jumped and turned as his dick dangled dripping, he quietly turned away and pulled up his pants then he old man closed the door in shock. Did he just catch his son doing that! He didn't even see who that girl was but what a shocker. He turned around and walked back to his office still in shock....

Meanwhile inside Fefe slowly got down and pulled down her dress as his semen flowed down her thigh. He walked back with his face cloth and wiped her...

Odirile: I'm sorry about that..

He wiped her then he pulled up her panties before tucking in his shirt...

Fefe: Was that your father?

Odirile: Yeah, he is a driver

Fefe: He can see?

Odirile: Yeah, he had an operation, don't you remember?

Fefe: No, i know you once told me about it before you went to jail but i didn't it happened.

Odirile: You were probably still dealing with the Riri thing,

Fefe: Oh, yeah probably. Sometimes I don't remember some of the things i did or do because when i do them I'm-

She paused embarrassed then he grabbed both of her shoulders and smiled looking in her eyes before kissing.

Odirile: I understand.. Don't worry about it.

Fefe: We shouldn't have done this before talking to the doctor

Odirile: I'm sorry, i couldn't wait any longer... Can we go grab something to eat?

Fefe: I can't, see you at the Dr's office

Odirile: Sure

She walked out and closed the door while he stood there smiling like a retard. He pulled up the blindfolds and opened the window then he squatted

and picked his pens from the floor. There was a knock...

Odirile: Yeah?

His father walked in, he turned his head embarrassed and continued picking his pens.

Rragwe Odirile: If it comes out dripping it means you didn't wait for that last drop, every drop counts... Isn't it fulfilling to know you left everything inside.

Odirile laughed embarrassed and fixed his tie walking in the bathroom where he closed himself in.

Rragwe Odirile: (laughed) Why do you always have to run when i talk about sex?

Odirile: (laughed) Ah-eh papa ako o tsamae... Ne ke tile go hetsa jang because you walked in on me abe

o nkgoreletsa.

Rragwe Odirile: (smiled) Get out of there, come here

Odirile: (laughed) Tsamaya..

Rragwe Odirile: (laughed) So you're still too embarrassed to talk about sex? It's important to talk about sex

Odirile: (laughed) Not with you, tsamaya o theogela..

His father laughed and walked out then he finally walked out and continued working...

At Dr Perry's Office....

Later that afternoon Thamiso parked the car and walked in..

Thamiso: Hi, I'm here to see Dr Perry..

Front desk: Your name?

Thamiso: Thamiso the third

Front: Oh yes, it's here... This way...

Inside the office....

Inside the office Odirile sat on the other chair pressing his phone while Dr Perry sorted her papers...

Odirile: Should i call her?

Dr Perry: No, don't rush her... She'll get used to this.

There was a knock then the door opened, Thamiso walked in and frowned looking at Odirile.

Odirile turned and looked up at him then he looked at the Dr..

Dr Perry: Thamiso, right? Have a seat over there..

Thamiso pulled the chair and sat down looking at Odirile.

Odirile: What's going on?

Dr: Let's wait for her then we can start..

Thamiso: So re three kana jang?

Dr: I don't understand Setswana...I'm new around here.

Thamiso: What am i doing here with him?

Odirile: Ska bua ka nna as if I'm not here

Thamiso: O bata ke reng ele gore, ke botse wena?

Dr: It would be helpful if you actually used the language i understand so I can be useful.

Odirile: Ska bata go ntena, ke go beile banbara

Thamiso: Gase last time laiteaka, this time o ka ikothaya..

The door opened and they kept quiet then Fefe walked in. She pulled her chair and sat down...

Dr Perry: Thank God you're here... I couldn't understand them but i think they were about to throw punches in my office....(sighed) Let's get started...

*

*

Like and leave a comment. Sponsored insert coming up.

*

*

Unexplainable

61

At Dr Perry's Office...

Dr: Thank you both for coming, you showing up and actually staying even after finding one another here shows you care. I am Dr Ashley Perry, I'm a psychologist and I have a PhD in-

Odirile anxiously looked at the Dr as she talked about her background, i mean yeah it was probably important to introduce herself but damn, there is a far more important issue here... Fefe probably wanted to dump him in way that wouldn't stress her... Would he even handle losing her? She was his everything...why the hell was Thamiso here anyways? I mean babe if you're going to dump someone don't do it in front of another man. He glanced at Thamiso, he seemed to have everything under control. He

probably had sex with her first, why did it hurt though? The guy had a dick half his size... But even this didn't come as a consolation if anything it hurt. This guy would always be a problem in his life... After everything his family made him go through, framing him, the sleepless nights in jail... Him lying his way into Fefe's life he still thought he could actually challenge him... What was that? "this time oka ikothaya" See this right here is the reason people kill people.

Thamiso leaned back on the chair and put his foot over his knee as his gray secret socks showed underneath his moccasin leather shoe. He still couldn't get over how adamant Scavenger was about not killing his grandfather, he confessed to every bad thing he did, why would he deny one murder and admit another because it made no difference... Unless someone else really did it... It was unlike Odirile to be provoked and not respond. He wasn't wired like that, this guy is cold and calculative... That straight face he kept while drowning him showed

there was a monster hiding behind that calm face, there was no way he was letting all these go after spending time in prison for something he didn't do, losing business and finding his girlfriend marrying another man. Odirile did this, now that he was sitting right next to him... Nah man he did it. The cop intuition in him kicked in and he could smell blood on his hands...

Dr: I'll just start by explaining DID, People with DID have two or more separate identities. These personalities control their behavior at different times. Each identity has its own personal history, traits, likes and dislikes. Fefe has 2, the core identity is the person's usual personality which is Ofentse, and then there is an alternative who is Refentse. There is no cure for DID, you can only learn to live with it peacefully. Ofentse has to learn to live with Riri, some medications can help reduce certain symptoms like if she is experiencing a sudden change of behaviour, and acting irrational that's when she can be prescribed medicines that calm her

down.

Thamiso: I don't get where this is going, I already know that DID doesn't have a cure. Is there a point we are driving to?

Odirile looked at Fefe thoughtfully then he looked away, he had just picked up what was going on now. His throat dried up as he took a deep breath and sighed...

Dr: Fefe i want to talk now, be open and honest with everyone...

Fefe: For months I've observed myself and learnt a lot with the help of doctors. I've learnt that Riri is my alter, she is part of me, she has things she likes, people she loves, how she behaves, the tone she uses and i know how i am... I also have things i like to do and people i love. Riri loves Thamiso, she

is completely happy when she is with him but i love Odirile and i want nothing more than to be with him. If I'm with Odirile and i switch I'll probably hurt Odirile because of how I'll talk to him and vice versa. I've also leant that sometimes i can talk to Riri, like being with her... It's voices in my head.. I hear her and talk to her but sometimes I'm able to just switch, as in she will be in my body and i will just be out... Like I've blacked out. That's why sometimes I don't remember what i did.. During that time I am Riri and Fefe doesn't exist... I don't control it it just happens. So i wanted to tell you both what is happening... I didn't understand myself but now i do.

Thamiso: This is crazy, what are you saying? We are supposed to be getting married

Odirile: (scoffed) O nyala Fefe kana Riri? Batho ba 2 golo ha, gawa reetsa.

Thamiso: So you think this is funny?

Fefe: Thamiso listen

Thamiso: No, what are you saying about us? We are supposed to share you? Are you serious? Is this the

kind of things you want me to go tell my family and friends? That Fefe's other part loves another man? Are you listening to yourself? I thought we will do this together... Fight this together

Fefe: Fight what Thamiso? Fight Riri? (tearfully) In case you haven't noticed i am crazy! You think i like the way i live? I am afraid to be i public because I'm afraid I'll embarrass myself... I might not even remember what I'm saying the next minute, do you know who the mother of your daughter is? Or you'll think I'm lying. I am telling you what I'm going through.. I can't promise you that when Riri is with you and Fefe comes up she won't leave... Because i will leave... Even if its midnight, i will go to Odirile's house...

She turned to Odirile and swallowed tearfully...

Fefe: I am Fefe now, this is me talking but i can't promise you that if I switch to Riri i won't leave you and go be with him or just go stay somewhere

because Riri hates you Odirile... Well now she doesn't because we have decided to live peacefully... But she still can't kiss you or have sex with you... So i guess what I'm saying is that's who i am... We can find a way around that or we can all part ways.. It's up to you both, unfortunately i don't have the comfort of leaving Riri.. She is part of me...i am ready to be dumped by the both of you and you can visit your children anytime you want. Bella is yours Thamiso, but this one is Odirile's daughter. That's all that I wanted to tell you...

Odirile looked down and sighed..

Odirile: (calmly) Babe you could have done this privately you know, it would be much better. I'd probably think better.

Fefe: I don't want secrets, i don't want to lie and if i lose anyone for telling the truth then so be it. Please dump me and go, both of you... If you can't stand this let me know... You can just leave, I'll understand.

Thamiso tearfully looked at her in disbelief and shook his head still sitting while Odirile sighed and rested his forehead on his hand looking down...

*

*

Next insert - 11pm tonight. Like and leave a comment.

*

Unexplainable

62

At Dr Perry's Office...

There was silence as the doctor looked at the three of them.

Thamiso leaned over and buried his face between his hands, he could only imagine the office gossip, the Facebook community, the elders and how stupid he would sound trying to explain this to the elders. Was this even a real thing or she was just trying to have a safety net for incase he walks away from her...

Fefe sighed scratching the nail polish off her nail, hopefully she had said it right...she wouldn't want to mess up the good relationship she'd built with her sister over the months...was she talking out loud or

just thinking? Her worst fear was to actually speak out loud and freak out everyone, she turned and looked at everyone just to make sure everything she was thinking was in her head and not coming out of her mouth. She breathed in and out to calm down....

Odirile looked at her and sighed... Of course no man would ever agree to share his woman. If he agreed this moron would dump her, Riri would be vulnerable and then maybe he can try getting to know this Riri girl and find out what really happened to her. He leaned back putting his hands behind his head and put his foot over his knee....

Odirile: So gatweng jaanong? arrangement ke eng?
(remembered the Dr can't understand Setswana)
Sorry, i was asking what the way forward is? I'm cool with whatever works for her.

He turned and looked at Fefe..

Odirile: I'm willing to love you with every flaw, even if it means accepting Riri as part of my life. Also, Thamiso's presence makes no difference to me i still enjoy myself. I don't know if you never do anything together or what but i feel no difference at all so why not.

Thamiso turned and looked at him as anger brewed inside...

Thamiso: Fuck you a utwa?

Odirile: I'm just saying, i mean if you have a problem with this arrangement i can totally understand why. You and i are not on the same scale..

Thamiso: You need to stay away from her or you'll go to jail. I know what you did... I know what you did and you know what you did.. (to Fefe) Can we talk in private?

Dr Perry: We are still on a session, we are halfway

Thamiso: This session is over, i need to talk to her...
She is my fiancé, this is about more than us here...

Odirile slowly stood up and grabbed her hand..

Odirile: Let's talk for a minute before i go. I thought we came here for a solution but clearly somebody is not ready.

Thamiso stood up and got between them...

Thamiso: Please don't do that... I keep telling you things have changed.

Odirile: You do realise that she is carrying my daughter right? I'm not you, i don't walk away from my child until a stranger goes and finds her for me... Expect me to be around her.

Dr Perry: If you two do this i will have to call the security. Can you please have a seat... This is my

office and you have to respect that. She said her opinion, Odirile doesn't have a problem with this but you do..

He angrily turned around and tapped his finger on the table facing her...

Thamiso: Of course i do, would you be OK to share your husband with another woman? You're married woman does this make sense to you? I understand that you white people take things lightly but this this is not a joke... This is not America its Africa, she needs help not you telling her that fucking two men is OK and justified. Where the fuck did you get your PhD because you sound like a fraud. We have STDs in Africa! Are you mad! In Botswana you can only marry one person, what do you suggest we do genius? You're very stupid, i paid magadi for this woman, she is my wife not a night stand or some threesome object.

Odirile took a deep breath and looked at Fefe, she didn't look distressed actually she looked just fine so he had to give this guy the time and privacy to self destruct..

Odirile: Babe I'll call you later, is they OK?

Thamiso: Can i talk to you for a minute?

Odirile: Sure

Thamiso lead the way, Odirile touched the bump and ran his hand over her chest to her lips before getting out of the door and closing the door.

He took a deep breath and sighed looking at Thamiso...

Thamiso: On serious note now leaving behind the white people's things, do you think what you're doing is right? Another man paid magadi for someone and

you call her baby, get her pregnant? O bona o ntirela sente.

Odirile: Your problem is that you've always had things handed to you, you've never worked for anything... Akere ngwanyana yo nne ele wa gago then you dumped her. I found her single, what did your parents do? Send me to jail because they're powerful... What did you do? Took advantage and used that chance... Now that things aren't going your way you expect me to feel guilty? This is just the beginning, 6 months after my daughter is born ke tsenya mosimane whether you're there or not... If you have a problem with the setup go.. Go get Coco at least you have an option. I hope i never have this discussion with you again.

Thamiso: I know what you did to my grandfather

Odirile: No you don't, you suspect... Because if you knew you'd not be provoking me like this.

There was silence as they looked at one another then Odirile smiled and tapped him on the cheek

before walking away.

Odirile: Tell Fefe I'll see her later tonight.

He turned around and looked at him...

Odirile: By the way i don't use condoms so try using them because i don't want STDs tsa bo Coco plus my daughter is in there. This morning was the sweetest though, i hope you felt the same... If you haven't had a chance i hope you'll enjoy it just as much as i did. Cheers!

He turned and walked away while Thamiso stared at him then he walked back in the office where Fefe was still sitting on the chair talking to the Dr.

Thamiso: Let's go think of another way, i have a suggestion. If it doesn't work we will come back to

discussion this again.

He turned to the doctor and sighed..

Thamiso: I'm sorry about earlier, i respect your opinion and thank you but we are Africans. Before white people came with their ideology we had a way of solving things and it's just as good.

Dr Perry: You mean the same ideology that calls old women with dementia witches when they're caught naked in the early hours of the morning? I don't mean to be disrespectful but you can do what you see fit. I just hope she won't stop taking her meds.

Fefe: I won't... Thank you Dr

She stood up then Thamiso opened the door for her, she walked out then he closed the door and followed her.

Thamiso: I want us to go to a church so they can pray for you... For us... If church doesn't work we will go to a traditional healer. Your parents mentioned this too, they think ke dilo tsa Setswana and I agree with them. Trust me... Are you sure you're ready to live with Riri or you want to try something else? Nothing is too big for God, we can do this. God fixes everything... Nothing will go right for us as long as we never pray resa itse modimo. Can you trust me on this one?

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

63

At Dr Perry's Office...

Fefe: "Trust you?"

She scoffed and turned back to her chair then she picked her cellphone...

Fefe: Dr thank you for trying. I'll be on time on my next appointment. African men haven't reached that level of understanding mental illnesses.

Dr Perry: The other one seems to understand

Fefe: Trust me, you can never predict what Odirile is thinking because he has the ability to control his mouth and temper. I'll give him time to really believe he'd be OK with this (sighed) but thank you.

Dr Perry: Thank you..

Standing at the door Thamiso looked at her as she walked over then he opened the door for her and followed her out. Of course Odirile could control himself, he didn't pay magadi, he is not the one people will be mocking if this gets out.

They walked across the parking lot, he unlocked the car from a distance but she walked past the car...

Thamiso: Can we talk about this in the car?

Fefe turned around and looked at him...

Fefe: Can i just be honest with you right now?

Thamiso: Yes..

She walked back and stopped in front of him looking right in his eyes...

Fefe: I don't know if you'll understand me but there is this part of me that doesn't love you, i used to love you too before i knew what love is... Before you embarrassed me in front of your family... Your mother calling me names... You chased me out with nothing, you didn't even want me to get my purse and i had to go make new IDs... You sold my clothes and never cared what I'm eating with Naya, you didn't have the heart for that little girl just because she wasn't your daughter. How do you think you'll stand Odirile's daughter? He can stand yours, in fact he loves yours..

Riri looked in Thamiso's eyes and swallowed tearfully standing by, Fefe took a deep breath and leaned back.

Fefe: But a part of me still loves you, why i have no

idea. Please excuse me.

She turned around and walked away, "I thought we agreed not to hurt the guys, what you said back there is hurtful. Did you see his eyes?" Riri's voice trembled as Fefe stopped a taxi and got in, "I had to say it so he can understand that" she responded internally looking at the woman sitting next to her just to make sure she didn't think out loud. "But imagine if I was with OD and start mentioning hurtful things, wouldn't that hurt you? I'm talking to you calmly because i want to be a better person too, we have to be at peace. Dr Perry says we have to be at peace to be happy." she continued. Fefe sighed and looked out the window," Fine, let me text apologising"

She took out her phone and texted...

Fefe: (texted) I'm sorry about that, i didn't mean it.

Thamiso: You were right, I've abandoned you before so you have the right to not trust me. I have to earn your trust, if I walk away now, it will just prove how weak I am and I'm not that. We will fight this together.

Fefe sighed rolled her eyes..

Fefe: Mxm!

The lady next to her looked at her, she looked back at her and realised that "mxm" was out loud...

Lady: (laughed) Re bua ka pelo rothe hela

Fefe: (laughed) ke iphithetse ke buile hela. I was way in too deep my head..

Lady: We all do that sometimes.

Fefe: (laughed) yeah...

"We are doing good, people don't think you're crazy. I'm really glad we found help. I wish we both had the powers to switch anytime we want because I'd go back there and hug Thamiso. Men are different, they have different weaknesses and strengths.. Odirile is obviously able to control his mind in difficult situations but Thamiso can't, he gets hurt easily because he is a soft man. What you said back there is going to hurt him." Fefe's face dropped as she thought about it." Next time I'll be more sincere"

Fefe: Turn right, the second yard after this one.

Driver: Ok

She took out the money and paid. The taxi stopped then she stepped out and walked through the gate. "You have to understand that men have pride, he paid magadi so he is worried about what people will think of him. He has dealt with cyber bullying already", "Doesn't make Odirile's pain any less, you

used his money recklessly. Just because he doesn't talk about his feelings doesn't mean he is not hurt, Odirile is old school... He doesn't breakdown in front of a woman but that doesn't mean he is not hurt, i can't believe i have to explain this to you over and over. I thought we agreed that when whoever is in control is the other steps back. I get it I will be nicer to him"

She knocked and walked in the house, Bella gasped and ran towards her grabbing her legs.

Fefe: (smiled) Hi Bella, I'm so tired i just want to sleep...

"Please pick her up, she is excited to meet you", "Riri I'm pregnant ok?, seriously!"

Fefe walked to the bedroom and laid down while Bella jumped on the bed smiling..

Bella: (smiled proudly) Mama? I know how to sing, listen...(sang jumping up and down) "a, b, c, d, e, f, g- eeeeeeeee, h, i, j, k, elemenepeeeee, q, r, s, t, u, v, w, x, y and Zeeeeee, namainamai a, b, c next time won't you see with me...

Riri smiled tearfully and clapped hands then she rubbed a tear running down her eye, Bella could finally sing her ABCs...

Fefe: (smiled) Wow, I'm so proud of you...

"Tell her to sing again", "I'm exhausted, i need to rest!"

Bella: I can sing Mary's little lamb too

Fefe: (smiled) How about you sing for me when i get up? I need to rest, the baby needs to rest..

Bella: Ok, can i kiss the baby?

Fefe: Yes baby

She kissed Fefe's stomach and ran out as Riri stood by emotionally. "I can't believe you didn't believe me the first time i told you about Bella, i knew that's my daughter. I've always told you the babies were switched and you didn't believe me." "Well you weren't sure, you said maybe and every time i tried to explain to people they laughed at me, can i get some sleep please"

There was a knock on the door then her mother stepped in...

Mmagwe Fefe: Hi, like i was telling you earlier today... I've talked to a traditional healer, he cured Rra O's foot, the one they said must be cut off because of cancer.

Fefe: (sighed) I'm pregnant and i don't want to go to

witch doctors with my baby.

Mmagwe Fefe: We are helping you, white people don't know what they're talking about. Nobody is supposed to be OK talking to dead people... This is nothing new, it happens in our African culture...

When one family member dies without fulfilling something they may want to live through another family member to be able to do that.

Fefe: Can i at least give birth and then do the rituals? Odirile might not even be OK with this?

Her mother frowned and held her waist...

Mmagwe Fefe: What did you say? How is Odirile involved in the pregnancy of Thamiso's wife?

Fefe: It's his baby, I'm sorry.

Mmagwe Fefe: I cannot believe you'd do that, so after finding out you're marrying Thamiso he still slept with you? What are you feeding these men that makes them so stupid? One of them is going to kill

you, and it's not Thamiso.

Fefe: Mama please...

Mmagwe Fefe : Odirile has the guts to do it, he did it to his uncle... He has tasted blood... We were all happy but at the end of the day he has blood on his hands. I wouldn't play him like that. I don't like Thamiso but I've realised one thing about him, he is controllable to some extent... He is also soft. As a mother I'd give you this advice... If there are two men after you... Pick the stupid one, the weak one, the one you can control... That's Thamiso... He was raised softly so he is soft and weak. Odirile on the other hand is going to keep you on a leash, he is the kind of a man you won't say no to when he wants sex, he is the kind of a man you won't manipulate but a successful relationship is one that enables a woman to manipulate a man. Above all, one day... You'll be tempted and cheat... Trust me all women at some point cheat, no matter how good you're... Even if you don't sleep with anyone you'll cheat emotionally and a man like Odirile will murder you when he finds out. You know why? Because he is not

afraid to kill.. Thamiso is going to cry if you hurt him, in fact i know his pattern... Wago ngala then he comes back feeling guilty, he apologises and life goes on. You won't get to do that with Odirile... That man is dangerous.

Fefe: I can't believe you want me to choose an unreliable man who will walk away from me when I'm at my worst. Odirile is the most supportive man I've ever met, i still get my salary but i haven't been to work in over 6 months, even after misusing his money he still didn't kick me out of the company, do you think Thamiso would have done that? He would have long kicked me out... This house is being paid by Odirile indirectly. I didn't even know i had so much money in my account, my salary has been getting in without failure and I'm left with a few months then I'm buying a car. Thamiso is rich but i never taste anything from his pocket... He never even does my hair... Odirile has a dark side yes, i admit that but it's just a place he puts his fears and panics... I think it was a coping mechanism because he has been

through a lot and it doesn't mean he can kill anyone. He can't be like Thamiso they come from different backgrounds, he had to provide for his family so he is used to taking control. He can't cry because he has been through worse. (sighed) When did you fall for Thamiso?

Mmagwe Fefe: Since I found out he is weak... The correct word is soft, he is soft. Look at your father.. He never bothers me. Don't you want a man like that?

Fefe sighed and turned away, she was done justifying herself..

Fefe: I'm resting..

Her mother walked out and closed the door...

At Thamiso's House...

Meanwhile Thamiso sat on the edge of the pool with his feet in the water, Fox hopped out of the pool and sat next to him...

Fox: I get you, you don't have to give reasons i just wouldn't want to share a woman with a guy his size , that time in the pool he wasn't even erect, can you imagine what it's like sharing with him?

Thamiso: (sighed) He says he slept with her...

Waitse this is frustrating, I'm starting to question if DID is real... Has any black person ever had it or its just an excuse to have us both. It could be a white people's condition for all i know.

Fox: Well, let's say DID is real and indeed Riri loves you.. Don't you think having the spiritual healing get rid of her would make Fefe dump you? I mean she was done with you. You're lucky your dad pulled that stunt and sent Odirile to prison which stressed her out and probably triggered a switch to Riri who then fought for you. I'm just saying

Thamiso looked at him thoughtfully...

Thamiso: You have a point so i need to get rid of this guy. He killed my grandfather

Fox: You want to rely on a convicted killer's accusations?

Thamiso: He has no reason to lie. What motive does Scavenger have to kill my gran? But Odirile couldn't go straight for my father, that would be too obvious... He sent a message through my gran. I checked on Scavenger and his story is straightforward that day. So Odirile must have somehow lured gran somewhere by calling him... I need the phone records so i can trace all the numbers that called him that morning.

Fox: Pearl works for the network provider and she has access to those records. They're only released with a court order so she can't print for you but she can verbally tell you who called him in the morning. She checks the records and then checks whose names are registered to that number.

Thamiso: Good, come talk to her. She likes you

Fox: Actually she has a crush on you, she won't refuse. Nna are ke bua thata gake tagilwe

Thamiso dialed her...

At Odirile's House...

Later that evening Odirile walked in his office holding a glass of whisky and closed the door, he walked to the desk and sat down thoughtfully...

He clicked on Fefe's picture and stared at her without any facial expressions, then she clicked on Fefe's old pictures and stopped at a picture of the twins... He stared at Riri's picture and realised he never really paid much attention to Riri while these girls were growing up...it was as if she didn't exist... What was the last memory he had of her?,he sighed that was a long time ago though... Ok, Riri could ride

horses, actually she could do a lot of hard work while Fefe was the shy reserved twin... He still didn't understand why Fefe felt so guilty about Riri's death because she was mugged. He picked his phone and dialed Bans...

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, kante golo hale wasn't Riri mugged? What really happened? I wasn't in Maun when it happened.

Bans: Fefe went to church, you know how she used to like di all night mme ale monnye, she felt sleepy and asked me to come get her. I was at work so she said she'd walk, i called Riri and told her Fefe was coming and that she shouldn't lock the door since she sleeps like a dead person. Riri was really worried about her, we all knew Fefe o semata oka betswa ke batho or get raped so Riri went to get her so they could walk together thinking if they're two they'll be safe.

Odirile: Riri kana is the oldest twin, i remember now (laughed) She was protective when it comes to Fefe

Bans: Yeah, on their way back they got attacked. She told Fefe to run and get help while she fought off three guys.

Odirile: Eish, very tragic waitse... They were young kana

Bans: Yeah..

Odirile: So kante jaanong kgang ka Thamiso le Riri ke eng because by that age I doubt they had started boys.

Bans: Riri went to a science fair, public schools met private schools for competitions. That's when i started hearing them talk about some boy she met at the fair, Riri nne a balabala so she used to write Thamiso's name everywhere in the house but that was that.. They were just kids. Gaise ba nne le chance ya go jola, i doubt Thamiso did anything with Riri but i know they talked... Why are you asking?

Odirile: Just trying to understand all these...

There was a knock at the main door

Odirile: (stood up) Alright, thanks

He hung up and opened the door, Thamiso walked in then OD stuck his head out checking if he was alone. He needed to up his security, how do idiots just walk in like this...

Thamiso: Incase you're think of making me disappear i told everyone I'm coming to your house.

Odirile: What do you want?

Thamiso: I got my grandfather's phone records. I now know that someone called him that morning..

Odirile: (calmly) Am I supposed to ask who? Cause I'm sure it wasn't me.

Thamiso: You did..

Odirile looked at the lock and looked back at Thamiso thoughtfully as a little frown begun between his eyebrows...

Thamiso: I know what you're thinking, your killer instincts are probably kicking in but Fox has everything... I just want you to leave Fefe alone then we can all forget this ever happened.

*

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

64

At Odirile's House...

Odirile looked at him for a second then he noticed Thamiso lost most of the weight and toned up, this explained the sudden confidence.... So rich boy has been training and probably listening to motivational videos. Lord what a temptation...was this a test?

Odirile: Get out of my house.

Thamiso was clearly taking chances hoping he personally knew the person that the number was registered too... Who would remember the names of a lost and found ID from Facebook anyways.

Thamiso: I'm offering you a chance to freedom...

Odirile: (sighed) Listen to me, don't ever come here, do you hear me? Get out..

Thamiso: Rachel, who is she? Is she your side chick or what?

Odirile: Get out of my house. I'm not playing with you..

Thamiso: She is going to tell me everything and you're going to lose this trash you call a company. You don't even have nothing to fall back on, ke ipotsa gore o ikantseng eng because nkare your father is also your employee. You're not that big... You can't raise up to my standard. Fefe is my wife and we are getting married in community of property, you know what that means? I own your company so if you know better you'd scratch her name off your company because once she becomes my wife I'll own a part of your company.

Odirile glared at him and clenched his jaws trying not to lose it. His eyes dropped on the table where he was slicing a steak on the plate earlier... But then No!

If its not planned it ends badly.

Odirile: The mona ako o tswe mo ntung yame... O bata ke reng kante?

Thamiso: I'm trying to talk to you.

Odirile picked the knife and grabbed him by the neck from behind putting a knife on his neck. Thamiso dropped the phone and struggled trying to remove Odirile's hand from his neck as he choked...

Thamiso: Let go of me

Thamiso elbowed him on the stomach and turned around with a punch that landed above Odirile's eyes. Odirile rubbed the scratch and looked at his hand then he bit his lip and punched him below the ear, Thamiso fell on the couch and laid there unconscious..

Odirile: Oh shit!

He walked in the kitchen and grabbed a rope then he tied his hands and legs, he sat besides him and put his thumb on the phone to unlock his phone then he clicked on his messages with Fefe...

Why did it hurt that she was so loving to him, he turned and looked at him lying there unconscious. He grabbed his Tshirt and tied him around the mouth then he removed the thumb scan and set his own face as a screen lock.

He stepped out and walked to the car where he reversed and dragged him in the boot then he closed and parked the car nicely.

He got in Thamiso's car and drove off.

At Thamiso's House...

Minutes later Odirile stopped the car and pressed the remote, he sighed waiting for the gate to open then Fox sent a message...

Fox: Update, you good?

He clicked on the message and read their previous messages to get grip of their man to man tone.

"Thamiso": Yeah, we good.

Fox: Areng?

"Thamiso": He agreed to leave her.

Fox: Let him go sleep someone's else. Wa peka a lerete.

Odirile shook his head and drove through, he parked in the garage and stepped out. He locked up and walked out pressing his phone..he clicked on Cocos pictures with Bella then he forwarded them to Fefe... But then from their messages the guy didn't sleep with Coco. Fefe would never believe that though... Guilt struck him then he deleted the pictures and sighed putting the phone in his pocket then he stopped a taxi....

At Fefe's House...

Later that night Fefe slowly got up and sat on the bed yawning, she looked at the time and it was before 8pm... Bella walked in the bedroom then she gasped and picked her up putting her besides..

Fefe: Hey baby! How are you?

Bella: I'm fine..

Fefe: Can you sing for me? I want all the songs you

know...

Bella sang for her while she fixed her hair then they took a bath, She put on a short dress and walked out holding Bella's hand while her mother swept the living room...

Her: Where are you going?

Fefe: (laughed) Taking Bella to her father's house..

Her: You're in a good mood, i thought you hated that dress because its short

Fefe: (smiled and looked at herself) Really? I kind of like it. Bye

Her: Bye

She walked towards the gate dialing Thamiso...

At Odirile's House...

Meanwhile Odirile sat behind the car on the chair while Thamiso laid in the boot of the car tied...

Thamiso: Untie my hands, i won't run... I'm not comfortable

Odirile: Our girl is calling you...

Thamiso: Let me talk to her

Odirile: No.

He cut the call and texted..

"Thamiso": Busy, what's up?

Fefe: Just bringing Bella over i also think we have a lot of catching up

He turned the phone and showed him...

Odirile: Looks like Riri missed you..

Thamiso: Can we make a deal? You let me go and I do something for you.

Odirile: No, you're spending a night in the boot so you can see I'm serious.

He typed..

"Thamiso": Kind of busy dear. I'm out with friends. I'll see you on Sunday or Monday.

Fefe: I'm already in the taxi, I'm on my way to your house. Come back

Thamiso: I said I'm busy Ofentse! I'm busy!

He switched off the phone and sighed then he sighed. Odirile took out his phone and dialed her..

Fefe: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, just thinking about you. What's up?

Fefe: I'm at the mall, heading home

Odirile: I'm coming to drop you off.

Fefe: No, it's fine.

Odirile: (softly) Riri?

Her: (emotionally) Yeah?

Odirile: Ke eta utwa?

Her: Um... OK... I can't believe you just called me that.. Keha stopong.

Odirile: Alright, hold on.

He hung up and sighed then he tied Thamiso's mouth again...

Odirile: I have a few things to do. If you make noise or kick anything I'm going to put you behind the house the whole night. O taa lala o popometse ko morago ga ntu serame se helela mogo wena.

Cheers..

He closed him in the boot then he went to get dressed and jumped back in the car...

At the stop...

Meanwhile Riri stood by carrying Bella on the side of her hip, Odirile pulled over and rolled down the window smiling, she got in the back and put Bella on her lap.

Odirile drove thoughtfully, Fefe always put Bella in the back but at times she'd sit in the back, now he understood why. He adjusted the mirror and looked at her...

Odirile: I got you something you like...

He handed her a little gift then she smiled and opened it, her mouth dropped then she smiled..

Her: Where did you get this? It couldn't have been easy to find it.

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

65

At Odirile's House...

Later that night Riri stood by the mirror looking at her neck admiring her necklace then she turned and looked at Odirile while he laid on the bed observing her..

Riri: (smiled blushing) I like it...

Odirile: (smiled) You're welcome...

Riri: Where is your sister?

Odirile: She went to school, did you forget?

Riri: Oh, OK..

Riri turned back to the mirror and smiled looking at her neck then she crawled over to him and sat on his

stomach, he smiled and held her waist...

Riri: Thanks for this...Its been a while since i got any present.

Odirile: (smiled) There is more where that came from...

Riri: Can i spend a night?

Odirile: Sure babe...

He reached up and pulled her head down to his lips and kissed her cheek, then he flipped her down and got on top of her, he looked in her eyes and slowly leaned over for a kiss... He knew she'd turn her head away as usual when in this "mood" but this time she closed her eyes and parted her lips ready to receive his kiss, he paused an inch away from her lips and looked at her then he kissed her softly and unzipped his pants...

At Thamiso's father's...

Meanwhile Thamiso's mother and sister stood by the kitchen counter chopping vegetables for a late night dinner...

Sister: DID isn't actually that bad... There are worse mental disorders like paranoid schizophrenia or bipolar, those can reach a point of no control... There are severe cases but DID is honestly not bad..

Mother: If you say so..

Sister: I worked with DID patient, they're honestly interesting people. Most undiagnosed people are believed to be moody... It appears as moody yes but its not, its just personalities switching...one minute they're jolly the next they're not... One time they like rice and the other they don't... You just have to accept them as a moody person. When they don't feel like talking to you then you just stay out of their way... DID is manageable. Its only a problem if the personalities are fighting one another in her head then she might start talking out loud or bang her

head and things like that..

Mother: Mme gase botsenwa jobo maswemaswe...
Bo na le matantabeletso

Sister: Yeah, she has been through a lot tota... I remember that time when you and your favourite daughter were butchering her for lying about the baby's father... It must have been horrible, and now this again. Her whole life is just a circus. DID is a rare condition and it picks her of all people...

Mother: Oh, help me pick a gift for her....Thamiso said her birthday is coming up... Or maybe we should throw her a surprise party? Just to make her feel welcomed. I know in laws can be difficult and nna tota i was the worst but i want her to warm up to me.

Her: Ok, i have something in mind..

They carried on cooking while the old man watched TV sitting on the couch, he took out his phone and dialed Thamiso but there was no answer.

At Asa's House...

Meanwhile in Gaborone Asa closed her laptop and yawned her way back to bed where she laid down and dialed Odirile but there was no answer then she dialed her mother...

Mother: Hello?

Asa: Hi, have you talked to Odirile?

Mother: Not really, why?

Asa: Mama kana Odirile is still stuck on Ofentse, imagine she is getting married... Mosadi a ntsheditswe magadi. I think you should tell papa to talk to him before he ends up doing something he'll regret.

Mother: His father will talk to him

Asa: He is avoiding my calls because he knows what i want to say. I think he thought Fefe will choose him when she gets out, but i hear she is pregnant.

Rayang Odirile a tswe mogo Fefe, Thamiso's family

is dangerous and i don't want him to get hurt.

Her phone rang...

Asa: Ke yo wa letsa

Mother: Ok, bye

She hung up and picked...

At Odirile's House...

Meanwhile Odirile walked in the kitchen and slowly closed the door so he wouldn't wake Fefe in the bedroom.

Odirile: Yeah

Asa: Remember when you were scolding me?

Odirile: What did i do?

Asa: I saw your status.. How do you post another man's wife on your bed? Where is my brother because you're definitely not behaving like the brother i know

Odirile: Sasa you don't understand..

Asa: Yes i don't! This family has cost you so much already! They sent you to prison and you want to cross them again? Can't you find another woman? So many women want you, even my school mates want you... When i post your picture even my enemies like my status and call me their love.. Gao kake ware gao bone banyana Odirile

Odirile: (sighed calmly) Sasa waitse ke tshaba go omangwa akerr?

Asa: Gao tshabe, hane o tshaba nkabe osa dire jalo. You know i respect you and i can't just talk to you like this unless it's important. I know I'm young but if you respect me and believe in the woman I've become please stop...

Odirile: I don't feel so good when the women in my

life scold me... Sorry

Asa: What are you going to do?

Odirile: Ke dirile ngwana kogo Fefe kana

Asa: Jesus what?

Odirile: Yeah, and she loves me... It's complicated. Nobody can understand, I'll explain tomorrow... It's late and i don't want to wake her

Asa: Ok, night

Odirile: Good night

He hung up and walked back to the bedroom...

In the boot...

Meanwhile inside the boot Thamiso laid on his back with his hands and legs tied, would anyone even believe him? This seemed like something that would only happen in movies... As a former police officer

how do you explain being overpowered by a security guard, the worst thing about being made a fool is having to explain the whole thing with the hope that no one will laugh at you.

After being in here for hours he wasn't sure if it was day or night but one thing is for sure this guy would not be linked to Fefe, not after this behaviour. He was done playing nice...he took a deep breath and sighed thoughtfully until he dozed off...

The next morning the boot opened then Odirile poked him with a fork...

Odirile: Morning...

Thamiso opened his eyes and looked at him then Odirile untied him and helped him out.

Odirile: You're free to go, if this doesn't show you that i want you to stay away from me then nothing will.

Thamiso: Where is Fefe? I'm not leaving without her

Odirile: She is sleeping. You need to leave..

Thamiso looked at the house and looked at Odirile as he closed the boot then he ran into the house and locked the door.

He walked into the bedroom where he knocked and walked in. Fefe got up startled and frowned looking at him...

Thamiso: Odirile tied me up and left me in the boot overnight.. I just escaped

Fefe quickly put on her gown and looked out the window...

Fefe: You were in the boot the while night?

Thamiso: Yes..wait, i hope this doesn't sound stupid but who are you?

Fefe: It's Fefe, it's me... Why are you asking?

Thamiso: Nevermind. Let's go, this guy is dangerous... I can't leave you behind. This isn't a joke... Bella is in danger... You're not even supposed to be here, we haven't talked to our parents.

Fefe put on her clothes while Thamiso picked his daughter then he opened the main door , Odirile walked in and looked at her.

Odirile: I know how this looks

Fefe: Locking someone in the boot? Really?

Odirile: he provoked me and i reacted

Fefe: And now I'm reacting to your violence!

She turned around and walked out as Thamiso followed her. He locked the door and sighed sitting down...Yeah he wasn't going after her this time, not when she comes with the temptation of killing Thamiso. At least he had goodbye sex!

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

66

At the taxi stop...

Thamiso finished talking to Fox and hung up...

Thamiso: Don't get a taxi, Fox is on his way

Fefe: So what were you doing at Odirile's house in the first place?

Thamiso: I wanted to talk to him about this whole thing.

Fefe: After arguing at the Dr Perry's Office? You two couldn't hold a decent conversation and you thought going to his house would be ideal?

Thamiso: We have talked before, i didn't know things would be that bad...

Fefe: I'm truly going through the most confusing

time in my life and i don't need this kind of drama to stress me. I'm pregnant and now i think it's best i just stay away from both of you.

Thamiso: I know that in your mind you think it's realistic to expect me to be OK with you being with Odirile but I'm not. I actually feel like you're cheating on me, it doesn't matter what condition i have it shouldn't hurt you. Nothing justifies cheating

Fefe: Just like nothing justified me cheating on Odirile with you while your parents put him in jail.

Thamiso kept quiet and looked at her then his eyes dropped to her neck..

Thamiso: This necklace looks cheap, like something that would make your skin itch.

She touched her neck confused and thoughtfully paused. Fox pulled over and they got in...

At Fefe's House....

Minutes later Fefe walked in the house while Thamiso followed her carrying their daughter...

He laid her on the couch and pushed her hair off her face before turning back to Fefe, he held both of her hands and looked in her eyes...

Thamiso: I know you're going through a lot, but our daughter deserves better... We have been through a lot... The baby switching turned our lives upside down... I'm not saying this because i don't believe you have DID, try to understand me... You have to make up your mind and take control of your life. You can't have ir both ways. This is the real world, it's not imaginary. I won't share a woman with Odirile of all men, not that any guy would be OK but i just can't. You have to tell me if you want me to be here so we deal with DID together as a married couple or not. I was afraid to be dumped but after spending the

night in a boot i think I'm ready for anything... Please let me know what your decision is. I'll talk to my father and tell him the wedding is over.

Fefe took a deep breath and sighed then she turned away and scratched her scalp, her mother was right about soft spoken guys... Did Odirile just lock someone in the boot and just go to bed like nothing happened? Why was this man so cold hearted? This was very scary...

Thamiso stepped over and hugged her from behind as they stood there..

Thamiso: But if you choose to be with Odirile make sure you don't make mistakes, at least i walked away when the evidence said you cheated and had another man's child, can you imagine what he would have done?

"When evidence said so Odirile was the only person in the world who believed you,I'm just saying. I don't know why this guy sounds so stupid. I can't believe i even liked him with his poor bed performance" Fefe shook her head trying not to hear Riri's head.

Thamiso frowned and touched her cheek...

Thamiso: Are you OK? Are you hearing voices?

Fefe: Yeah...

Thamiso: They're not real, it's about time we start convincing you they're not real..

Fefe: Now I'm able to tell though at times i just end up replying out loud and looking stupid.

Thamiso: You're not stupid...

He pulled her closer and hugged her as she laid her head on his head.

Thamiso: I have to go take care of a few things then

I'll come over so we can talk about the wedding.

Fefe: Ok

Thamiso: You haven't commented on what i said about us and Odirile..

Fefe: I want you... If you can accept the baby.

Thamiso: (touched her bump) I love you with everything you come with. How is the 15th for the wedding day?

Fefe: It's perfect!

He leaned over and kissed her then he walked out. She closed the door and sighed sitting down. "I think i might have judged Odirile too soon, the guy has a dark side yes but let's look at how much he has changed our lives in such a short period of time. He managed to explain the unexplainable and he got us help." Fefe stood up without responding to the voices in her head, she grabbed her pills and drunk. "That's overdosing, you're pregnant you shouldn't overdose"

She quietly begun cleaning while Riri's voice went on and on until she couldn't hear her. She grabbed her phone and laid on the bed going through wedding dresses, her memories went back to Odirile, tears filled her heart and she put her phone down... Why did he have to be that, i mean that good personality ruined by a cold heart, What if he actually kills her one day.. Thamiso is a good pick, a safer choice... Not the most loved but safer... She took a deep breath and sighed then she carried on searching for dresses...

At Thamiso's father's....

Later that morning Thamiso knocked on his father's office...

Him: Hi,

Thamiso: Hi, Fefe and i want to get married on the

15th

Him: You just lost your grandfather

Thamiso: Yeah but it will be after everything. We don't want to wait.

Him: Ok, I'll talk to the elders.

Thamiso: About Asa's pregnancy

Him: Please don't... You've judged me enough... Yes! Yes! I wanted that baby aborted because that girl was going to blackmail me.. I didn't want to hurt your mother because she is faithful to me.. I didn't want to destroy all thee. I hired scavenger and he bought her pills. He put them inside her and it happened... It was cruel but it was just a fetus... I'm not perfect! I'm not! I know you're angry with me and that's fin-

Thamiso: I'm not, I just don't understand... Why did he have insert them down there instead of feeding her?

Him: She probably refused to drink them.

Thamiso: I see, ok. Let me go home and take a shower, i spent a night in the boot. Odirile locked me

in last night

Him: What?

Thamiso: Don't worry, I'm fine. I was just wondering. I really hope you're done with her because you underestimated Odirile, he is more dangerous than you know.

Him: I know, I know he killed your grandfather i just can't prove it.

Thamiso: And we will never prove it. He got out away with the perfect murder.

Him: I'm really glad we can hold a conversation like this..

Thamiso: (smiled) Yeah... Bye

He turned around and walked out...

At OD Security services...

Later that afternoon Odirile stepped out of the car and closed the door while his father wiped the car dashboard... He locked the car and sighed then he walked over to his father not sure how to start a conversation about a woman...

Odirile: Dumelang...

Him: Hello?

Odirile leaned against the car and put his hands in the pockets... How do people talk to their fathers about such embarrassing things..

His father turned and looked at him, something was definitely wrong but there was nothing he wouldn't be comfortable to talk about except a girl...

Him: What did she do?

He looked down and swallowed speechless...

Him: What's your problem? Do i get angry at you when you say something about women? Why aren't you comfortable talking to me? You're going to kill someone if you don't learn to communicate and share your thoughts. Go didimala gago thuse, it makes that anger double and then when you plan something you won't stop until it's too late...

Odirile : I would never hurt a woman let alone slap her, unless I'm slapping her during sex for sexual pleasure but hela hela i can never do that..

Him: So what's the problem?

He took out an envelope from his pocket and handed his father.

His father threw the cleaning cloth over the car and read...

Him: She is giving back your shares because she is marrying that spoiled brat?

Odirile: Yes, she didn't even call me... She signed that and sent it... (sighed) i closed him in the boot of my car because he wouldn't leave me alone. I begged him to leave but he wouldn't leave, he just went on and on about how I'm nothing.

Him: Well, sometimes loving someone is letting them go so they can be happy. I want you to leave her alone... And him too.

Odirile: I want to kill him... Because i know he is going to hurt her... I know he is going to disappoint her, Fefe needs special attention because she has a mental condition that i feel i understand more than everyone. His family thinks she is crazy and he thinks he can fix her instead of helping her live with her condition because it doesn't have a cure. DID is like schizophrenia, you hear voices that aren't real but they're real to you because the brain is the most vital organ of life. I know that when he can't stand her condition he is going to hurt her... My daughter is in the middle of it too... She is her stomach while

they're doing all this.

Him: Give her the space she needs. The most important thing you can do for a woman you love when she dumps you is to leave peacefully. Real men don't harass a woman or her man when they get dumped. You go, it hurts but you keep going.

Odirile: I don't think I'll ever love anyone else

Him: You don't have to so quickly, you can just go out with women just to see their personalities before choosing the one. You tell them you're still recovering from a heart break and you're taking it slow.

The old man had a point, so this is what it felt like to talk about a girl... It wasn't bad at all... Actually he felt lighter now, Thamiso wasn't worth the risk of prison and losing his company. He had a daughter to provide for, and he truly needed to work harder so his daughter wouldn't be looked down on by this guys daughter. If he had this superior mentality he would surely instil that on Bella about his daughter.

He smiled thoughtfully and chuckled... Sunshine would be a perfect name for her... She was the light in his life, the sanity and the motivation...

At Fefe's House...

Later that afternoon Thamiso knocked on the door, Fefe opened the door and sighed sleepy, he stepped in and kissed her...

Thamiso: This baby is making you glow...

He kissed her and led her to the bedroom where he closed the door and kissed her, she laid on the bed as he got on top and kissed her, she gently pulled down her panties and kissed her...

Thamiso: I missed you...

She kissed him back, turns out men's breaths are totally different and having to switch back to Thamiso's breath wasn't very comfortable. He slipped two of his fingers inside her and kissed her as she gasped and grabbed his wrist...

Thamiso: (whispered) Relax babe.. I love you, i missed you...

She relaxed as he kissed her, he slid out his fingers and rubbed her clit then he unzipped his pants... He slipped his fingers deeper inside her again and she gasped flinching...

Was this guy trying to be dominant in bed because this wasn't how Odirile did it, this hurt a lot. He paused and looked at her...

Thamiso: Are you OK?

Fefe: Don't put your fingers inside me, it's

uncomfortable

Thamiso: I'm sorry... It won't happen again... Let me bring you something from the car...

He grabbed her panties and helped her get dressed..

Thamiso: Brought you a few things...

He walked out then she sighed and picked her phone, she had a message.

Odirile: I saw the company documents. Thank you. I still love you, congratulations on the wedding. I'll try moving on. I promise i won't be a difficult baby daddy, I'll respect your marriage and focus on my daughter. I'll try my best to keep up with Thamiso's standards, both daughters will attend preschool, Sunshine will have everything she needs. You won't have to feel bad for her.

Fefe: Thanks. Sorry for breaking your heart. I have to do what's best for my life. I can't stand a dangerous person.

Odirile: Gao bate go thaloganya gorr ke dirisitswe ke eng but i understand and I'm sorry. Ke amogela gore ke thadilwe, gago bonolo mme ke taa twaela. Enjoy your day.

She put her phone down and sighed laying on the bed. Thamiso walked in smiling and put the fruits and vegetables on the bed...

She grabbed the grapes and begun eating then her mother called...

Fefe: Hello?

Her: The doctor is here to see you

Fefe: Mme i don't want doctors, i told you I'm afraid to do it. What if i lose the baby? How will i live with myself?

Thamiso grabbed the phone and answered...

Thamiso: Dumelang

Her: Hello my boy

Thamiso: I'll drive her over, i told her we should be going to the churches too and find help.

Her: Exactly, thank you.

Thamiso: We will be there in an hour and two.

He hung up and pulled her up as she smiled lazily.

Thamiso: Let's go.. We can restore our love back to its original state before the baby switching. I miss us and the fun we had...

She smiled and got dressed then he led out to the car where he opened the door for her, he got in and

drove off...

FOUR HOURS LATER...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

67

In Shorobe (small village outside Maun)...

In a small thatched hut Fefe knelt in the middle of the hut while her mother and Thamiso sat on the other side of the house watching.

The doctor grabbed his fly whisk and whisked it over Fefe's shoulders while the doctor's assistant beat the drum between his thighs. He closed his eyes and flinched muttering and dancing to the beat...

The doctor stopped dancing and stood there with his eyes closed...

Doctor: Riri is a beautiful young woman... I see her...

Fefe looked at him doubtfully, she had had enough of these fake people...

Doctor: She is wearing a beautiful dress and she is standing behind Ofentse... She is scared. She is in tears... Ofentse don't open your eyes... All of you... Don't open your eyes. Fefe please talk to her... Say your goodbyes because she is leaving...

Fefe: I can't see her or hear her

Doctor: I know..

He held a sack with pieces of bones inside in front of her..

Doctor: Talk to her inside this...

Fefe: Thank you for saving my life... I will forever be grateful for your sacrifice but i need to be sane for

my children's sake. I want to see clearly... Please go and rest, maybe there is another world you must cross over to...maybe there are people there you can relate to because I'm living and you're dead. I'm sorry..

The doctor closed the sack and stepped back while everyone kept their eyes closed. The drum beat got weirder as the doctor hummed some weird song...

Doctor: Can i talk to you alone? (to Thamiso and her mother) Please wait outside. Open your eyes...

They stood up and walked outside as Fefe opened her eyes and looked at the old man. He pulled his traditional chair and sat down looking at her...

Doctor: I see a young man carrying your baby into a grave... Your unborn baby is in danger... I can't see the face of the young man but he is carrying her

from you into a little grave. Who could this be? Who would want this baby in danger?

Fefe looked at him reluctantly. These fake doctors always have a story about people bewitching you so they can divide you and get money...

Fefe: I don't know, maybe its her father... We broke up and he is a dangerous man. I am not sure but he is the only dangerous man i know in my life.

Doctor: Please be careful... Someone is trying to kill this baby.. I see hands taking her away from you and putting her in the grave. I want to try again and see how i can help because the baby is not moving or showing any sign of life... That's not good... I've dealt with your sister spirit, it wasn't hard because she wasn't fighting but now i see a baby who is just lying in the arms of this man...

Fefe's heart begun pounding, it was the fear in this

old man's eyes and voice... He was shaking and sweating....

Doctor: I don't know if i can reverse what I'm seeing because i wasn't even dealing with the baby i was on your sister's wondering soul.

Fefe: Can you help?

Doctor: I can try... But I'm not making any promises because this vision is nothing like I've seen before...

The doctor closed his head sweating and shook his head while Fefe looked at him confused. He waved his fly whisk around and staggered back almost falling as he supported himself with the wall then he opened his eyes and looked at her...

Doctor: I am the kind of doctor that works hand in hand with the western medicine. I don't tell people i cure HIV or cancer so i don't think I'll handle this... I know the baby is in distress but i don't think I'd be

efficient. Can we go to the hospital?

Fefe: Now?

Doctor: Yes...

Fefe: Ok...

He stood up and called everyone inside then he sighed looking at them...

Doctor: I told her what I'm seeing, i see a man holding a baby... This newborn baby seems lifeless and this man is putting her in a grave. This could mean someone is trying to sabotage this pregnancy or maybe I'm reading it wrong...

Thamiso's heart skipped as he looked at Fefe...

Doctor: Please go to the hospital and check on the baby... As for your sister she is gone... She is with me... I will guide her to tje right path. You'll never

hear from her again

Fefe: (doubtfully) Just like that?

Doctor: Yes, please go to the hospital..

Fefe: How much do we pay?

Doctor: I don't get paid, i get thanked with any amount, you don't thank me now... You thank me after a week of not hearing from her.

Fefe: Really?

Doctor: Yes, i know your father so i know you won't cheat me. I just want you to thank me confidently because i can tell you don't trust me. I don't blame you, fake doctors have painted us bad. Please go to the hospital..

Mmagwe Fefe handed him P100 and picked her bag, they all walked out and headed to the car. Fefe's panties got soaked as she sat down and closed the door then she got cramps...

Fefe: I wonder what i drunk in that calabash, I think I'm going to get sick.

Thamiso: It smelled kind of strong too...

Fefe: I have cramps

Mmagwe Fefe: Can you stop complaining? I know you didn't want to come but i trust that old man. He would never do anything to put you in danger.

Fefe: I'm just saying i have cramps and it's getting painful.

Thamiso: His revelation was very scary too... A man holding the baby?

Fefe stopped talking and observed the pains on her abdomen...

Fefe: There is something wrong with me, i think there was something too strong in that calabash cup.

Thamiso: Are you sure?

Fefe: Yes... Please drive faster...

She begun breathing in and out, her mother shook her head in disbelief and paused, she noticed Fefe wasn't playing and frowned...

Mmagwe Fefe: Is it labour?

Fefe put her hand over her panties and looked at the blood on her finger, her heart pounded as she looked at Thamiso who sped up.

At Odirile's Office....

Later on standing from the second floor Odirile sighed and stood by the glass looking down, a pink car pulled into the recently painted parking lot... Pink was rather a childish colour didn't she think... A foot stepped out while the driver was still inside the car,

he pulled the drawer and grabbed his binoculars then he zoomed down at her... Ok, what do we have here...she stepped out and grabbed a few things on each hand... Oh yeah, the building management had said the office space below had found a client...

He zoomed on her face and smiled, not bad. He put down the binoculars and walked out...

This was definitely the kind of distraction he needed, he ran downstairs and followed her as she walked towards her office space... She greeted the branding workers and walked in..

Odirile: Hi...

He walked in as she turned around and smiled, they shook hands as he smiled.

Odirile: I am Odirile, I work upstairs

Her: I'm Sunshine

Odirile: (laughed surprised) You're lying

Her: I'm serious, i know it's an awkward name

Odirile: It's not... I like it.. I just thought it's very unique and nobody would think of it. I'm going to call my daughter Sunshine

Sunshine : (laughed) That's good...

Odirile: Is this your store?

Sunshine: Yeah, I'm opening a beauty spa... You can come in..

They walked to her office where she put her things on the table...

Odirile: It's a nice place.. What happens in a beauty spa? I've never been in one.

Sunshine: (laughed) Any loving man should know

what happens in a beauty spa, we do massages, facials-

Odirile: I'll bring my girlfriend here when i get one

Sunshine: (laughed) Nice try, don't deny your girlfriend trying to hit on me. I know you can't be single looking like that.

Odirile: Like what?

Sunshine: (laughed) Ijaa..

Odirile: I just got dumped.

He took out his phone and showed her...

Odirile: I'm serious

Sunshine: Sorry.

Odirile: It's ok... What about you?

Sunshine: Let me show you

She took out her phone and showed him, he leaned

over and read her message.

Tom: It's not you, it's me. I haven't reached the level of seriousness you want. I don't want to live like a married person when I'm not. You're restricting me from being me and i think we should part.

Odirile leaned back and laughed...

Odirile: Damn, that's savage

Sunshine: Tell me about it...

Odirile: So, dinner sometime?

Sunshine: Not happening.

Odirile: Why not?

Sunshine: You thought I'd just spread my legs because I got dumped? No, I'm healing first. You can wait or keep going.

Odirile: I'll wait... Can i masturbate with your hand in

the meantime? I'm a sex addict but I don't cheat so..

She laughed and smacked him with a towel, he grabbed the other towels and begun folding. She stepped over and taught him how to fold while he admired her hands smiling and joined in folding... Odirile's phone received a message.

Fefe: In the hospital, lost the baby.

Odirile read the message and the old man's narration about Asa's pregnancy came back... He sat down and dialed her... But on second thought-he hung up.

Odirile: (texted) Thanks for letting me know. What happened?

Fefe: My mother took me to a traditional doctor and he gave me medicine to drink in a calabash cup. I think it caused it.

Odirile: Ok, hope you feel better soon.

Fefe: I'm sorry

Odirile deleted her number and sighed sadly....

At the hospital....

Meanwhile Fefe's mother approached the door then
Thamiso walked to the door...

Thamiso: Dumelang

Mmagwe Fefe: How is she?

Thamiso: She doesn't want to talk to you, she says
she is coming home with me because she doesn't
want to discuss about the baby...

Her: She blames me?

Thamiso: I don't know..

Fefe's mother looked at her as she sat on the bed..

Mmagwe Fefe: Fefe?

She kept quiet and laid down..

Mmagwe Fefe: You don't talk to me? Gao mpuise naare Fefe?

Fefe looked away with a serious pout, her mother sighed looking down and stepped back.

Mmagwe Fefe: I was just trying to help my child. I didn't know I'd kill your baby by taking you there. O i tshwarele ngwanaka.

Fefe kept quiet then her mother walked away. Thamiso walked back to her bed and hugged her as

she burst into tears crying....

FIVE YEARS LATER...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

68

At midwife's office.....

Ofentse walked out and handed her mother in law the baby then walked back in and took off her panties...

Midwife: How are your stitches doing?

Ofentse: I think I'm getting there..

She laid on the bed then the Midwife examined her vagina, she flinched and frowned then she stepped back...

Midwife: You're doing good... Come have a seat..

She put on her panties and sighed sitting down...

Midwife: What form of contraception would you like to use?

Ofentse: I want to tie my tubes.

Midwife: Tubal ligation is mostly done after the delivery, why didn't you say it?

Ofentse: My husband refused but I'm just wondering if i can't sign for myself. Does he have to be the one to sign?

Midwife: Your husband has to sign because that's a decision that affects him too.

Ofentse: But the injection and the pills just don't work for me... When i get the injection i get periods for months and months... Same thing with pills.

Midwife: Have you tried an implant?

Ofentse: Yes, and i had to remove it within six months because i had an unbearable pain... My neighbour uses an implant and she doesn't have any complications, i don't understand why i have to go

through this...

Tears burned her eyes as she looked away then a tear ran down her cheek, she rubbed it and sniffed...

Ofentse: I have enough children and i don't want more..

Midwife: Ba kae?

Ofentse: I have an 8 year old, 5 year old, 4 year old, 3 year old and this one.

Midwife: Yeah, that's a lot. Why did your husband refuse to sign for the tubal ligation?

Ofentse: He says he wants a boy...

Midwife: Did you discuss the number of children before getting married?

Ofentse: No, i never thought anyone would want so many children. I can't recognise myself anymore... I can't imagine myself in just 10 years. I had dreams... I don't want to be a housewife and deal with children

every day. I see other people on social media living their lives and i want that...i don't know how to get it back.

She rubbed her tears..

Midwife: Can i suggest you go for counselling? You seem to be going through a lot... Do you ever talk to friends?

Ofentse: I don't have friends... I had a friend, his name is Bubu but we don't talk anymore.

Midwife: You're not supposed to be depressed ole motsetsi, it's not good for the baby. I'm going to recommend that you go see a psychologist. Is that correct? I'm happy that you're just talking about your problems unlike someone holding in their pain. Ya counselling

Ofentse: Ok..

Midwife: And i want you to consider giving one of these contraceptives a chance because it seems

condom gase option.

Ofentse: I'll get the injection but it's going to make me dry that down there and the sex is going to be painful. But let me just try.

Midwife: Ok, just give it a chance.. The first dose always messes your system because you're adjusting.

Ofentse: Ok...

The midwife prepared her contraception card....

At Busang's workplace...

Later that morning Bubu walked in the building smiling as the other employees cheered him...

Worker1: Bunbury!

Worker2: (laughed) Chomi! Wena the o nna o

itumetse hela

He catwalked with tight pants and sat on his cubicle then he put down his handbag and switched the computer on. His eyes landed on the date then he took off the scarf around his neck and stopped smiling...

He searched for Ofentse on facebook, she hadn't updated her profile picture in 3 years. He sent her a friend request and typed her a message...

Bubu: Hey girl, i miss you... I noticed you might have changed numbers please hit me up. Tomorrow is your birthday so i was wondering if you could give me your address so i can courier you a gift. Love you

Bubu: Oh and... I found the one. Can't wait to tell you all about it. You'll be proud of me, i finally leant how to pick a good guy.

He sent the message and leaned back as he started working...

At Thamiso's Office...

Meanwhile sighed sitting in the meeting with his father and the others...

Marketing Officer: Our trucks are too old and they're not road worthy, we need new trucks. We also need proper security as we transport our client's goods. The security company we are using now is too expensive and I was wondering why a lot of companies are now using OD security, its because they have a better payment plan... They're expensive but they have a convenient plan for their clients.

Thamiso: Definitely not OD security, have you checked others?

Him: Yes, but they're the only ones with a better plan.

Father: Not OD security

Him: Ok, i guess we will carry on with our usual though we need to make adjustments so our budget can go down... Please go have a look at the whole file, we will meet again tomorrow and see how we can save our business. In the bright side we just won a tender

They all laughed and clapped, minutes later Thamiso stepped out of the conference room and headed to his office. A Facebook notification tinged then he took out his phone and clicked on Fefe's account....

He clicked on Bubu's friend request and declined it then he went through the message. He dialed Fefe and closed the door...

Fefe: Hello

Thamiso : Hey babe, how was the appointment?

Fefe: Fine

Thamiso: Bubu sent you a request, did you see it?

Fefe: I haven't had time to check my phone. I just got home

Thamiso: I deleted it, i don't want weird friends destroying our marriage. We are each others friends and we don't need him complicating things. Especially o ditsala tsa banna

Fefe: (sighed)...

Thamiso: Right? Kana o bata ditsala tsa banna?

Fefe: Bubu is not a real man

Thamiso: Are we going to argue about this? How is the baby?

Fefe: She is fine

Thamiso: I was thinking for your birthday we should go somewhere outside Maun so you can be away from the children.

Fefe: How about i get that but go alone? Just 2 days away from everything and everyone.

Thamiso: We have to be together babe o motsetsi and we should respect that plus my daughter will starve because you're supposed to breastfeed.

Fefe: I don't understand why you're so traditional when it comes to this issue only. I want to stop breastfeeding and find a job.

Thamiso: The baby is 6 weeks, are you serious? I don't want to discuss this with you again. I am your husband Fefe and that should mean something to you...you don't make those decisions alone.

Fefe: Ok, fine. Where are we going?

Thamiso: I don't know. I'll find something for us.

Fefe: Can i leave the baby with your mother and go do my hair?

Thamiso: (looked at this watch) I'll come pick you up

Fefe: I want to take myself and just see things i have been in the house for too long

Thamiso: Ok, go retoucher moriri go tsaya lebaka le le kae?

Fefe: Close to an hour

Thamiso: Ok, i guess you'll be back home at 11am right?

Fefe: That time is not enough, at least 1 hours 30 minutes

Thamiso: 30 minutes tabe o dira eng ko mmolong ele gore?

Fefe: What if there is a queue?

Thamiso: I'll call that salon and tell them my wife is coming. I'll give her a tip to leave others and attend you. Ke Sunny saloon right?

Fefe: Don't call them, I'll be back at 11.

Thamiso: Alright, i love you.

Fefe: I love you too.

He hung up and dialed the hairdresser..

Her: Hello?

Thamiso: Hi, its Fefe's husband.. Do you have a

queue? My wife is coming over

Her: I have 2 customers

Thamiso: Attend my wife as soon as she gets there, I'll triple the payment.

Her: Ok, thank you. Mme ke kope di customera.

Thamiso: Alright, and... Don't let her know I paid you double already. It's jus something for her because ke motsetsi and I don't want her to sit for too long..

Her: Nxawww... Wow ok

Thamiso: Let me know when she gets there, just text.

Her: Ok.

Thamiso: Thanks

He hung up and paid her then he carried on working...

At Thamiso's House...

Fefe picked her phone and the keys to her mother in

law's..

Her: Please drop by Wimpy and get an ice cream or something... Cheer up.

Fefe curved her lips smiling with reddish eyes...

Fefe: Ee mma...

Her: Are you happy?

Fefe: (tearfully whispered) yes...

Her: I know Thamiso is a bit control maybe it's because you cheated on him countless times but you can talk to me.

Fefe: (smiled) I'm fine

Her: Ok, please don't be long... And don't entertain men... You're looking fresh o motsetsi and that can tempt a lot of men... You're lucky to be married to Thamiso and you must show that gratitude with your behaviour. Be faithful and a better wife. I'm sure as

soon as you give him a boy je will stop being so grumpy.

Fefe: Ok..

She stepped out then her mother in law looked at her thighs..

Her: Fefe? Come wear something decent...married women don't show their thighs to the world.

Thamiso ga kake a rata o apere jalo o tswa mo lwapeng, cover up... He doesn't want other men seeing his things..

Fefe walked back in the bedroom and put on something a bit longer then she got in car.

She started the car and reversed as her mother in law stood at the door...

Mmagwe Thamiso: (looked at her phone time) He says you'll be back at 11 right?

Fefe: (smiled) Ee mma...

She drove out the gate and burst into tears as she joined the road, she wasn't even sure what she was crying about because everything just broke her heart. She dialed her mother's number and it was available then she called Bans..

Bans: Hello?

Fefe: Hi, i have been trying to call mama but her number is not going through. I want to go home and check on her.

Bans: After accusing my mother of witchcraft?
Waatwaela Fefe waitse? (in the background: Ba ba yang go epa mabita ke bo mang) Bona i have to go.

Fefe: Where are you? Who is that in back, what grave are they talking about?

Bans cut the call then she looked at the fuel gauge, the tank was full then she stepped on the accelerator...

At Shorobe...

About an hour later Fefe drove off road and turned towards her mother's yard. Her heart skipped as she looked at the cars parking in and outside her parents yard... The brown tent got a cold chill running down her spine as she parked the car... Her heart pounded loudly as she stepped out and closed the door then she walked through the gate.

Everyone turned and looked at her....

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

69

At Fefe's mother's...

Fefe's heart pounded as as she walked past her cousins and to the house... She pushed the door open and stopped at the door looking at her mother lying on the mattress with swollen eyes...

Was it her dear father? Tears filled her eyes as she bent over and knelt next to her mother...

Her: I was wondering if you're going to let your father get buried without saying goodbye. Whatever wrong we did to you must be huge..

Fefe: (tearfully) I didn't know... Nobody told me, but if I was a good daughter i would have known.

Her: You have lost weight... Didn't i hear you have an

8th baby?

Fefe: (looked down) It's the 5th..

Her mother looked at her for a moment as tears burned her eyes, she'd never seen the worst of marriage in anyone than now...

Her: You look terrible

Fefe: I have been in the house since i delivered the baby... I was supposed to go to the salon but i came here. I didn't say goodbye ke ngwegile hela.

Her phone rang then she jumped and swallowed looking at the screen.

Fefe: It's Thamiso's mother, i have to answer.

She walked out and picked the call standing behind

the house....

Fefe: Hello?

Her: Where are you? Its been an hour, the baby is crying. The milk you pumped for her is finished.

Fefe: I'm coming, my father is late... I rushed over here

Her: I heard someone saying that, please hurry back
ngwana wa lela

Fefe: And you didn't tell me?

Her: I thought you wouldn't want to go because you know those people kill your babies.

Words choked her as she held her waist and sighed looking around...

Her: Please be home before Thamiso knocks off. Today the maid isn't coming so there is a lot to do around the house. I have to go for my meeting.

Fefe: Ee mma, bye

She hung up and walked back in the house where one of the ladies was shushing her mother. As soon as she walked in her mother stopped crying and rubbed her eyes like she wasn't crying. Fefe sat next to her and sighed not sure what to say...

At OD security...

Meanwhile Odirile sat alone in his office staring at the clock, there was about 20 minutes left before the cash in transit operation. He put his elbows on the desk and put his hands together as his ring shined then he closed his eyes and took a short prayer. A knock on the door interrupted him then he turned his head looking at one of the CIT crew...

Driver: It's time.

Odirile: Alright..

He took a deep breath then he reached under the secret drawer and pulled out a gun.... It was illegal to carry a handgun but what choice did he have... The lives of his men were in danger and this was 9 million...

He shoved it inside his suit jacket then he walked out of the building, he approached the crew in the parking lot. From the look on their eyes they knew this was more serious than any amount they have ever had to transport..

The driver got in, the courier sat in the front seat, Odirile the escort and the other escort sat in the back. Odirile contacted control room...

Voice: Central control room

Odirile: We are leaving

Voice: I can see you...the red dot is blinking.

Odirile: Alright.

Voice: How is the crew, are you guys good?

Driver: (laughed nervously) Yeah, we are good

Courier: (swallowed) We are great.

Odirile: Bye

He hung up and sighed as the driver joined the traffic. He m observed the cars behind them while the other escort checked the front traffic and the sides.

Minutes later they stopped in front of the bank, Odirile and the courier walked inside... They walked out within a few minutes with the container and jumped in the car then they drove off now more intense than ever.

Odirile's heart pounded as they pulled into the ATM machine and stepped out. Worse people stood by waiting for the ATM machine to be loaded, they

could be just desperate bank clients waiting to cash or one of them could be a robber. The crew quickly finished then they jumped in the car and drove to the last drop off point...

Minutes later they stopped at the last ATM, Odirile stood on the other side shielding the courier and the case, they loaded the machine and sighed in relief as they jumped in the car and drove off laughing reliving those intense moments...

At the office...

Later on Odirile walked back in the office and put back the gun then he took out his phone and dialed someone with a smile on his face...

Odirile: (softly) Hey... (laughed) Really?... (blushed) I see... Listen do you remember our conversation last night?... Yeah, I'll be home late. Have to pass by Bans

father's... Yeah... You can come with me if you want...
(laughed) So what if she is there? (laughed) You're
over thinking, she and i are over. It's actually about
Bans than her, don't misinterpret it... Alright. I love
you ok? Bye (almost hung up and put it back on his
ear) Maa?..... Why should i pack the overall pants?..
(nodded) Oh yeah, that's thoughtful of you. I'll do
that... How are the boys? I hope they're not troubling
you.. Ok, cheers babe.

He hung up and walked out....

At Thamiso's office...

Thamiso walked out of the building and got in the
car talking to the phone..

Thamiso: Thanks, i guess she will come tomorrow.

Hairdresser: Ee rra

Thamiso: Bye

He hung up and got in the car then he drove off dialing Fefe for the 30th time....

Fefe: Hi, I'm at home. My father is late.

Thamiso: Oh, I'm sorry... When?

Fefe: Last week

Thamiso: I'm coming over

Fefe: Don't come, it's ok. We will come together tomorrow. It's already late

Thamiso: Why don't you want me there? Is there someone you want to hang with?

Fefe: Not everything is about cheating.

Thamiso: Ok, I'm on my way.

He hung up and drove off...

At Fefe's mother's....

Hours later Bans and his cousins skinned hanging upside down as blood dripped down its nose..
Odirile's car parked and everyone turned looking at him..

Bans: (put the cigarette between his lips) O used to work with this guy... We worked together as security guards...

Cousin: Abe goreng? (laughed) O maaka the, ware this guy nkile abe ele security?

Bans: I'm serious.. He even begged me to join him so we can run the business together..

Cousin2: O rata go ipatela bahumi wena, sthako sa mthaka yo ke Salary ya gago ya ngwaga othe... Lesa go ipatela di boss ysa gago.

Bans: If you grew up with me you'd know this guy is my friend before anything..

Odirile greeted the elders inside and joined the guys..

Bans: Sure OD

Odirile: Yeah

Odirile washed his hands and grabbed the knife then he joined in as the guys looked at him surprised.

Minutes later Fefe and her cousin stepped out of the house and headed to the tree, Fefe's heart skipped as she approached looking at Odirile on his knee cutting meat with the guys. My God Odirile!... Who the hell looks good in an overall...

She put the bowl down then Odirile placed the meat inside, he turned around and smiled...

Odirile: Hi

Fefe: Hi...

She had lost weight, and though she had covered her hair with doek he could tell it had been a while since she been in the saloon.... Nonetheless she still looked beautiful.

Odirile: Wa reng?

Fefe: (smiled) Sepe...

His phone rang in the back pocket then the turned around with bloody hands...

Odirile: Nketshetsa phone...

She reached in the pocket, "Wifey calling" she looked at his hands and noticed a black ring before picking the call and putting the phone on his ear, he trapped it with his shoulder and walked to the tap talking to

the phone.

She took a deep breath and sighed looking at the guys while her cousin took the meat to the house. She folded her arms and walked to the tap where Odirile was talking to the phone while washing his blood hands...

Odirile: (laughed) What if its a boy? Again.... (laughed) but i trust the scan, you'll get your wish. Nna ke content, that baby girl will be protected by 2 crazy brothers... Alright bye, I love you.

He closed the tap and wiped his hands before hanging up, he turned around and almost bumped on Fefe...

Odirile: Hi, i didn't see you... What's up?

Fefe: (smiled) Not much, i didn't know a black ring could be this cute...

She grabbed his hand and looked at it...

Fefe: It's cute, how many children do you have?

Odirile: 2 boys, 4 and 3, the last born will be born in 2 months. It's a girl. You?

Fefe: 5 girls

Odirile: That's good...

Fefe: Yeah, can i have your number? Maybe we can catch up sometime.

Odirile: My wife and I have this agreement where we don't chat or chill with exs.. I wish we could chat though, it would be cool but ke ikgolegile anong..

Fefe: (laughed) Of course....

Meanwhile Thamiso parked near Odirile's car and walked over loosening his tie. He caught w sight of

Odirile and Fefe chatting by the tap then he walked over to them taking out his phone. He took a picture of them then Odirile looked at him...

Odirile: Did you just take a picture of me?

Thamiso: What are you doing with my wife? Maybe your wife would like to see this and talk to you.

Odirile: You're not hurting my wife over nonsense do you understand me? I'll kill you before you destroy the peace in my house. Give me that phone...

Odirile walked over to him then he hid the phone behind his back.

Odirile: Fefe wee? Kgalemela motho wa gago, this is why ore ke violent. O toga a swaba hela gone ha batho ba mo lebile. Tell him to give me his phone, my wife s pregnant and i don't want stories.

Thamiso: If she meant so much you wouldn't be flirting with my wife, sutella koo. You can't do

anything, these people are looking at you and they're my witnesses.

Odirile: I don't care about everyone, tisa phone..

Odirile's blood rushed through his body as he glared at Thamiso...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

70

At Fefe's mother's....

Bans turned around and dropped his knife as Odirile punched Thamiso, he ran and got between them as Thamiso hid behind his back...

Thamiso: Let him hit me... Mo lese a mpetse..

Bans: OD stop it, bagolo ke bale hale..

Odirile: I want his phone, he should delete my picture.

Bans: Thamiso isa phone the rra, (lowered his voice)

Odirile ga akanye ga tenegile gape respect my father...don't cause a scene. If at all o lailwe gao nyala o kase harase ko bogogadi... Stop provoking Odirile.. You always do this then you act like a victim.

Thamiso: So you're OK with him flirting with Fefe

Bans: Kana o tshoga hela Odirile o rata Sunshine. He could never do that to her. Delete the picture...

Odirile: I want to delete it myself...tsisa...

Thamiso handed him the phone then he turned and placed it on the brick, he lifted his foot and crushed it twice before smashing it on the corner of the brick. He opened it up and removed the memory card then he broke it into two....

Thamiso: You're going to buy that...

Odirile: Next time you take a picture of someone without their permission remember that tiny phone of yours.

Thamiso laughed in disbelief, Odirile handed Bans the knife...

Odirile: I have to go home... (looked at Fefe) You deserve better than this... He is insecure because he knows he is not treating you the way a wife is supposed to be treated. Sengwe waaitse gaa se dire sente and he is afraid one day you'll wake up... He is isolating you because he knows people will talk and you'll think... Nobody is going to save you. And there is nothing wrong with poverty Fefe... You can start from the beginning by yourself. There is nothing fulfilling like knowing you got where you're without anyone giving you handouts... I wish i could get your number and open your eyes ke swelele semata se but out of respect for my wife I'll stay away from you and hope you'll do this on your own. Life is not a fairytale... This is not a romantic novel where a man comes along and saves you, puts you in a nice house and buys you a car for a birthday present. This is life... That means you think about your happiness and the kind of children you'll raise as a happy single mother than a depressed wife.. You're setting an example for your daughters about the men they should date. I pray that my daughter never believes marriage is far more important than her

happiness. Marriage is only good when your husband has your best interests at heart even when he is tempted. I am tempted to help you because i know i can but i won't... Save yourself.

He turned around and walked away, Thamiso turned and looked at her...There was a change on her face... He couldn't quite understand it, she wasn't angry at him neither was she sad... Possibly just turned off. She turned and walked away then he picked the pieces of his phone....

Bans walked back to the guys and carried on working...

Fefe walked to the table and begun washing the dishes quietly, she looked at her ring as she washed the dishes... Thamiso's mother knew that her father had passed on but she never bothered to tell her and then Thamiso behaves like this... Guarding her even in her mother's yard...Her cousin's husband walked

past by and spanked her cousin's butt while she was putting wood in the fire, she turned around and they kissed. They looked around and thought no one was watching then he kissed her again while she touched his boner before he grabbed the big wooden spoon and walked away...

Fefe smiled watching them and carried on doing the dishes...This was the craziness she missed... The hot sex in awkward places, the guy pushing the panties aside and going in, sneaking up on her at night and kidnapping her like a thief in the night only for her to wake up in the middle of nowhere in the back of his car under the moon...what a crazy moment that was.... The feeling of a dick filling you up.... Oh goodness you know a good dick just sliding in was good enough... A good dick doesn't even have to thrust to give that pleasure because the feeling of just being stuffed was amazing and then combined with a good waist movement control. She took a deep breath and sighed....

Meanwhile Thamiso sat by himself under the tree watching everyone, it felt awkward... Especially after that little scene and maybe he seemed prideful too just sitting there doing nothing as a son in law. He wasn't a traditional man but he very well knew Fefe's family was... He looked at the suit he was wearing then he removed the tie and walked to the car where he left his watch, tie and shirt...

He didn't like Odirile but if what he said was true then Fefe might leave... What would he be without her... Maybe he didn't know how to react properly under pressure but he sure as hell loved his wife... Why couldn't anyone see that... The look on Fefe's face was scary. He walked over to the guys working and washed his hands...

Thamiso: Can i help?

Cousin: With formal pants?

Thamiso: You can borrow me an overall if you have one.

Cousin2: My wife brought me an extra in the car, I'll get it for you. Areye..

Thamiso: Thanks man...

They walked to the cars where Fefe's cousin handed him an overall, the cousin looked at him still holding the overall...

Cousin: A lot of times insecure people are misunderstood because they're truly annoying... Being insecure blinds you so much that you end up making a fool out of yourself. It's even worse when you're intimidated by another man... I have been there, its not easy to change but its possible.... Fefe married you... Women don't just marry without a reason... If its not love then you must have been doing something right. Don't let insecurities control you because you'll end up trying to control her so you can feel better... By doing so you'll be putting her in prison like she shouldn't talk to males, she shouldn't receive calls, she shouldn't work, even

impregnating her over and over because you're at peace when she is pregnant... (Thamiso looked down) I'm right correct? This is why my wife and i have 6 children... I am a soldier and every time i went for trips my heart was behind... She was all i could think about but when she was pregnant I'd actually be happy... Don't do that yourself. If someone wants to cheat they will still cheat even if you try...

Thamiso's eyes itched with tears as something blocked his throat...

Cousin: Koore o nthomola pelo laiteaka because i see the young me in you... You'll reach a point of considering murder suicide. Loving without a brain can drive you insane... You do the unthinkable... Relax... Think of the good old days... Don't think about other guys,... If you can control your fear of losing her you'll be able to love her better.. You'll buy her clothes so she can shine instead of stopping her because you think men will want her... You'll buy her

a car so she can drive anywhere she wants, you'll do a lot and all those things will boost her confidence amongst other women. Let me tell you brazen a utwa... Women brag when their partners do something and its not nice when she never has anything good to say... Be nice because other men have set the standard high and women want that... They want respect, love and a bit of spoiling... O nyetse motho yo ke wa gago, o tshoswa ke eng? The ball is in your court. My father sat me down and told me Mothusi monna yoo boulela o bora mosadi bothoko... Leha gole boima o beta pelo hela because gone mme gawa bona sepe se se phoso mo mosading wa gago. Don't accuse someone of cheating because they will eventually get tired and cheat since you think they cheated anyways...

Thamiso looked at him in the eyes and swallowed...

Thamiso: Thanks

Cousin: Don't lower yourself into a stupid insecure

man, rise above this... Redeem yourself.

The cousin sighed and let go of the overall on top of Thamiso's hand then he walked away. Thamiso stared at him thoughtfully then he went to change his clothes and joined him where they chatted while working....

At Odirile's House...

Later on Odirile walked in the living room where his parents were sitting visiting, he bent over giving them each a handshake...

Father: Wa reng boy

Odirile: I'm good..

Mother: Sunshine is really feeding you well...

Odirile: (laughed) Le bata go ntshwabisa akere?

Father: She is really feeding you... Le smile se ng ng

Odirile: (laughed out loud) Can you both stop because i know what you're talking about... I don't do "older people's things" .

They laughed out loud as he looked around for her...

Father: She is in the kitchen..

He walked in the kitchen where his wife was doing the dishes in the sink, he hugged her from behind and kissed her neck while holding her big bump...

Odirile: Hey Mrs OD..

Sunshine: (smiled) Hey babe

He turned her around and kissed her softly as he unzipped his pants...

Sunshine: (whispered) Stop, your parents are in the next room. Behave yourself

He kissed her and pulled down her panties, she pulled them up while he kissed her...

Sunshine: Don't let yourself reach that point because i won't help you..

He kissed her and lowered himself aiming between her legs then he..... *... *... *

He pulled out dripping and zipped his pants then he innocently. She pulled up her panties throbbing in the after pleasure.. She turned back to the sink and washed her hands, Odirile and sex! This one would die if he woke up one morning and found out pussy don't exist anymore.. Not that she was complaining... This pregnancy was turning her into a ho now...

Thank God he never falls for her no, how weird it is that his stubbornness made her cum early!

He stopped by the door and whistled at her, she turned around smiling then he winked at her and joined his parents..

She wiped her hands and joined them in the sitting room, Odirile moved closer to her then she scooched, Odirile moved closer again...

Mmagwe Od: Ako o tswe the mo ngwaneng monnatona ke wena! O bata gomo palama rele teng? Tao kotame kwano ngwetsi yame...

Odirile's mouth dropped as he looked at his mother trying not to laugh, His father laughed out loud and sipped thr juice...

Odirile: I just wanted to sit next to her, like you and him.

Father: Yes, keep it up.

Mother: Leave her alone...I brought these baby sheets, i sewed them last week. I made them pink since its a girl... Have you packed your bag?

Sunshine: Yes, let me go bring it so you can have a look and remind me if i forgot something.

The old man and Odirile walked out and headed to the car where Odirile checked their engine oils....

At Thamiso's House....

Later on Thamiso walked in the house while his mother shushed the crying baby, he gently got the 6 weeks old baby and put her on his chest...

Thamiso: Thank you for helping us.. I appreciate you

moving in to help us. It's been a wonderful 4 years staying with you... But i need you to move out. I think papa is lonely too, i need to be a hands on husband and we need time alone as a couple.

His mother frowned..

Her: You think you'll handle 5 kids?

Thamiso: They're mine, i made them to i have to learn or else I'll never do. Please don't argue... I don't have the energy... Fefe is probably on her way... She is angry with me.. I embarrassed her ko lesong but i don't want you to be home when she gets back because i want to talk to her.

He leaned over and hugged her rubbing her back then he leaned over and kissed her cheek...

Thamiso: Thanks for helping me, I'll take it from here. I came with your car, she got mine.

She smiled looking at him, maybe if his father had this same guts to protect her his grandfather wouldn't have taken advantage of her throughout the years until he died, may his soul rest i eternal hell.

Her: I understand my boy... I'll go, I'll pack up tomorrow... I'll surprise your father.

He smiled as she walked to the bedroom and packed up a few of her things then she walked out and grabbed her keys.

Thamiso closed the door and walked to the children's room where they were napping, he knocked on Naya's room and smiled...

Thami: Hi princess...

Naya: Hi... I was telling everyone why I'm called Bella

at home and Naya on paper... (laughed out loud) It was cool, everyone was laughing...

He laughed and rubbed the baby's back...

Thami: That moment turned our lives upside down...

Naya: (laughed) I think it's funny... Are you sure the other 4 are yours?

Thami: I was there and I watched them, i even recorded..

They laughed out then she turned to the living room, Ofentse walked in and closed the door as their eyes locked. There was that look again... The look of disappointment, disgust and turned off...But she tried very hard to hide it... She had probably considered a divorce on the one hour drive to home...

Fefe: Hi, Can we talk?

Thamiso: Sure but... Can i just say this first, I'm sorry i make a lot of mistakes... I want to take 14 days from work and be home with the children... How about you go for a trip... By yourself...Or maybe with Bubu? I think he misses you because not a lot of people can stomach hearing a gay man talk about how sexy other men are (laughed) You can go anywhere you want...

He supported the tiny baby and pressed the phone transferring money into her account then he shoved it in his phone back in the pocket and held the baby...

Thamiso: Go get a breather for the children and your annoying insecure husband. I won't be calling you or asking you anything... Go have fun. You deserve it for tolerating me... This applies to after we have buried your father of course. I had insured your parents so you can go claim the money so we can get a good coffin... I'm done, you can talk now... Sorry if I talked for too long.

She took a deep breath and sighed looking at him,
his heart pounded as he held the baby looking at her..

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

71

At Thamiso's House..

She sat down and took off her shoes while he stood by holding the baby then she leaned back spreading her arms for the baby...

Fefe: Bring her ke mo amuse..

He handed her the baby then he loosened her zip at the back, she took out her tender breast and fed her while he sat on the other couch looking at her...

Thamiso: Oh and... I asked my mother to leave so we can try this family thing..

She smiled looking at him while gently tapping the baby's thigh...

Fefe: I am drowning in this marriage...i am not happy about a lot of things and maybe you took care of some but it all seems like an act to stop me from doing right by myself. I want to divorce and find happiness... And I'm not talking about another man... I'm talking about inner peace but i also don't like giving up on people when they need help because i once was there. Life has kicked me down so many times and people walked away from me... I want you to go get help while I'm taking this break from everything. When i get back I'll tell you something..

Thamiso: What if you divorce me even after I've gone through every hoop?

Fefe : I'm not making you jump through... Or maybe i am because i wonder if there is hope in there. We used to be happy

Thamiso: Before you dated Odirile with his perfect

body and fists and murder tendencies... I can't compete with that... I've tried and the guilt of doing certain things is unbearable... I'm not him, but i love you.

Fefe: It's been 5 years, it's about time we stopped talking about Odirile... I don't think it's fair because he is happy with his family and we are the last thing on his mind.

Thamiso: I'm sorry

Fefe: You're always sorry, the next thing you embarrass me... (sighed) I don't want to argue with you... I just want a break from all these

Thamiso: That's why i suggested it...

Fefe: Ok, thank you.

She got up and walked in the bedroom with the baby. He followed her inside and stood by the door...

Thamiso: How did the checkup go? I forgot to ask

Fefe: It's good..

She turned around and looked at him with a little smile, was he asking so he could taste it...

Thamiso: Ok, I'll bath the kids and take them to bed..

Fefe: (smiled) Thanks...

He walked out then she turned back looking at the baby thoughtfully, she had to move her so they can freely use the bed....

Fefe: (gently picking the baby) Nxoh-xoh-xoh-xoh...

She put the baby in the cot and cleared the bed then she got in the master bathroom for a quick shower... She was still mad at him but it had been a while and she just had to get it... Besides he was still her husband, she wasn't wrong. She turned around in the

shower as soap washed down her feet... What a satisfying energising shower....

Meanwhile in the bathroom Thamiso cleaned the tub then he walked in the girls room and handed them pyjamas..

Thamiso: Put that on and jump in bed...

He put their head covers on and tucked them in bed before switching off their lights..

Thamiso: Goodnight...

Them: Goodnight daddy..

He walked in the bedroom taking off his Tshirt then he walked past the bed to the bathroom while Fefe laid sexy on top of the bed. He stepped in the shower and closed the door then he showered...

Fefe smiled thoughtfully then she switched off the lights and switched only the headboard lights. What a romantic dim light...

Thamiso stepped out of the bathroom wiping himself and got in bed...

Thamiso: Get under the covers, you'll catch a cold.

She sighed and joined him then he moved closer and put his arm over her. She moved her butt closer to his dick..

Thamiso: Ke sutelle ko morago?

Fefe: (sighed) no,

Thamiso: (kissed her neck) Good night

Fefe: Goodnight...

She switched off the light and they closed their eyes until he dozed off....

In the car...

Outside the yard, a man put on a ski mask and the gloves then he dialed a number and anxiously waited with a machete on the passenger seat...

Voice: (sleepy) Hello?

Man: I'm at the gate, it's locked. What's the security pin code?

Voice: It's fiveprincesses. Please make sure he is dead.

Man: What about her?

Voice: If she gets on your way, yes and take something in the house after that. It has to be believable.

Man: Ok

The man hung up and sighed, then he picked the machete and walked to the gate where he entered the code and walked in.

He put a key and struggled trying to unlock...

Meanwhile in the master bedroom Fefe lifted her head and frowned while Thamiso laid behind her. The main door squeaked opening and closed...her heart skipped then she turned to Thamiso...

Fefe: (whispered) Thami? Thami? There is someone in the house

Thamiso's heart skipped as he lifted his head and quietly listened. The smell of smoke from whoever it was came from the door and he knew he was now

close... He remembered his daughters..

Thamiso: (whispered) Take the baby and lie behind the bed. I have to go face him or else he'll go to the children's room. Take the phone and send everyone messages, then call the police and the security company..

Fefe's heart pounded as she looked at him in the dark...

Fefe: Please be careful..

Thamiso: I will, i love you..

He kissed her and picked bottle of wine he had left by the bed earlier. His heart pounded as he slowly opened the door and stepped out...

*

*

Unexplainable

72

At Thamiso's House....

Thamiso switched the lights on and the stranger swung at him, he blocked with tue bottle of wine and it crushed leaving him with the bottle neck... The thought of actually stabbing someone with a sharp bottle made his skin crawl...

Thamiso: What do you want?

The man swung at him again slashing his foot then Thamiso bit his lip and scratched him on the face with broken glasses. The children's door opened and Bella stepped out...her heart skipped and she screamed as the man turned around with machete and swung at her, but Thamiso grabbed the blade with his hand as it sliced him...

Thamiso: Bella! Go to mama, now!

Meanwhile Fefe put the baby down and crawled out, she opened the door as they both fell on Bella, she grabbed her and pushed her inside then she ran into their room, she paced back and forth trying to figure out how to get them all out... She picked the youngest and grabbed the others with their pyjamas then she dragged them to the main bedroom where she grouped them on the corner. Bella picked the baby while crying herself and held her to her chest, Fefe took out her phone and dialed the police again....

Meanwhile Thamiso and the intruder fell on the floor and the machete slipped off his hand, Thamiso pulled out the mask and punched him on the face..

Fefe walked past by carrying the baby and the other

and ran outside, the man crawled to the machete but Thamiso grabbed his foot and dragged him back then he laid on top of him and locked his neck. Fefe walked past by again and came out with the other children, the man grabbed the 3rd daughter's foot and pulled her over as she fell on her stomach and hit her mouth on the floor...

3rd: (screaming) Mama! Daddy!

Thamiso's blood rushed as he jumped on the machete and hit him on the head, blood spattered as she children screamed...

Thamiso: Take them out...

Fefe picked the other daughter and dragged the others outside where she put them in the car.

Meanwhile Thamiso staggered trying to stand but he fell and laid next to the intruder.

Thamiso: What do you want?

Him: (panting) Please let me go... I just wanted food

Thamiso: You didn't want food... You tried to kill me!

The police car wailed outside, the intruder flipped on his stomach trying to crawl out but Thamiso grabbed his foot. The police rushed in the house then he let go of the intruder and laid on his back as darkness covered him and blacked out....

At Thamiso's fathers...

Ma Thamiso's phone rang, she got up and yawned looking at the time... It was almost 2 in the morning..

Her: Hello?

Neighbour: Hi, this Masego.. Thamiso's neighbour....There is an incident...There was an intruder in the house, he attacked Thamiso and left with serious injuries. The police and ambulance are here...

Her: Are the children OK?

The old man got up and looked at her...

Him: What happened?

Her: Thamiso was attacked (back to the phone) Is Thamiso OK?

Neighbour: I don't know, he collapsed, they took him to the hospital. I'm going to the hospital now to help with the children.

Her: I'm coming

Him: Where is the man who attacked them?

Neighbour: He was taken to the hospital too, he was

bleeding heavily. Thamiso fought him off.

Her: Thank God. We are coming

She hung up and got dressed while her husband stood by...

Him: I can't believe this.. Who would do this, who do you think could have sent someone to attack them like that? Maybe it's the maid's boyfriend. How else would the intruder know the security code?

Her: How do you know he had it? Maybe he just broke in. We will hear the rest of the story over there..

Him: You're right... I'm just assuming because the security alarm could have been triggered.

Her: True...

They got dressed and left...

At the hospital...

Meanwhile the Police officer stood by the intruders bed while he was cuffed to the bed... The nurse picked the injections and walked out...

Officer: Can i talk to him?

Nurse: He is waiting for blood transfusion from the lab. He bled a lot but you can go on.. The doctor will here soon.

She walked out as the police officer turned to the intruder...

Officer: What were you doing at Thamiso's house?

Him: (gasped) I... He told me to do it, he paid me to kill Thamiso...

He closed his eyes and his head dropped down...

Officer: Mr? Mr? Shit!

He hurried out and called the nurse....

In waiting area...

Minutes later a nurse walked over while Fefe was breastfeeding the baby standing with the police officer....

Nurse: The doctor wants to see you..it's about your husband.

Fefe: Thank you...

Fefe turned around and handed the neighbour her baby, her in law's hurried over...

Ma Thami: What happened?

Fefe: They're calling me inside

Ma Thami: I'll come with you.

Ra Thami: Me too...

They all turned around and hurried into the doctors office. Fefe's heart pounded as she looked at the doctor, the doctor took off his mask and sighed looking at them....

Brief Commercial Break- The inserts continues after this

The People's Festival Tour ~Maun

Performances By :

Makhadzi | Franco & Afro Musica | Chama Gal |
Prince Kaybee (RSA) | Team Distant | Eskimos | La
Timmy | Shanky Briz | Stiger Sola | MC Maswe & The
Beauty Queens |

Dj's : Modric | Bunz | KSB | Mr Brown | Sly (RB2)

MCs : Hey Nyeeena | T.H.A.B.O | Lebo Molax (RSA) |
Modidima

Date : 22 December 2021

Venue : Maun Stadium

Time : 12 Noon

Tickets :

P150 Early Bird

P200 Standard

P300 at the gate

P1000 VIP

Coolers boxes allowed before 8 (P50)

TICKETS AVAILABLE IN ALL SPARS (Webtickets)

 All COVID protocols to be observed

At the Hospital...

Thamiso's father stared at the doctor holding his breath, was this it? Could he have been about to say it..

Doctor: Thamiso is bleeding internally, he may not have long and his injuries are serious.. We want to operate him, open his abdomen and take care of it... (Took out papers) These are the risks of this

operation and we will need the consent to carry on with the operation.

They all read through the forms...

Rragwe Thami: This is too risky... We are not doing this...

Fefe: What If he bleeds to death?

Ra Thamiso: Have you seen complications?

Doctor: We do these operations on monthly basis especially on holidays when there are fights and people are getting into accidents. I recommend this.. Of course there is always a few that aren't successful but most are. Letting him bleed like that may even cause brain damage. We need to act fast.

Him: We can't take the risk

Ma Thamiso: I don't know what to think

Fefe: Give me the pen, I'll give you the consent to do

it. Please do whatever you can

Ra Thamiso: Excuse me? What are you doing? You cannot decide about my son's life..

Fefe: The last time i checked Thamiso and i are one, the hospital needs my consent about my husband and i will give them exactly that. Maybe if he was your real son you'd jump for any chance to save his life! I'm signing for my husband....

She got the pen and filled the forms while Thamiso's father glared at her....

At Bans House...

The next morning Bans tied his shoes and stood up, Jane walked over to him with his ringing phone and handed him before fixing shirt..

Bans: Hello?

Voice: Good morning, you're talking to Detective Michael... You're Ofentse's brother right? Baneedi?

Bans: Yes

Detective: Do you mind passing by the police station? This is concerning the break-in that happened last night.

Bans: Ok, I'll pass by

Detective: Thank you, ask for me.

Bans:Bye

He hung up and sighed looking at Jane...

Bans: I wonder why they want to talk to me.

Jane: Did you get an update about the operation?

Bans: Not yet, she is not picking. Let me go..

He leaned over and kissed her then he walked out...

At the police station...

Later that morning Bans took a seat as the Detective walked in and sat down...

Detective: (smiled) Hope gakea go leitisa..

Bans: It's ok. What's going on?

Detective: You're friends with Odirile right?

Bans: He did not do this, if he wanted to do it he would have done it himself. Not that he is a killer but he'd never get someone to do his dirty work.

Detective: So he can do this?

Bans: That's not what I said

Detective: Have they had any fights recently? And please tell the truth..

Bans: They argued yester, he broke Thamiso's phone but that's all

Detective: What were they arguing about? Could it

have been about his wife?

Bans: I don't know what they were arguing about.
Can i please go to work? I'm late

He stood up..

Detective: Thank you for your time, I'll be in touch.

Bans: In touch for what? Don't be in touch. You want to use me to send someone to jail. Odirile has spent time in jail because of this family, is this a repeat of what happened 5 years ago?

Bans walked out and put on his hat....

At the hospital....

Later that morning Fefe walked in Thamiso's room and stopped at door looking at him...

She put his toiletries aside and sat down holding his hand..

Fefe: Thami? Babe?

The nurse walked in and looked at her..

Nurse: The doctor wants to see you..

She got up and followed the nurse...

Fefe: Why isn't he responding?

Nurse: The doctor will explain.

Fefe: Ok..

She walked in the doctor's office and sat down...

At Odirile's House....

Meanwhile Sunshine fixed her hair and grabbed her handbag as her phone rang...

Sunshine: Babe

Odirile: Hey just dropped off the boys, I'm going work...

Sunshine: Ok, I'm about to leave too

Odirile: Can you rest today please.. Miss work.

Sunshine: (laughed) I can't, i miss my office..

Odirile: You're a workaholic.. Don't overwork my daughter.

Sunshine: I won't... Bye

She hung up and stepped out to lock the door, the police car drove through the open gate and parked

next to her car...

She frowned confused and met them halfway...

Detective: Good morning, sorry to just show up.

Sunshine: Hi, its OK...

Detective: Do you mind if we ask you a few questions? Did your husband mention a fight a he had with Thamiso yesterday?

Sunshine's heart skipped as she looked at the officer...

Sunshine : What were they fighting about? He didn't say anything.

Detective: Apparently it was about his wife, Ofentse..

She folded her arms shocked...

Sunshine: What? So why am i getting questioned?

Detective: There was a break in last night in
Thamiso's house, he was the only attacked...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

73

At Odirile's House...

Detective: Good morning, sorry to just show up.

Sunshine: Hi, its OK...

Detective: Do you mind if we ask you a few questions? Did your husband mention a fight a he had with Thamiso yesterday?

Sunshine's heart skipped as she looked at the officer...

Sunshine : What were they fighting about? He didn't say anything.

Detective: Apparently it was about his wife, Ofentse..

She folded her arms shocked...

Sunshine: What? So why am i getting questioned?

Detective: There was a break in last night in Thamiso's house, he was the only attacked...

Sunshine: What are you suggesting? My husband was home in bed next to me the whole night.

Detective: We are not disputing that, there is a man who was hired to attack Thamiso, he died before he could tell us who did... We are just wondering if your husband may have perhaps said anything.

Sunshine: He didn't, i need to go... I can't stand for long.

Detective: If you suspect anything or if he tells you anything please ca-

Sunshine: Have a good day! Please move your car. I need to lock up and leave.

Detective: Bye

They drove off then she got in the car and drove off, she got in hers and left as the gate slid closing.

At Sunny Beauty Spa....

Minutes later Sunshine walked across the reception heading to her office and put her things down then she walked upstairs and passed by the reception...

Sunshine: Hello ladies

Receptionist : Good morning ma'am

Cleaner: Morning...

She passed to the offices and knocked on his office before walking in while he was talking to the phone with his fingers between the window folds looking outside...

Odirile: Hi

Sunshine: So you were fight Thamiso over his wife?

He hung up and walked over trying to hold her but she stepped back...

Sunshine: Please don't touch me because you're careless, the person you were fighting was attacked and now the police think you did it. They were at home

Odirile: I didn't do it

Sunshine: I know you didn't do it but what are you doing fighting for a woman?

Odirile: That's not how it even went down... I was washing my hands, Fefe came-

Sunshine: Ofentse, no pet names... I want your tongue to learn this until you get it.

Odirile: Yeah OK, Ofentse came over and talked to me. He got insecure and took a picture saying he is

going to show you. I got angry, I'm sorry... I lost it and broke his phone. But i didn't fight you have to believe me.. I shoved him

Sunshine: I believe you but you must be careful... You said his family always does this then you talk to her in private? Le gone le bua eng? Didn't we agree that we don't talk to exs?

Odirile remorsefully sighed looking at her but trying to reply an angry pregnant woman was pointless, he'd probably make her even more angry... Perhaps if he said less she'd run out of words. Or his father's trick... Always apologise, even when you know you're not wrong, always apologise and mean it. He took a deep breath and stepped over as she went on and on then he kissed her softly..

Odirile: (calmly) Babe? Please forgive me... I'm sorry... I was wrong... I'm sorry... Stop talking you're stressing my daughter... I'm very sorry. It won't happen again...

He pulled her closer and hugged her before kissing her forehead...

Odirile: Let the police do their job, they're right to suspect me if he got attacked right after i argued with him. They will find nothing and move on to other possible suspects.. Relax...

Sunshine: If you say so...

Odirile: I know so...

He kissed her and smiled then she smiled and laughed at herself, did she just shout at her husband? But the way he handled it... Such a -

Sunshine: (smiled pouting for a kiss) Come here

He leaned over and received a kiss..

Odirile: What's that for?

Sunshine: I just love you. Get back to work...

She smiled and walked out before he could get aroused and start misbehaving in the office...

At the hospital...

Meanwhile Fefe frowned confused looking at the doctor...

Fefe: What do you mean?

Doctor: He might be in a coma for a few days, weeks or months but we believe he will be up. His injuries are much more serious than they seem outside..

Fefe: Ok... How can i help him?

Doctor: Keep talking to him, you never know, try to

give him a normal life so i5 can boost his senses.

Fefe: Thank you...

She stood up and walked outside, coma? As if her life wasn't dramatic enough, now she deals with coma? But then Thami... That was so brave.... Guilt struck her, why did she even think he'd run and leave her with the children... The way he even got angry when his daughter fell... Thami!

She walked in his room and cleaned him up...

At Thamiso's father's...

Thamiso's father sighed shaking his head as the detective took down a note...

Rragwe Thamiso: I can't think of anyone who would benefit from his death except his wife.. Why wouldn't

this intruder harm her?

Mmagwe Thamiso: You might be right, it sounded to me like she wanted to go stay with her mother. Like she wants to divorce. I begged her to come breastfeed but she refused the whole day. Seems she is done with this marriage.

Detective: Thank you for talking to us. Have a good day.

Him: You too...

The detectives walked out and drove off...

At the police station...

Later that afternoon Fefe pulled the chair and sat down..

Detective: Thank you for coming

Fefe: You're welcome..

Detective: Were you two having any fights as a couple?

Fefe: Not really.. Just here and there

Detective: Did he see you with another man and get angry?

Fefe: Well, yes but we talked about it.

Detective: So you were having problems? Were you considering a divorce?

Fefe: No, why?

Detective: I believe you hired someone to attack your Husband so you can gain his insurance money, i couldn't help but notice that Thamiso insured himself for half a million, all that money come to you when he dies plus the company.. The other goes to your children but they're still yours so you win.

Fefe: Should i get a lawyer? Maybe i should call my in laws and get a lawyer from the business

Detective: (smiled) Guilty conscious? Anyways you can, you have the right to a lawyer. In the meantime

I'll hold you in custody, you're a danger to Thamiso..
Why did you do it? You could have divorced. It
wouldn't have been enough but... Why?

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

74

At the warehouse...

The next morning Bans walked along the fence in his security guard uniform, he received a call and took out his phone as he headed to the guard house...

Bans: Hello?

Jane: Hi babe, the salary is still not in yet?

Bans: No, not yet.

Jane: (sighed) I think i should tell people to do a baby shower for me, we will get enough things for the baby. I used the my salary to fix the house because the new born cannot arrive into such a house.

Bans slowly sat down and sighed...

Bans: I hope you won't tell people we need that baby shower

Jane: I would never do that... It will be a casual thing. I'll WhatsApp them to be organisers to my baby shower.

Bans: Ok..

Jane: Have you talked to Odirile about hiring you? He is has a few vacancies, i saw them on the newspaper yesterday.

Bans: I sent my application.

Jane: But there will be a lot of people babe, talk to him personally so he can tell HR to hire you. It's all about connections, i don't even understand why you refused to join him you could have have been one of the directors by now.

Bans: I regret not taking that risk every day of my life, and now that i have a child on the way i regret it even more... Peper don't even believe we used to be

friends... I live with that pain every day, don't remind me.

Jane: You're still doing it again, I'm telling you just go to ODs office and hand your application to him... You don't even have to say anything. He is so understanding i don't understand what you're afraid of... Wasn't this guy your buddy?

Bans: Yeah but babe it's not to ask for favours

Jane: You have to ask for favours akere you didn't want to be one of the bosses, my due date is approaching and we don't have anything. Do you think it will be easy enough for me to ask people to do a baby shower for me? It's not especially because i never have money to buy people presents when it's their baby showers or bridal showers. I'm not hopeful that the baby shower will be a success so please go to Odirile's office and hand in your application to a company that actually cares about its employees. OD security services pays its employees on the 28th eseng koo... It's the 5th and you still haven't been paid.

Bans: Ok, I'll do that i promise.

Jane: Bans I'm serious about this, we are talking about botsetsi here. You need a proper job, did you see their salary scale? Wa bona gore ba duela botoka?

Bans: Babe i promise. I'll go.

Jane: Go shapo ee

She cut the call then he took a deep breath and sat down reluctantly then he received another call.

Bans: Hello?

Voice: Hi Bans

Bans: Hi Julia

Julia: Your sister spent a night in the cell, did you know that?

Bans: What?

Julia: Yeah, i hear they suspect she hired someone

to attack her husband.

Bans: I didn't know that, let me find out where the kids are. Nna gakena madi a lawyer, what do i do ha go ntse jaana?

Julia: But her husband has a business doesn't she have a lawyer?

Bans: With Thamiso she was a house wife.. I doubt she has anything tota because that company e ratiwa ke Thamiso's parents, they probably didn't want Fefe anywhere close to the business.

Julia: Eish i don't know motho wa modimo. I just thought i should tell you, ke a go sebetsa hela. I'm a just a special constable rona kana nkare gare existe. I can't help

Bans: Thanks for letting me kn

Julia: I'll see you at the burial tomorrow, kana Rragwe Bans was our favourite neighbour. We always got milk from him.

Bans: Yeah, thanks.

He hung up and then he closed his guard house and left, if his supervisor did a round check on the guards on duty and found him and fire him that would be good, who doesn't pay workers up to the 5th anyways... He didn't sign up for volunteering!

At Odirile's office....

Later on Bans knocked on the door and walked in as a delivery girl from a local company set up Odirile's breakfast by the table. Odirile swung his chair and rolled to the printer where he grabbed some documents and slid back to the desk..

Odirile: Bans, what are you doing here?

Bans: wa reng monna

Odirile: Have a seat.

Delivery girl: I'm done sir.

Odirile: Thank you..

He took out his wallet and handed her a tip...

Odirile: It's on my tab right?

Delivery: Yes, have a good day. Thank you

Odirile: Sure.

She walked out then Odirile picked a donut and took a bite before handing Bans the tray...

Odirile: Pick

Bans picked and took a bite..

Odirile: What's up? By the way i won't miss the burial. I was just avoiding a confrontation that almost cost me, Sunshine was angry a kgwa molelo maabane.

Bans: I understand.. I came to drop this...

Odirile put down the donut and wiped his hands with wet wipes then he opened the job application and read it.. He'd always hoped he'd never have to decide this, would Sunshine even understand him hiring an old friend or he'd be an ex's brother... Women have their own way of thinking but he respected that... He had to...

Odirile: Alright, I'll see what I can do

Bans: Od i need another favour but if you can't help i understand..

Odirile: Ke eng?

Bans: Fefe is in jail, and i don't know what to do... You have been through this before, what's supposed to happen? I don't have money for a lawyer but i know i can't trust Thamiso's family.

Odirile: Doesn't Fefe have a lawyer? Even if she doesn't have it you can use her money.

Bans: She doesn't have money. She is a house wife, i

think she gets like P1000 wife allowance per month.

He leaned back dumbfounded, she left a partnership for a housewife title? She must have really loved this guy... Why did he even torment himself over the years... Wow....still would Sunshine be OK with him getting involved? The police were already troubling them...

Odirile: Helping her will get me in trouble.

Bans: Your wife won't know, do it for me not for Fefe. For the friendship we once had... The childhood memories we had, the tough times we went through and how we used to talk about getting rich and getting the most beautiful wives.

Odirile: Let me think about, its not an racy decision because you're basically asking me to betray my wife and lie to her. I didn't want to be the one to bring lies and deceit into our marriage.

Bans : I understand. But she has a 6 weeks old baby

and she is supposed to be breastfeed. Thanks though.

Odirile leaned back thoughtfully...

At the hospital...

Thamiso's mother and father looked at the doctor as he explained...

Ra Thamiso: We understand all that but the wife is under investigation for attempting to kill him therefore Thamiso should be under protection. He should be moved to a new room and no one should be allowed in except his parents.

Ma Thamiso: Especially his wife or anyone we don't know because who knows what could happen.

Doctor: I understand that...

Ra Thamiso: Thank you..

They stood up and walked to Thamiso's room...

Ra Thamiso: I was thinking... Things seem too shady now and now i understand why Thamiso had signed over all of his shares.. He didn't tell me why... I think he had a feeling someone is after him..

Ma Thamiso: He gave you all of his shares? When?

Ra Thamiso: Last week, i didn't know why. I think things were bad and he was avoiding losing a business in the divorce. He asked me not to tell anyone.

Ma Thamiso: Something must have been really wrong...

They walked in the room then his mother grabbed his washing rag and walked in the bathroom...

Ma Thamiso: Let me wet this and wipe him

Ra Thamiso: Ok...

Meanwhile Thamiso laid on the bed with his eyes closed, he could hear voices but he couldn't open his eyes or move a limb... But he could tell it was his mother and father... Where was Fefe, were his daughters safe? He couldn't even remember if he overpowered that man or he ended up killing his own family. The bathroom door closed with his mother talking from the inside then he felt his father's hand on his neck... He tried to speak but words couldn't come out... It was as if he was experiencing sleep paralysis or something...

Ra Thamiso: (whispered) Thami?

He tried to respond but there was nothing coming out, he couldn't even move a muscle then he felt his father's hand over his nose and mouth as he pressed him down, Thamiso tried to kick or push his hand but he couldn't move anything of his body parts,

he choked and ran out of air hoping anyone walks in but he was running out of strength... He could feel his chest about to explode as he choked...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

75

At the hospital...

Thamiso's father pressed him down, Thamiso turned his eyes and the bathroom door opened, the father quickly fixed the sheets and innocently rubbed Thamiso's head...

Thamiso's mother gasped and dropped the washing rag...

Her: He opened his eyes...

Thamiso gasped for air then she ran over and picked his hand...

Her: Call the doctor, ba bolelele gorr o tsogile mo khomeng..

Him: Go tell them, let me try getting him up..

Her: Hurry!

He sighed and walked out as Thamiso's mother smiled tearfully and kissed him...

Minutes later the doctor walked in as Thamiso's father stood by watching, a reminder of how his father betrayed him... Sleeping with his wife however and whenever he wanted then only giving him a small piece of the company while his brother got it all... Even after finding out how he came about Thamiso never gave him even a small percentage as sign of gratitude for the father role he played... To him it was as if nothing happened...

Doctor: Please wait outside...

The nurse escorted them outside while the doctor checked him...

At Sunshine's office...

Meanwhile Sunshine stood by her desk talking to one of the beauty products suppliers...

Sunshine: Ee mma... We are expecting a lot of customers this season, you know festive season is...
Ee mma, bye..

Odirile knocked and walked in just as hung up, she smiled and melted into his arms as he hugged her and kissed her...

Odirile: I came to spoil your day... You said you'd rather I hurt you with the truth than lies right?

Sunshine: What's her name? That girl in the

reception? Right?

Odirile: No, of course not.. Wait, why her?

Sunshine: I am a woman and i see through naive little girls.

Odirile: Ga ke je stock

Sunshine: O ja eng?

He smiled feeling trapped and laughed as she laughed at herself and sat down...

Sunshine: Le ta ikgolega kana

Odirile: Nxu struu.. (they laughed) OK... So...

He pulled the chair and sat down then he put his foot over her desk looking at her..

Odirile: Bans was just in my office, he needs my help... His sister is in the holding cell. He says I'm his

last hope... I guess now I'm not a suspect, she is.

Sunshine: And in your sweet heart getting involved is the best idea, helping your ex fight a case against the attempted murder of her husband. Guilty or not guilty its not your business.

Odirile: Ok, i guess that's a no.

Sunshine: A big fat no, you're not saving her. Let the brother find a way... I'm sure he will. They managed to live comfortably when you were in jail I'm sure someone will pop up.

Odirile: (laughed) Babe, ke utule. Alright enough about Ofentse...how about a Job? Bans needs a job...

Sunshine: That one is OK, he is your friend. As long as whatever you do for him isn't linked to the ex

Odirile: Yes ma'am...

He took his foot off her table and stood up then he leaned over and kissed her before out and back upstairs to his office...

Once in the office Odirile sat down and dialed Bans...

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: I just handed HR your application letter, told them to call you for interview. Please read before coming for the interview. Our operations have improved so we don't just pick anyone..

Bans: (smiled and punched the air) I know, thanks

Odirile: About Fefe... (sighed) I just talked to a friend of mine wa lawyer and he says he is not in Botswana at the moment so i can't help Fefe.

Bans: Alright, thanks for trying.

Odirile: Cheers

He hung up and sighed then he got back to work...

At Thamiso's House..

Later that afternoon Bans and Jane unlocked the door and walked in...

Jane: Does Thamiso know you have a spare key to his house?

Bans: No, Fefe gave it to me for cases like this... She likes loosing keys so she wanted to have another pair just in case.. Please help me find the children's clothes so we can go collect them.. Thamiso's mother is already chasing them yet she stayed with them for over 4 years..

Jane: Fefe should never trust her in laws..

She walked towards the children's and pushed the door but the door was stuck, she looked down and a phone was trapped under the door. She squatted and grabbed it as she pushed the door and pulled it out...

Jane: Babe? Babe wee? Tao bone...

She pressed on it and the intruders screenlock picture came on...

Jane: It's that man's phone..

Bans stepped over and looked at the phone..

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

76

At Fefe's House...

Bans pressed the phone and the man described by Fefe appeared on the screen and it required a pin...

Bans: Let's take this to the police station. Maybe they will release her.

Jane: Let me get the children's things.. How are going to transport so many children without a car or taxi money?

Bans: Eish... And those kids are all young... Bella is the only one who can handle the distance. I don't want you carrying anything heavy because you're heavily pregnant... O toga oya spatela early.

Jane: Can't Thamiso's mother give us money or drop us home at least? She can use the company car and

it won't be her expenses.

Bans: You don't know that family, it's so dysfunctional. I wouldn't even be surprised if Thamiso is the one trying to kill him because apparently he isn't his son... His father forcefully slept with the wife and Thamiso was born then the father compensated him with the company shares and with that he kept sleeping with his daughter in law. Who would be OK raising a child born out of betrayal

Jane: But he loves Thamiso, he treats him like his own.

Bans: I just don't trust this family... I'll find a way to get the children.

He took out his phone and sent a call me back...

At Odirile's House...

Odirile stepped out of the car and unstrapped his

boys from their seats, the house helper walked over...

Odirile: (reminding stare) Taylor?? Tyler??

The boys remembered their bags and ran back to him, he handed them and closed the doors as the house helper picked the youngest boy...

Her: Hi Tyler?

Tyler: Hi auntie...

She walked inside with the boys while Odirile grabbed his laptop bag and a phone. He dialed Sunshine as he walked in the house and into the bedroom...

Sunshine: Hello?

Odirile: I keep telling you not to work full day and wa

gana akere?

Sunshine: Baby today we had a lot of clients and you know what's funny-

Odirile: Listen to me... If you keep doing this you'll not go back to the office until after you've delivered, do you understand me? You know very well you're supposed to be resting, the doctor said you must rest.

Sunshine: I understand that but business is-

He clenched his jaws and put his laptop bag on the bed then he sighed removing his tie and throwing it in the basket...

Odirile: You're not going to work this whole week. You'll be staying home because when we make an agreement you don't abide by.

Sunshine: First of all-

Odirile: I wasn't asking you.

He cut the call and threw the phone on the bed while she called. He ignored her call and jumped in the shower. Minutes later he got out and got ready.

He walked in the living room where the boys were eating..

Odirile: (to the nanny) I'll be back, you'll knock off when i come back...

Her: Ee rra..

He got in the car and drove out as he received several messages, he clicked and it was call backs from Bans then he sent him airtime and dialed him.

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: Yeah, i sent you P50 airtime.

Bans: Eish eish, such a big amount for airtime ne mona? You should have given me that money. I'm so exhausted, we just came from the police station.. We found a phone at Fefe's House so now I'm at Thamiso's mother's. I came to pick the children but this lady won't drop us. She is leaving now are oya spatela to her son and a ride ya pala... I don't know if she thinks I'll give up on my nieces... Bana ba ke baga nnake kana so ke taa sokola ka bone hela.

Odirile: Ok? So you need money?

Bans: Yeah or you can come pick us up and drop us home.

Odirile: Bans remember when you said I shouldn't have slept with your sister because it would affect our relationship? You were right, it's now affecting us.

Bans: Sunshine doesn't have to know this, Fefe doesn't have to know either.. You're helping me here.

Odirile: You don't get it, Sunshine is pregnant and you know how sensitive pregnant women are. I don't want to be in a difficult situation.. Do you think Jane would be happy if she heard you dropped off

Lesego's children?

Bans: Of course not, that's why I'm saying she shouldn't know.

Odirile: Let's just agree that when it concerns Fefe you don't tell me because then i look bad for saying no...you know how i feel about her, if i keep burying my head into her issues I'm going to end up cheating. Prevention and self discipline is better than apologising and mending a broken heart.. I don't want to be married to a broken woman because I'd never enjoy marriage.

Bans: Ke a go tshwara Od, if Sunshine was my sister I'm sure nkabe ke itumella go utwa o rialo but now 8 feel jealous le nna... A part of me is angry that you and my sister aren't together . It's funny because i never wanted you two together but now you're not and it hurts me.

Odirile: She dumped me... She cheated and did all that while i was imprisoned by the same family she married into now nkabe ke dirile jang? Kill the entire Maun to be with her? Because that's where i was

headed... I was turning into Ted Bundy or Joe Goldberg. I was this close to enjoying torture.

Bans: Wait what are you saying?

Odirile: (sighed) I'm trying to live a normal life with my family, stop making Fefe my problem. She is my ex, if you keep using our friendship to help her you might not be a good candidate for the post you applied for because i don't mix business with my private life.

Bans: No, please not my job. I'm sorry, aretswe mogo ya bana, ke ta ipontsha.

Odirile: Shap

He hung up and sent him P500 then he drove off.

At Sunshine beauty spa

Sunshine stood by the reception stamping some documents, she pushed out her shoe as her feet got

swollen then she stepped on the floor.

Odirile walked in the reception with a serious face, her heart skipped as she paused holding the company stamp..

Odirile walked over to her and kissed her with a straight face then he turned to the receptionist..

Odirile: Please bring Mrs Od's handbag and phone, lock her office and bring me the keys.

Sunshine: Babe i have-

Odirile: If there is anything else you need to do for the company now would be the right time to gather everything because that office won't be open the next 2 weeks until someone learns to behave like an adult.

The receptionist walked over smiling...

Her: (smiled) Ke tse sir, i brought her laptop too, so she doesn't have an excuse to come here and get her feet swollen again..

Sunshine: (laughed) You're fired!

The reception burst into laughter and took her seat..

Her: Bye ma'am

Sunshine: (smiled) You'll never be promoted. You're not loyal at all.

Odirile: (put his hand behind her back) Let's go... (to the receptionist) Bye

Her: Bye

Odirile carried her things while she dragged her feet...

At the holding cell...

Meanwhile Fefe rocked back and forth and stood up... She needed her medication, it had been a day since she skipped and Riri would be back anytime... Her children were now old enough to understand these things and they'd never understand...

Tears filled her eyes as she paced up and down then the police officer approached..

Her: Ofentse?

She turned around and followed the police officer.

Almost thirty minutes after, she walked out of the building and stopped another police officer...

Fefe: Hi, can i borrow your phone? I wanted them to drop me off at the hospital so i can check my

husband but they said there are no cars. I just want to call someone..

The police officer handed her the phone then she dialed Bubu hoping she got the number correct....

Bubu: Hello?

Fefe: Hi, are you in Maun?

Bubu: No, I'm in Ftown

Fefe: Ok, i need transport to the hospital. I'm afraid to contact Thamiso's family but i know Bans doesn't have money.

Bubu: I'll try finding you money.

Fefe: Ok, but i don't have my phone now. I'll talk to you later

She hung up and dialed someone...

At Odirile's House...

Odirile walked in the bedroom while Sunshine sat on the bed typing, he laid between her and caressed her thigh..

Odirile: what was so hard about working from home while resting on the bed with a pillow behind you.

Sunshine: (laughed) You're abusive..

They laughed as his phone rang, she picked it up and handed it over then he picked the call and answered while kissing her bump lying between her legs...

Odirile: Hello?

Fefe: Hi, its me. Can i talk to Sunshine?

Odirile: Who?

Fefe: Your wife OD, your wife... Hurry up ke admile

phone.

Odirile handed her the phone and looked at her...

Odirile: It's Ofentse.

Sunshine frowned surprised..

Sunshine: Hello?

Fefe: Hi, its Ofentse...I know I shouldn't do this but I wouldn't ask if I wasn't desperate. I need to go see Thamiso. I don't have money for a taxi or my phone with me... I was just released. All i need is to see if he is OK. I know he is the most annoying person in the world and you probably don't like him either but he is the father of my children and they love him a lot. Please help me out, i don't want to ask Odirile...

Sunshine smiled surprised...

Fefe: Please... I'm looking at the visiting hour time...
However you can help is fine. Koore hela I'm one
person who doesn't have a lot a friends so when I'm
in trouble i don't have a lot of people coming for the
rescue.

Sunshine: Ok, I'm coming now.

Fefe: Thanks.

She hung up and got dressed as Odirile sat up...

Odirile : what was that about?

Sunshine: I'm going to help her out, she asked for a
ride

Odirile: We said no talking to exs

Sunshine: (smiled) She is not my ex!

He dropped on the bed and sighed...

Odirile: A round before you go?

Sunshine: Don't be a baby

Odirile: I'll be quick

Sunshine: Stop it

Odirile: Please mama, can i have a cake

Sunshine : Mommy is coming baby.. OK

He leaned over and kissed him then she walked out....

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

77

At the police station...

Sunshine took a deep breath as she approached the police station talking to the phone by the holder...

Sunshine: I'm just helping her because she sounded desperate, plus she called me. Other women could have called Odirile and get him to help her but she called me... I respect her for that..

Sister: But still... Just don't get too close to her. Men are so stupid, if he sees her everyday wa gomo twaela gape and start missing her.

Sunshine: (smiled) I know, it's just this once. From here she will be out controlling her rich husband's money not needing rides from strangers.

Sister: (sighed) Fine...

Sunshine: Thank you, not everyone is bad.

Sister: I just don't trust women... Women are more dangerous than men because you wouldn't suspect them.

Sister: (laughed) I know, it's just once. I'm here now, bye

She hung up and took a deep breath, she wasn't sure how things would be... How do people behave when they're with their partner's ex anyways...

She pulled next to Ofentse and rolled down the windows...

Meanwhile Fefe took a deep breath and walked over, she opened the door and got in..

Sunshine: Hi, hope i didn't take too long.

Fefe: (smiled) Oh it's OK... Thanks for helping.

Sunshine: Sure

Sunshine reversed and joined the road as the car seat belt tinged nonstop...

Sunshine: Put on your seat belt love.

Fefe just stared out the window thoughtfully...

Sunshine: Ofentse?

Fefe: (turned around) Uh?

Sunshine: (smiled) Seat belt...

Fefe: Ohh sorry, i didn't hear you.

She pulled the seat belt then she leaned back as Sunshine drove off.

At Odirile's House...

Odirile and the boys kicked the ball in front of the house and the ball hid the flower pot cracking it...

Taylor: Dad it's you!

Odirile: shit!

Tyler: (laughed) Oh mama is going to kill you

The three of them walked over to the flower pot and surrounded it, Odirile picked the piece and looked at it.

Odirile: Go bring me glue, do you remember where it is?

Taylor: Yup!

He ran in the house and came with it then Odirile

glued back while the boys stood by watching..

Taylor: (laughed) You know she is going to cry when she finds out you broke her flower pot right?

Odirile: Who is going to tell her? I fixed it.

Tyler: (laughed) I broke the vase the other time and she cried saying I'm a devilish child

They cracked into laughter then he carefully let go and grabbed the ball, a part of him wondered how Fefe had been coping with Riri, what if anything happened to his dear wife..

Odirile: Keep playing, let me check on mama.

The boys ran off kicking the ball while he took out his phone and dialed Sunshine...

At the hospital...

Minutes later Sunshine parked the car and pulled the handbrake as her phone rang. Fefe glanced at her phone as "Daddy" called...

Sunshine: Hey!

Odirile: Just checking on you.

Sunshine: (laughed) I just parked the car, let me talk to her I'll call you back.

Odirile: Alright but its OK. Just wanted to know if everything is ok.

Sunshine: Ok bye.

She hung up and turned to Ofentse...

Sunshine: You'll be OK right? I mean after checking on your hubby. Wago boa ka eng? It's very late.

Fefe: That's why i waited for you to finish talking to OD so I can ask you

Sunshine: Odirile

Fefe: Yeah, Odirile.... Do you mind waiting?

It was the OD for her, that just ended everything..

Sunshine: But I'm sure you'll find someone inside.

Fefe: Please... Just one more time.. I don't even know if Thamiso will agree to see me because they probably told him I'm trying to kill him. He likes jumping into conclusions. Please...

Sunshine: (sighed) OK... I'll wait.

Fefe: Thanks..

She smiled and turned walking away. Sunshine took out her phone and watched videos online....

Inside the hospital...

Fefe walked in and leaned over the nurse station...

Fefe: Hi, my name is Ofentse Thamiso. I'm here to see my husband?

Nurse: (glanced at the notice) Um... No one is allowed to see him.

Fefe: I'm his wife!

Nurse: Ee mma but you're not allowed inside.

Fefe: Who said that? The same people who tried to kill him? Because i can't think of anyone who want him dead

Nurse: Ma'am i really don't know much about him... I have other patients.

Fefe: Where is he?

Nurse: Kare you're not allowed to see him

She grabbed her by the braids and pulled her over

the counter...

Nurse: Room 4! Room 4! Please don't hurt me...ke a go kopa. I can't ke itsenya matsadi ka motho kesa mo itse. Room 4!

She let her go and the nurse slid back behind the counter, Fefe leaned over and fixed the nurse's hair smiling...

Fefe: Sorry, i was just trying to see my husband that's all. I hope you won't call anyone because i wouldn't want to hurt you...

Nurse: I didn't even see you going to his room. You never came here!

She turned and calmly walked to Thamiso's room where she pushed the door and walked in.

Thamiso's parents turned around and looked at her...

Ra Thamiso: Get out... Now!

Fefe: I just want to see him

Sister: After trying to kill him, how did you even get out of jail?

Fefe: They found a phone and it proves i didn't do it. I think they're waiting for a warrant of arrest to get whoever did it or something.

Ra Thamiso: Leave!

Ra Thamiso walked over to her then she walked backwards looking at Thamiso lying on the bed granting helplessly. She turned and walked out closing the door...

Thamiso: (low voice) Ke Fefe?

Big sister: No, it's not her... Lay back... Lay down..

She helped him lay back down as he granted in pain...

Inside the car....

Meanwhile Sunshine watched a movie in the car while chewing pieces of biltong. Fefe grabbed the door and she jumped as Fefe knocked on the window roughly...

Sunshine unlocked the door then Fefe sat inside and burst into crying...

Fefe: I've had enough of this family! I'm done with this marriage, i didn't even want to marry him... I married him because my twin thought it was a good idea and she wouldn't listen to me... I liked him yes but i fell out of love with him if that even makes sense.

Sunshine: Calm down... Not all in laws will love you... Od's family loves me but i know some of them

probably gossip about me in my absence.

She started the car and drove out as Fefe rubbed her tears talking...

Fefe: I don't remember being happy... I don't... My whole life I've made mistakes based on other people's opinions and that's why I'm not happy. I sacrificed a lot for people and because of that i can't be happy.... I had to face men who beat me up and raped me taking turns all because i didn't want my twin to be hurt...i also stopped pursuing Odirile because again my sister thought it was a good idea! When am i ever going to be happy!

She tearfully turned and looked at her...

Fefe: do you know that Odirile actually understood me? He bought me a necklace but my sister got rid of it. I searched for years... And now i can't be with

Odirile because of you!

Sunshine's heart pounded as she looked at her, she looked at the time and it was a little after seven though it was already dark.

She pulled on the side of the road and pressed unlock.

Sunshine: I think you should leave, you're scaring me.

Fefe: Leave and go where? Why is everything suddenly about you? All of sudden Odirile has to seek your permission to do everything

Sunshine: That's enough, please get out. I made a mistake to come here..

Fefe grabbed her by the hair and punched her on the face, Sunshine put her hands over her face then Fefe punched her on the stomach, she put her hands over

her bump while Fefe grabbed the car keys. She stepped out of the car and ran across the grass but Fefe grabbed her by the hair.

Fefe: Let's go back..

Sunshine: Please, I'm pregnant...

Fefe picked a twig and held it like a knife...

Fefe: I'll prick you with this, ke tago thaba ka phatsha e... Heta

Sunshine walked back in the car, Fefe got in the driver's seat and drove into the opposite direction.

Sunshine: Where are you going?

Fefe: I know what girls like you need, you're just like Aleseng and I'm going to deal with you the same way.

Sunshine looked at the back, Fefe looked at the back as well and went off road. She stopped the car then Sunshine stepped out and ran, Fefe grabbed a bottle of juice in the car and ran after her then she smashed it on her head. Sunshine fell forward, Fefe turned her around and laid her on her back then she touched her bump and thoughtfully looked at the car.

She couldn't possibly kill Odirile's baby no, never... She needed to get him out and maybe put him at someone's door step so they could later adopt him as a family and live happily ever after. She grabbed a piece of the bottle and aimed her abdomen then she closed her eyes and sliced as Sunshine leaped and screamed in agony.. She picked a stone near by and hit her on the head, this was far more difficult than dealing with Aleseng. She waited and watched her laying motionless then she picked the piece of a bottle and carried on slicing.....

*

Unexplainable

78

At Odirile's House...

About two hours passed while Odirile finished bathing the boys and tucked them in, he took out his phone and texted Sunshine.

Odirile: Hey no cheating, tonight is your turn to read for the boys.

He sent the message and walked to the children's shelf where he picked that night's story book then he pulled the chair and sat down while the boys laid on their bunk beds...

Odirile: Where the Wild Things Are. Written by Maurice Sendak...

The boys took a deep breath and listened as he read out loud for them. He turned page after page until he heard Tyler snoring then he paused and stood up looking at Taylor.

Odirile: We will continue tomorrow right Ninja?

Taylor: Right..

Odirile: Goodnight...

Taylor: Good night..

He walked towards the door and flicked the switch..

Taylor: Daddy?

Odirile: (turned around) Yes Ninja

Taylor: Where is mommy?

Odirile: She went to pick someone who needed a ride, she'll be back.

Taylor: I miss her.

Odirile: I know i miss her too.. Get some sleep, you'll see her in the morning.

Taylor: Good night..

He closed the door and walked into their bedroom where he sat on the bed and dialed Sunshine but there was no answer. He dialed Bans...

Bans: (sleepy) Hello?

Odirile: How did Fefe know my number? She said she doesn't have her phone with her and yet she called me from a stranger's phone and asked to talk to Sunshine.

Bans: I didn't give it to her but maybe she got it from my phone because she used to ask me about you.

Odirile: Kana jaanong i can't call her because she doesn't have a phone. She called asking for a ride and now Sunshine isn't answering the phone. How has she been doing throughout the years?

Bans: You think she'd harm your wife? Really Od? I know you're done with my sister but to think like that about her? Fefe has been cured... The traditional doctor cured her and if it makes you feel better she takes her medication too. I'm sure she'll be home soon.

Odirile: I hope so because I'll kill her if she does anything stupid.

Bans: She won't, relax!

Odirile: Shap.

He hung up and sighed taking off his clothes then he got in bed. He laid there for a few minutes staring in the dark, this didn't make sense... How do you go to bed without your pregnant wife... Nah!

He got up and put on his clothes then he passed by the boys room and peaked in. They were both asleep then he got in the car and drove off....

Commercial Break

The People's Festival Tour ~Maun

Performances By :

Makhadzi | Franco & Afro Musica | Chama Gal |
Prince Kaybee (RSA) | Team Distant | Eskimos | La
Timmy | Shanky Briz | Stiger Sola | MC Maswe & The
Beauty Queens |

Dj's : Modric | Bunz | KSB | Mr Brown | Sly (RB2)

MCs : Hey Nyeeena | T.H.A.B.O | Lebo Molax (RSA) |
Modidima

Date : 22 December 2021

Venue : Maun Stadium

Time : 12 Noon

Tickets :

P150 Early Bird

P200 Standard

P300 at the gate

P1000 VIP

Coolers boxes allowed before 8 (P50)

TICKETS AVAILABLE IN ALL SPARS (Webtickets)

 All COVID protocols to be observed

At the hospital...

Later on Odirile parked into the quiet parking lot and looked around

At Thamiso's father's...

Later that night Thamiso's mother walked in the bedroom applying her anti aging cream and sat on the edge of the bed while her husband laid on the bed worriedly. Her phone received a message then she picked it up and smiled typing..

Message: How my baby girl doing?

Her: It's late the rra.

Message: My mom saw your picture on my phone

Her: which one?

Message: The one i took when i was bringing you food. She asked me questions but abe ke ijampisa abe a lesa go bua.

Her: We need to stop this, people are going to call me a pedophile.

Message: Bona send me your picture right now... I need to give myself a hand job since you don't want to sleepover in my new house.

Her: I'll come tomorrow...

She lifted her phone and took a picture then she sent...

Ra Thamiso: I wonder what's on the intruders phone.

Ma Thamiso: I'm just glad the truth will be out.

Ra Thamiso: Fefe has access to Thamiso's ATM cards, what if she frames one of us and get the police to think its us?

Ma Thamiso: Only in movies... But then again you almost successfully framed Odirile so of course you'd think a breastfeeding mother would have time to frame people. Stop worrying..

She deleted her messages and tied her hair then she

laid down...

At the hospital...

Later that night Odirile drove into the quiet hospital parking lot and stopped thoughtfully, he took out his phone and dialed Sunshine again but this time her phone was off.

He dialed the police and drove out of the parking lot...his heart begun pounding as he drove looking outside the road hoping to see her car..

Police: Maun police services.

Odirile: Good evening, my name is Odirile and... My wife left hours ago to pick up Ofentse from that side. She was in custody and had been just released but now i can't go through to her. I'm worried because i don't know what might have happened.

Police: They might have decided to get drinks

Odirile: She is pregnant and she wouldn't go out on a date with Ofentse.

Police: If it was a child I'd understand but adults have a way of doing things. It's only been a couple of hours.. She is probably out somewhere-

Odirile: Kare she wouldn't! Ofentse has an unpredictable mental condition. My wife's life could be in danger.

Police: Still we can only wait a reasonable amount of time before we can consider an adult missing. Try calling her friends and find out if she hasn't decided to pass by them.

He cut the call and sighed thoughtfully then he dialed Bans..

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: Sunshine is not home, I'm coming to get you. You're taking me to your sister's house.

Bans: Ok, let me get dressed.

He hung up and dialed the control room...

OD security services this is the control room.

Odirile: Calvin hi, track my wife's car. E mo system akere?

Calvin: Yes

Odirile: I'm sending you her code now.

Calvin: Ok, let me do that just now.

He hung up and clicked on his phone tracking device then he tapped on her phone and waited... The dot wasn't green... It would be difficult to track her phone while it was off. He leaned back thoughtfully then he remembered, he'd be able to get the last location of the phone. He clicked on the Google map device and zoomed on the location...

At Bans House....

Meanwhile Bans got off the bed and carefully stepped between the children while they all slept on the floor...

Jane: I doubt it's anything serious...

Bans: Me too.. Odirile o rata go performela Fefe.

Jane: I don't think so, i think he just appreciates the peace Sunshine brought into his life. Odirile was dumped unfairly.

Bans: He can still leave her and be with Fefe

Jane: Leave his wife and kids to be with someone who can't choose a man to settle with? That's unfair. You're just siding with your sister.

Bans: Come lock the door..

He walked out and closed the door as Odirile's lights approached, he jumped in the car and Odirile took

off...

Bans: (pulled the belt) Slow down!

Odirile: This is not good... Sunshine would never stay out until this late... Her last location is near the park but i can't get anything specific because her phone is off. Control room le bone they're still trying to track her car. The police don't think take me seriously sp i have to find her because i know she can never stay out this late. She also goes to bed early, o robala le dikoko. If she went willingly she'd be back a awa makwete ke boroko. I want us to scout this area... I asked those guys to send out two guys ko offising.

He joined the main road and drove off....

Somewhere in Maun...

Two fuel attendants approached the taxi stop and

waved at a passing taxi, the other one turned looking at the trash drum hanging on the gum poles...

Fuel attendant: What?

Fuel Attendant2: I thought i heard a baby crying

1: (laughed) Where?

2: (frowned) Maybe it's my mind..

A taxi stopped and they walked towards the taxi, the other opened the door then he heard the baby crying...

2: Did you hear that? (to the driver) switch off the music

1: Get in the car, we are late!

2: I heard a baby crying

The baby cried again, this time everyone heard, the

fuel attendant walked to the bin and looked inside... His heart skipped as something moved inside the plastic. He picked it up and carefully laid it on the pavement then he tore the plastic, the baby cried even more kicking... The others took out their phones and took pictures then he turned around and looked at them...

Fuel attendant: Kante gase gore you're calling the police?! Mxm

He dialed the police while the taxi driver took more pictures and took off his Tshirt, he wrapped the baby up and sat in the car while the other talked to the police...

*

*

The next insert will follow at 11pm tonight. Like and leave a comment.

*

Unexplainable

79

At Bans House...

Later that night a knock on the door woke Jane, she sat up and yawned then there was another knock.

She got off the bed carefully stepping between the children laying all over the floor then she unlocked the door. Fefe was standing at the stoop, Jane's eyes dropped to her bloody hands and clothes as she cried shaking...

Fefe: I don't know what happened... Please tell me i didn't hurt anyone.

Jane's heart skipped as she froze staring at her...

Jane: Where are you coming from?

Fefe: I don't know... I was in the police cell the next thing I'm walking besides the road with blood on my hands. Where is my brother? I want my brother..

Jane: Sit on they chair, I'll call him.

Jane walked back in the house and grabbed her phone....

Near Maun Park...

Meanwhile Odirile stopped the car as he zoomed on the Google maps walking through the grass. Bans stepped on the grass and followed him then he heard a hiss in the near by grass and ran after Odirile...

Bans: There is a snake there... Lebolobolo kana

sengwe hela...

Odirile: (switched the phone lights on) I don't understand what she would be doing here...

Bans: Are these tracking things even efficient..

Odirile's phone rang while Bans phone rang...

Bans: Hello?

Jane: Fefe is here, her hands bloody and she is crying. Should i call the police

Bans: No, give her water a thape then take her clothes and put them in the plastic. Give her your clothes so she can change.

Jane: What if she hurt her, she has way too much blood.

Bans: My love please do as i say.

Jane: Ok, she'll bath behind the house because there is no space inside the house.

Bans: Ok..

He hung up while Odirile talked to the phone...

Controller: You're not far from her car, I'm looking at the screen and your dots are literally next to one another...

Odirile: Ok, it's very dark and the grass is tall..

Controller: The other two guys are coming to help.

Odirile: Ok, thanks.

He hung up and kept walking as Bans stopped..

Bans: I was just talking to Jane. She says she is in labour.

Odirile: I can't take you back, my wife is in here somewhere and I need to find her.

Bans: Yeah but le nna Jane omo dithabing. I'll get a

taxi. I still have coins from what you gave me

Odirile: Ok, update me.

He turned around and left, Odirile kept walking in the grass lighting with his phone torch....

At Bans House...

Later that night Baneedi walked through the gate while Fefe and Jane sat in front of the house tense and silent. Fefe stood up and they hugged as she burst into tears crying...

Fefe: I had blood all over...

Bans: Listen to me... You can't keep talking like that or you'll never see your children again. You don't remember anything and that's OK... Leave it like that...

Fefe: (tearfully) I know i did something bad..

Bans took out her medication...

Bans: I passed by your house and got your medication. Jane bring the water...

Jane brought water, Bans took out two pills and put in her mouth then he handed her the water...

Bans: Drink

Ofentse drunk the pills and sighed handing him the cup...

Bans: Do you remember getting released from the holding cell?

Fefe: No... I was in the cell then i just saw myself walking besides the road with blood.

Bans: Ok, we need to get your story straight because the police are coming for you. You were released then you called Odirile and asked his wife to come take you to the hospital. You checked on Thamiso and came back, Sunshine dropped you off then she drove off... (turned to Jane) Do you understand? Sunshine dropped Fefe here and left.

Jane: Won't lying get me in trouble too? If she killed her then ill go to prison but i didn't do anything. Do you think Odirile will rest and just let things be without getting to the bottom of it?

Bans: If he doesn't have evidence he won't do anything, we just have to act as a normal as possible. Give me her clothes.. I have to get rid of them...

He grabbed a spade and got her clothes then he walked towards the fence, the dogs would probably dig once they smelled blood. He turned and walked in the toilet where he dropped them in the pit latrine and stepped out....

Near the park....

Hours later Odirile sighed and sat on the log thoughtfully, it was now close to midnight and the mosquitoes were huge with serious bites, he could only imagine how Sunshine was doing... All these still felt like a dream, why did he even let her go with Ofentse knowing her mental condition...

Guard: The car!

He leaped up and ran over, he stopped by the open door and lit inside...

Odirile: You didn't touch it right? There could be finger prints.

Guard2: No

Guard: I'll call the police

Odirile: Babe please be OK wherever you're...

He walked around lighting and shouted...

Odirile: Sunny? Sunshine!????

The two of them spread around shouting and lighting with their torches as the other talked to the phone....

Odirile took out his phone and dialed Jane...

Jane: Hello?

Odirile: Hi, how are you feeling?

Jane: I'm fine

Odirile: Are you in labour?

Jane: No, why?

Bans: Who are you talking to?

Odirile: Jane where is Ofentse?

She cut the call then he dialed Bans...

Bans: Hello?

Odirile: Where is my wife? Ke a be ke le botsa ka maotseo le ntsaya jaaka semata akere? Where is my wife? Ofentse o kae?

Bans: I found her here, she says Sunshine dropped her off and left. I'll come with her so she can explain and help us find Sunshine...

Bans cut the call, Odirile walked around lighting as the police car arrived and joined in the search until 5 in the morning...

One of the police officers spotted blood and blew the whistle. Everyone ran over following Odirile as he stopped and stared at the blood... He slowly

squatted and put both hands over his mouth....

Police: This is a lot of blood...

Odirile turned and looked at Ofentse without saying anything, he just stared at her then she looked down, he noticed a bandage on her hand and walked over...

Odirile: What happened to your hand?

Fefe: I was cooking

Odirile: You're lying! (to the officer) She is lying!

Officer: Lets go over there, gone mme since you're the last person to see her you're now our suspect. Where is she?

Fefe: (tearfully) I don't remember anything to be honest with you, but i had blood on my hands, I'm sorry Odirile...

Odirile turned and looked at her then he charged but the officer held him back..

Odirile: where is she!?

Fefe: (crying) I don't know

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

80

At the hospital...

In the morning Thamiso turned his head and sighed still laying on the bed then he slowly got up as the cut and the stitches on his abdomen hurt...

A nurse walked and smiled...

Nurse: Hi, at least today you're sitting... That's a good sign.

Thamiso: Where is my phone?

She opened the shelves and handed it to him...

Thamiso: Has my wife been banned from seeing me?

I think i heard something like that while I was still disoriented.

Nurse: Yes, your parents made that decision.

Thamiso: I want to go home, where is the doctor?

Nurse: You haven't been discharged

Thamiso: I feel fine..

He dialed Fefe's phone but there was no answer then he clicked on facebook, something about a baby being found in a bin passed then he clicked on Odirile's Facebook post shared by one of his friends..

"Please help me find my wife, she is heavily pregnant and I'm feeling helpless right now. She left home in the afternoon yesterday to help Ofentse Thamiso, she had been released from police custody and she called me then begged my wife knowing i wasn't going to help her. My wife being sympathetic to her situation chose to drop her off at the hospital. I talked to her briefly while she was at the hospital

and everything was fine. I believe whatever happened happened after that, her car has been found behind the park and there was blood all over. The woman she was helping has been taken by the police as she indicates that she had blood on her hands but won't tell us what happened. If you stay around the park or perhaps you saw something please contact me on the number mentioned or call the police. We searched the area the whole night but I'm still here with my family looking for her in case she is lying underneath some trees injured. Your help will be appreciated, she is heavily pregnant and her maternity dress is bright orange. She has on a long straight weave. Thank you.

Thamiso shook his head, it hadn't been a month since he was sick and already she attacked Odirile's wife in a jealous rage... And here he was thinking she is worried about him. It just wasn't enough that he had to deal with his father-brother trying to kill him now this?

He dialed Coco...

Coco: What?

Thamiso: Hi..

Coco: I'm tired of being your paracetamol. You only remember me when things go sound. Last time "I used myself" so I'm not doing that anymore...

Thamiso: Coco listen... Listen..

Coco: No Thami, I'm tired of being the other woman.

Thamiso: I need your help, I'm sick and my children are homeless...

Coco: (tearfully) No, you're taking advantage of my love for you. Ke a gana. Ask your sisters to help you,

Thamiso: You know how my family is... Can you help me?

Coco: (rubbed her eyes) You left me and had 5 children with another woman, I'm supposed to feel the same way i felt before?

Thamiso: I don't expect you to but if you still do i

need you to go to my house and take care of my children, i will never let you go again... I promise. I thought i could handle this woman but i can't... When I'm with her i feel weak and unappreciated because I'm competing against someone totally different what i am.

Coco: (tearfully) Wa ntirisa Thamiso... You can't leave me and go have five children then ask me to babysit them.

Thamiso: I know it's unfair, I'm sorry. Please go home... I'll find you there

Coco: What if she sues me?

Thamiso: I'll pay the fine besides she has been arrested and I'm not paying a lawyer for someone who killed another woman for her husband. She is on her own and she is a danger to my children because she might think of killing them if she feels like a man wouldn't accept her children. Help me... Can you?

Coco: Ok... But I'm hurt that you walk away from me anytime you want and come back anytime you want.

One day you'll come back and i won't feel the way i do now.

Thamiso: There won't be next time... I promise. Go home

Coco: To Ofentse's house?

Thamiso: I don't like this situation either, I'll talk to the maid to clear the bedroom or you can use the guest bedroom while I'm sorting myself out. Bella might need that before she can adjust because she is old enough.

Coco: Ok

Thamiso: Let me sort out the keys and find out where the children are.

Coco: Ok

He hung up and dialed his mother....

At the police station...

Meanwhile Ofentse's hands shook as she tearfully looked at the police officer...

Him: Where is she?

Fefe: I don't remember anything.

Him: Do you think if i close that door and it's just you and me in a dark room it will jog your memory?

Fefe: I don't know anything. I'm telling you the truth...

Him: Think very hard because if you don't you're going to jail... You think jail is like our peaceful holding cells here you're wrong. You're going to meet tough abusive women who will turn you into a submissive girl if you think you're too tough.

Fefe: I don't remember what happened..

Him: So where are your clothes? The bloody ones?

Fefe: I threw them in the toilet...where is my brother? Please let him go, he doesn't know anything.

Him: So he saw you coming home covered in blood and just kept quiet?

Fefe: He didn't see me covered in blood. I washed at the tap and asked for clothes from Jane. She didn't know why i wanted clothes too.

Meanwhile in the next room Jane's heart pounded as she looked at the officer...

Officer: If you don't tell the truth you're going to jail for a crime you didn't commit.

Jane: She knocked on the door saying she can't remember then i called Bans while he was out searching for Sunshine with her husband, i told him and he came him then he asked me to give her bathing water. He threw the bloody clothes in the toilet. Please i told you the truth, I'm pregnant and my baby can't sleep in jail... Plus we left the children in the house...

In the next Bans hands shook...

Bans: I need a lawyer...

Officer: Can you afford one?

Bans: If i can't afford one the state will give me one. My sister is not mentally fit to be held in here, you can take her mental evaluation. She can't be held responsible for anything she did while having an episode.

Officer: (smiled) You think you know the law right?

Bans: i don't but she is my sister, the only sister i have... Is she in trouble? Yes but i can't walk away from her. If you had a sister you'd understand. She is insane... She can't be charged with murder, i Googled it. You didn't give her medication so she acted and you're to blame not her.

Officer: You sound very confident... I'd like to see the disappointment in your face.

Bans: I'd like to see yours when the doctor reveals that she is not guilty by reason of insanity... Please we need a lawyer, i know the government gives us free lawyers..

At Odirile's House...

Asa unlocked the door and walked in talking to her brother...

Asa: Yeah, I'm home now. Have you eaten anything yet?

Odirile: No, i think she is somewhere close by... I can feel it. Breakthrough is always close when you're about to give up.

Asa: I'm getting the children ready for school then I'll come over and give you the food..

Odirile: Ok, i have to go. I must concentrate

Asa: Bye

She hung up and the boys ran over and gave her a group hug.

Near the park...

Odirile covered the whole area again on foot under the scorching sun as sweat dripped on the side of his forehead, he held his waist hopelessly then he saw his father stepping out of the crowd and walked towards him...

Tears filled his eyes, his father hugged him and he buried his face on him crying....

Odirile: This is why i didn't want an ex in my life... I tried to avoid her but took advantage of Sunshine's sympathy...

Rragwe Odirile: Don't lose hope...

Someone blew the whistle then he turned around, everyone walked over then he ran through the crowd

and stood at the front looking at the freshly dug grave, one individual used a stick and part of the orange dress stuck out...

Odirile fell on his knees and dug with both hands, Sunshine's hand stuck out then he broke down crying screaming as he dug. His father grabbed him from behind as the guards stepped over and pulled him away...

Odirile: (crying) Leave me! Let go of me.. Let go of me.. Maybe she is breathing... Please pull her down..

He slipped out and dug as they pulled him away and pinned him against the tree, he watched as they pulled her body out... So much soil on her face, nostrils and mouth...

His voice went mute as he cried looking at her...

Odirile: No, please... Nooooo...

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

81

One of the guards took off his shirt and covered her...

Mmagwe Odirile: Why is her stomach so small, where is the baby?

She slightly lifted her dress and stepped back covering her mouth.. Odirile stopped crying and looked at her then he fought off everyone and fell next to her lifting her dress..

He slowly put down her dress and touched her hand but it was warm, could she have been alive all along and just died.. He leaned over and checked her pulse. Another guard stepped over and checked her, Odirile picked her up and ran to the car and everyone followed him...

He got in the car while his father jumped in the car with another guard.

Him: Is she breathing?

Odirile: I don't know but she is warm...

He grabbed a bottle of water and washed her face as water spilled all over his lap and the back seat...

Odirile: You'll be fine babe OK? You'll be OK...

The old man put his hand behind the seat and touched her hand, yes she was warm but probably because she had just died... If she was buried after she collapsed then she wouldn't have survived those hours under dirt. She had probably took her last breath while they were searching for her, he looked at Odirile on the mirror and as a father you never

want to be the bearer of bad news...

The supervising guard looked at his boss on the mirror, he'd check the pulse himself and it was wait too fait. Almost like the time his own father died in his arms while he was holding him at the back of the car while the neighbour took them to the hospital... He knew the body doesn't get cold quickly after death... His father died on the way and he was still warm when the doctor pronounced him dead at the hospital. Which means this woman had been buried alive... And he used to think Ofentse is nice but then this was the same woman who spent their salaries while their boss was in police custody....

Ad break

Two Wrongs In Maun singles mingles tickets are still available for sale, come meet other singles. Maybe your soul mate is reading this too... He/she can't wait to meet you there. From today until Friday all

males will get a free ticket if you buy one. So call your single friend and come, the ticket is just P350 then you get another free male. This promotion is for this week only and for male tickets only. Ladies your turn will come. Contact Emmie@ 71794239 or Pearl @76627079.

At the hospital....

Minutes later the father parked the car while Odirile leaned over and blew in her giving her mouth to mouth, he stepped out of the car and carried her in the hospital as blood wet this clothes. The nurse quickly pointed him to the bed where he laid her down, she put on the stethoscope and checked her heartbeat...

She grabbed the Oxygen and put it on her then she rushed out while Odirile stood by..

Doctors walked in and put on their gloves...

Doctor: Please wait outside...

Odirile stepped out as the door closed then he sighed and walked back to the waiting chairs where his father and guard were waiting. He sat down and sighed...

At the police station...

Hours later the door to Bans interrogation room opened while he was sleeping, he lifted his head and leaned back on the chair...

Bans: I'm thirsty

Officer: Your sister has been ordered for a mental evaluation, you on the other hand will be going into our holding cell until you tell us what happened...

Sunshine has been found, your sister cut out the baby from her stomach...

Bans's heart skipped as he looked at the officer in disbelief...

Officer: This is the kind of behaviour you want to protect? Don't you wonder if your family is safe?

Bans: I don't think my sister would do that...

Officer: What did she tell you? If you look like a liar to the judge you'll get a stiff sentence. Ofentse might get out but you? The only thing that can save you is the truth.

Bans: She didn't tell me anything... She came home bloody and it was my idea for her to bath... I just wanted to protect her. Where is my lawyer?

Officer: Maybe he will be here tomorrow, in the meantime let's get you comfortable in your holding cell...

Bans sighed and followed the officer with his hands tied...

At the hospital....

Later on Odirile stood by talking to the police officer, a nurse walked over to them..

Nurse: This way...

They followed her...

Odirile: when was the baby found?

Officer: We were called earlier today.

Odirile: (to the nurse) How is she?

Nurse: She is fine, no complications except a little cut on her arm... A DNA test must be done to make sure the baby is indeed yours.

Odirile: Of course...

They walked in then Odirile stopped and stared at the baby laying in the cot, he walked over and stood by looking at her... He wasn't even sure how but this was his daughter. He reached over and touched her hand, his finger filled the baby's hand as he smiled emotionally...

His phone rang then he picked...

Odirile: Hello?

Father: They want you down here

Odirile: Ok, I'm coming...

He hung up then he touched his baby's foot and hurried out...

Odirile: Gatwe ke a batiwa kakwa..

He walked out and paced along the corridor then he turned to ICU where the doctor was standing next to him noting something down. He glanced at Sunshine as she laid on the bed connected to the machines, he stepped over and held her hand.. He couldn't wait to be with her alone so she can know their baby girl is also in the hospital...

Odirile: (to the doctor) Hi, they said you're looking for me.

Doctor: Yes, let's go this side...

The doctor took off his gloves and sat down as Odirile pulled the chair and sat down...

Doctor: I've examined your wife, cleaning the debris trapped in her chest, nostrils and throat was a success but she is brain dead. Evidence shows she

was buried alive possibly while she had collapsed, at some point she got up and struggled inhaling all that soil and dirt. There was no way she'd survive being buried alive after bleeding like that...she was too weak even if the grave was shallow. Her brain was deprived of oxygen and that damaged her brain. The only thing keeping her body functioning is those machines... She is legally dead. Brain death is irreversible. In fact, there is no medication, transplant, surgery or treatment that can reverse brain death. We have to switch off those machines and let her rest...

Odirile swallowed looking at him..

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

82

At the hospital...

Odirile: Can i just have a few days to think about it and also talk to both our families?

Doctor: Of course. No problem.

Odirile: Thank you.

He stood up and rubbed his mouth as he walked out, it was still hard to believe all these was happening... He of all people should have known this night happen... But then Fefe has never been violent before.... Still he should have known. How could he have been so stupid...

He walked in the room and sat next to her looking at her as she machines beeped and pumped... He

reached her hand and kissed it...

Odirile: (tearfully) Hey beautiful.... (smiled tearfully)
You won't believe this but I'm crying... I've never felt
so useless in my life... I'm sorry for bringing this
woman in our lives. I shouldn't have gone to the
funeral in the first place... The friendship wasn't
worth it...Our daughter is beautiful and
healthy...Premature, but her lungs are working just
fine...Please fight for her... Please feel better soon
because if you don't we will have to switch off this
machines...

He sighed and leaned back still staring at her for any
sign of life but she was just still. He reached for her
cheek and touched her then he stood up and kissed
her forehead...

His mother called then he answered walking out...

Odirile: Hello

Her: I'm with the baby, Asa gave me the baby bag.

Odirile: Ok, I'm coming there now.

Her: Ok.

He hung up and sighed walking along the corridor with a bloody Tshirt. A nurse walked past him and smiled sympathetically, he forced a smile and took the stairs where he walked in the room. He leaned by the window and quietly watched his mother change the baby's diaper... Tears filled his eyes then he turned and looked outside, he pressed the window blinds with his fingers and clenched his teeth...

Her: I know it's too early but i hope you see what's happening and you'll be strong for your children.
(threw a Tshirt) Take this Tshirt amd change...
You're the only parent they have so don't even think about killing yourself should Sunshine not make it.

Odirile changed and secretly rubbed his tears as Sunshine's mother walked in, he turned his face and looked at her, guilt choked him as he looked down but she tearfully walked over and hugged him. He held her tightly as his eyes welled...

Odirile: I should have said no, i know its my fault.

Her: I know my daughter, you were not going to stop her if she felt like that woman needed her help. You can't afford to break down, we can't finger point... We have to stand together and pray... I spoke to the doctors. They have done everything in their power, the only thing left is a miracle from God. Didimale o motsetsi ga o riana and we are going to support you...

Odirile's mother looked at her as she touched Odirile's face like he was her own child and hugged him, tears filled her eyes as Sunshine's mother turned over and hugged her while she held the baby.

Od's mother: Thank you for understanding

Her: I know my son in law loves my daughter, gakena pelaelo epe. If he knew what would happen he wouldn't have allowed it. Who would predict that another could do that? But i know my daughter will get up...I serve a living God.

She sat down as her co-mother-in-law handed her the baby...

At psychiatric hospital...

Fefe's hand trembled as she tearfully looked at the doctor...

Fefe: I love Odirile... I could never break his heart like that... His wife was a good woman.. And I'm a mother... I can't hurt a child but i know that I'm not normal... I know I'm crazy and i deserve to be hanged... If i don't get killed I'll hurt more people

without even knowing it. I don't want to hurt people...

Her lips trembled as she tried as much as she could to remember but all she could get was lying in the holding cell asking for her medication the next thing she is walking by the road with bloody hands as cars passed her by. The thought of Odirile's heartbreak burned her eyes with tears as she broke down crying...

Fefe: I broke his heart... I cheated on him and dumped him then i killed his wife and child! I must be killed...

Psychiatrist: Do you think Riri did it?

Fefe: Yes... She does a lot of things but that was years ago. I haven't heard from her in years because i have been taking my medication but even after not taking my medication i didn't see her... I just don't remember everything that everyone says i did.. I

wish i could remember but I don't doubt that i did... I just want you to do whatever that will give Odirile and his wife's family peace.... I don't deserve to live and I'm a danger to the society. I denied being with her at first because i didn't think she was killed or a baby was taken out of her... If that's what happened then i should be hanged.

Psychiatrist: Why didn't they give you your medication?

Her lips trembled as she burst into tears crying out loud...

Fefe: They thought i was making excuses and they laughed at me... God! That woman shouldn't have died... But we can still correct that and kill me... Don't let them imprison my brother because he was just trying to help me... I will never forgive myself for hurting Odirile over and over when all he did was love me. I deserve to die... I know this will give peace

to everyone, my children will cry but they will be out of danger too...i cannot imagine the fear Sunshine must have been subjected to...

The psychiatrist kept noting down and put a side note for a request for a second assessment from the senior psychiatrists...

At Odirile's House...

Later evening Odirile parked the car and sighed, he stepped out of the car and walked in the house exhausted, the boys ran over and hugged him, he smiled and picked Tyler...

Taylor: Where is mama?

Odirile: Come here, let's sit down...

Asa leaned against the kitchen doorframe watching

as the boys surrounded him...

Odirile: Mama had an accident and she delivered the baby, the baby is fine but she is not. She is not responding because she suffocated and it affected her brain...she is a coma. I'll take you to the hospital tomorrow so you can see her.

Taylor: I don't want her to die

Odirile: (swallowed) She won't Ninja.. But if we worry too much it might be bad luck so let's cheer up... Tomorrow you buy her a gift then we go see her and the baby. Your grandmothers took care of your sister...

Tyler: (laughed) I want sister!

Taylor: (laughed) I think girls are beautiful... I know she is beautiful like mama

Odirile: Yup! Let me go take a bath...

He stood up and walked in the bathroom then he stepped back and looked at his sister..

Odirile: Did I say hi?

Asa: (smiled) Go take a bath, i cooked your favourite

He smiled and walked back in the bathroom...

At the lawyer's office...

The next morning a young woman walked in the office and sat down reading a virul post about some lady who allegedly cut open another and took out the baby, buried the wife alive and threw the baby in the bin before claiming she can't remember anything due to her mental illness. Was this the same wife some handsome dude posted about before... She clicked on the posts and there were names then she searched Odirile and gasped looking at the family picture of her gender reveal... The boys in blue jeans and nothing at the top, their father too... Just jeans and nothing on his wide chest while the wife wore a

nice lacy dress that showed her bump. Such a picture perfect family, so tragic.... It was as if she knew them... How do you just die trying to help someone... How would this man even begin living. She carried on scrolling through the pictures and found an old picture of him as a skinny guard... Wow, so he worked hard to be the hunk he was...

She went back to the other post and clicked on the attacker, weird... She was actually married with 5 children and a rich husband... Honestly what do people even want. The mjolo mopped the floor with her heart if she was married with 5 kids she'd be so content!

DID? What a claim... Was the same thing as multiple personality disorder? She clicked on Google and there was the information... Oh ok... Her fingers hovered over the keyboard as she goggled more... Quite interesting! What the hell was she even doing wasting time with Facebook gossip. She minimised

the tab and grabbed her files as she begun working...
She sighed and leaned back distracted, God! that
poor handsome man must be so broken...

Her boss knocked and walked in carrying a file...

Her: Good morning Amelia , you have an argent case
to attend to. I couldn't think of anyone who would do
better... This is your chance to prove yourself and
save yourself a permanent post in here...

She grabbed the file and read it...

Amelia: Ofentse Thamiso-uh my God... I can't take
this case..

The boss closed the file and picked it up then Amelia
snatched it and sighed...

Amelia: (sighed sadly) I'll do it... I want her to be assessed, seems like the only option here is not guilt by reason of insanity...

Boss: They filed every detail there, i believe her first assessment was yesterday. Get started.

Amelia: (smiled) On it boss, I'm going to win it...

The boss walked out then she leaned back and read everything...

TWO WEEKS LATER....

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

83

In court....

Fefe kept her head down the entire time as the lawyer spoke on her behalf...

Amelia: We beg for a bail your honour, my client is on her anti-psychosis medication and as long as she takes her medication her conditions don't make her a danger to the society just like she has been part of the society her whole life until two police officers denied her medication causing her to do all these-

Judge: This is not a trial

Amelia: I apologise your honor, we need the bail...My client is a breastfeeding mother, she has 5 children who need her...

Odirile looked down thinking about his own... They'd probably never see their mother again...

Judge: The accused is granted bail under the conditions that she takes her medication without failure, shall not come in contact with the victim and provides 2 surities who blood related, they shall bond them with the amount of P1000 each. The mention will be on the 18th. Next case!

Fefe lifted her head and looked at Odirile, the torn and shuttered look on his face brought so much guilt as she sat there. Odirile and his wife's family stood up and left....

Amelia looked at Odirile guilt stricken then she sighed and walked to Fefe...

Amelia : Wait over there. I'm coming..

Amelia paced out of the building and approached Odirile just as he opened the door of his car, she stopped and tucked her hair behind her ear looking in his emotionless eyes..

Amelia: Hi, we never have a chance to talk..

Still holding the door he kept quiet looking at her...

Amelia: Just so you know... I'm so sorry about your wife... Unfortunately when I'm inside the court i have to protect my clients interests. I wish her a speedy recovery.

Odirile: Thank you.

He got in the car and closed the door, she stood by watching him as he started the car. He noticed she was still standing by and rolled down the window...

She wanted to read his personality but he was emotionless and you could never tell what he was thinking or feeling...

Odirile: Did you say something?

Amelia: No, I'm just... I don't know... Can i have your number?

Odirile: Why?

Amelia: I just feel like you might need someone to talk to.

Odirile: I don't talk.

Amelia: Ok, I totally understand. Its OK.

She stepped back and noticed a case of beer and a few bottles of liquor in the back seat.

Amelia: You should go easy on those, they can be addictive. A man of your standard cannot afford to be drunk because he makes big decisions.

Odirile thoughtfully looked at the dashboard while holding the steering wheel with one hand..

Odirile: Thank you, I'll remember that.

He took a deep breath and tightened his grip on the wheel before releasing it back..

Odirile: I have to go... I'm taking my wife off the machines today. I need to prepare the kids for that and prepare myself mentally.

Amelia: She will make it... Do you believe in God?

Odirile looked down thoughtfully and swallowed...

Odirile: I do.

Amelia: She will be OK, she will keep breathing even

after they've switched off everything.

Odirile: I want to believe that but I'm scared.

Amelia: What time are you switching off the machines?

Odirile: At 7pm

Amelia: Take my number and call me if you need someone to talk to.

Odirile: No, I'm good. I don't want to do that...

She leaned over and slid her business card in his front pocket then she stepped back

Amelia: If you're too drunk, call me. If you want to cry and be a little boy without getting judged, call me.. If you just want to sit quietly and stare at the moon and the stars so you can digest everything, call me. I promise i won't take advantage of you, (smiled) i won't rape you ska ntshaba.

They chuckled as she stepped back and smiled...

Amelia: Drive safely

He rolled up the window and drove off, as soon as reached the main road he rolled down the window and put his arm along the door as his watch glittered under the sun, he glanced at her business card as the wind waved it between his fingers then he released it to the open as it flew away then he rolled up the window and drove off...

Minutes later Amelia walked out with Fefe, Bubu walked over and hugged her as she smiled tearfully...

Bubu: You lost weight!

Fefe: I wish i could remember

Bubu smiled looking at her, and for the first time in

forever he was glad he didn't share with her his suspicions about the night they passed by Aleseng's house on their way from her mother's. She wouldn't be able to handle it...

Bubu: It's ok... Maybe it's for the best.

Fefe: Maybe if i stop the meds Riri will tell me what happened.

Amelia: Hei, do you want to go back to jail? Take your medication. If you don't I'm passing your case to another lawyer

Fefe: I was just thinking. I won't stop taking them.

Amelia: Odirile is switching off the machines, we have to pray his wife gets up because if she passes on then our case turns into a murder case.

Fefe: Ok

Fefe and Bubu walked towards his car and drove off..

At Jane's House...

Later on Jane finished packing her baby shower gifts in the wardrobe and sat on the bed looking at her baby's tiny vests... This wasn't how she imagined her last days of her pregnancy... There was a knock on the door then she got up and opened the door..

Bans: Why did you block me?

Jane: What do you want?

Bans: Why are you doing this? It has always been about money to you, just because i lost my job you dump me?

Jane: I didn't leave you because you lost your job, i left you because you're the reason you got fired. You were not supposed to cover for Fefe knowing very well we have a child on the way. You don't care about your child... Years ago you couldn't risk leaving your security job that paid you 1.2K per month.. You couldn't risk losing that by joining a friend in starting

the now most powerful security company that is spreading throughout the country like veld fire... You couldn't take that risk then now when I'm pregnant you choose to risk for someone who has a valid reason for her actions. You're ignorant and you're pulling me back in life... I haven't achieved anything while with you because you won't even let me use my salary however i want because you're afraid my business will fail. The business i that i told you i ran before and it was a success... The past weeks have opened my eyes... I'm not going to let my child live in poverty because i love a man who doesn't want to take risks but will risk his freedom for his mentally unfit sister. Fefe has a good reason and it's that she wasn't taking her medication which i think she has been skipping before that anyways because she has been secretly wanting Odirile... She wanted Odirile when he came to your father's funeral... That was a sign that she is not OK... Either way she has a reason, what's yours?

Bans: I panicked, I'm sorry... I'm going through the worst time in my life... You can't walk away from me.

Jane: I did, 2 weeks ago and i meant it. You're on bail so if you don't want to go back to jail you have to stop coming to my house. I'll not come between you and your child, that you can be sure about... Once the baby is born you'll be the first to know, i just don't want you as my man anymore because you'll never even afford to marry me. You're not serious.

Bans: I'm going to prove you wrong... I can change...

Jane: Bye.

She closed the door then he sighed and knocked again...

Bans: I heard Odirile is switching off the machines today, do you think we should go?

Jane: I don't think he wants to see a man who lied about what happened because had you told the truth maybe she would have been found earlier.

Bans: So i shouldn't go?

Jane: You're not my boyfriend so you can't ask for

my advice. Do what makes you happy...

He turned around and walked away...

At the hospital...

Later that evening Asa walked out of the hospital with the boys as they chatted jumping besides her...

Taylor: I think mama is going to be fine... I saw her eyebrow move

Tyler: I want to sleep with mama

Asa: You'll come again tomorrow... Don't worry...

They got in the car. Meanwhile inside the hospital Sunshine's close friends and family stood by her bed as her younger sister sang her favourite song....If I die young - The Band Perry...

Younger sister:

If I die young, bury me in satin

Lay me down on a bed of roses

Sink me in the river at dawn

Send me away with the words of a love song

Oh-oh, oh-oh

Lord, make me a rainbow, I'll shine down on my
mother

She'll know I'm safe with you when she stands under
my colors

Oh, and life ain't always what you think it ought to be,
no

Ain't even gray, but she buries her baby

The sharp knife of a short life

Well, I've had just enough time

If I die young, bury me in satin

Lay me down on a bed of roses

Sink me in the river at dawn

Send me away with the words of a love song

Odirile's heart shuttered as he closed his eyes, she sang it exactly the same way her sister sang it and for a moment he could see her singing it in the kitchen while preparing them a delicious dinner.. The younger sister stopped singing and rubbed her tears.

The doctors walked in and stood by..

Doctor: As previously discussed, witnessing someone being taken off life support is very traumatic. If you're sensitive we suggest you step outside before we stop the machines...

Almost everyone left except for Odirile, Sunshine's

youngest sister, her mother and father. Odirile's father stepped over and stood behind his son putting his hand over his shoulder for support.

Odirile's heart pounded as they gently removed the oxygen mask, the nurse gently removed the feeding tubes and wiped her then the doctor removed the rest of the supporting machines and stepped back as they all looked at the heart rate monitor... The machine beeped over and over as the lines went up and down and eventually dropped into one line as the machine beeped continuously....

Odirile watched as the doctor placed his stethoscope over her chest and looked at them.

Doctor: I'm sorry, we did everything we could.

Odirile's father turned him around and hugged him tapping his back. Sunshine's sister broke down

crying turning to her mother for a hug but her mother and father hugged aware. Odirile turned her around and hugged her, she was so little she disappeared into his arms as they both hugged tearfully.

A moment passed while they were in each others arms then she stepped back and rubbed her eyes as Odirile held her soft hand..

She gently slipped it off until he was holding her four fingers in his hand then he let go and sat down putting his hands over his face in disbelief. His father stood by rubbing his back consoling him.

*

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

84

At Sunshine's Office...

Days later Odirile unlocked the office and walked in, he could still smell her around.. He slowly sat on her chair and put his arms over the desk... Tears blurred his eyes no matter how much he tried to be a man.. He rubbed his eyes and picked a framed picture of their wedding then he put it face down.

How do you even begin to live with without your better half... This could have been prevented had he been careful, he caused all this by being so careless... He should have been far away from an ex... He should have put his foot down. If only he could turn back time or maybe the miracle they talk about on the bible happens... If only she could get up from the morgue like the stories he used to hear

about people who woke from the morgue because everyone thought they were dead...she hadn't been buried so it wasn't too late... Was it?

He leaned back on his chair and just imagined her as she slowly walked behind him and touched his shoulders then she leaned over and kissed him... He opened his eyes and sighed to the reality of an empty office...

At Amelia's Office....

Meanwhile Amelia clicked on facebook and ran into a picture of Odirile and his boys with a caption "Ladies there is an empty space, post ya stepmother and wifey ke eo. Ma 2000 le eme pele bo nnana yo gase wa bana le ka golagala."

She rolled her eyes and clicked on the comments..

1st: Od baby i have a 3 year old boy and i can't wait to blend with you. Le botsetsi jwa ga baby girl ke bo ikemiseditse.

2nd: I'm going to his inbox while all of you are here commenting.

3rd male comment: just waiting for someone's comment.

4th: I worked for this man before going to school. As tough as he seems he is very humble. He respects all his employees even the cleaners.

5th male comment: Wa go tsaya dinyatsi tsa rona tsothe why apere watch e turang. 6th: I find this post disgusting. The poor man's wife hasn't been buried and people are making jokes about it. Things people do to get likes on facebook. I'm disappointed. Ladies know your worth. Men are hunters by nature so if you throw yourself in his inbox ask yourself if you're what he wants or tomorrow you'll be bothering admins ka post for me as anon crying that you been used. Bathong lesang bo desperate.

Someone replied: Hau sisi swallow an ice block.

Such a long comment. It's not that deep. If you're passionate about writing get in touch with Emmie le kwale dibuka re bale.

Another replied: Tserere, wago ithela le ene a sendetse OD inbox. Banyana ba tricky. Rona mma ra ipatela akere re lapile ke di example. We are shooting our shot.

Amelia clicked on these girls profile and some of them were actually beautiful... Odirile could be tempted if he doesn't have the company by his side... If he made a mistake and had a nightstand with anyone they definitely wouldn't get a pill... Who would anyways... She had to make sure when he is ready the right woman is by his side. She closed the post and sighed then she clicked on his account and sent a request before sending a message...

Amelia: Hi, its me... Still waiting for your call if you need to talk. Sorry about your wife.

She sent the message and leaned back..

At Fefe's House....

Meanwhile Fefe sat on the couch staring at Sunshine's picture trying to remember exactly what happened, tears filled her eyes and burst into crying...

Fefe: I'm sorry...

She looked at her children's pictures, the look on Odirile's face when she was granted bail came back and she cried even more...

She picked the book and the pen then she begun writing.

I DESERVE TO DIE

It looks like I'm going to walk free, i can feel it too but i feel like i don't deserve to live. I still can't remember what happened and i can't stop taking my meds so Riri can talk to me because then I'll be a danger to everyone around me. The assessment shows that i have more than just DID, it has been accompanied by another psychosis condition as most of these mental health issues are, i didn't even know that. There is so much that my mental assessment has revealed and i feel like now i understand myself better because I'm getting the right treatment. DID has no cure but you can get medication to suppress whatever thoughts you might be having. I find it difficult to explain this because i myself don't understand how i could be so evil, i think its only fair that i kill myself since the government doesn't hold mentally challenged individuals. I'm sorry to Sunshine's family and friends, may her children find the courage to move on with the pain I caused them. I hope my children

won't suffer for my mistakes. Peace to everyone.

She put the phone down and grabbed all the pills she had then she got the bottle of water. Bella knocked on the door and walked in carrying her school bag, she paused looking at the pills filling her hand...

Bella: Mama what are you doing?

She put the pills back in the container..

Fefe: I was about to take my meds baby

Bella: I'm not a baby, i know how people kill themselves in movies... You don't want to be with us?

Fefe tearfully shook her head..

Fefe: What? No

Bella: Everyone is abandoning us! Daddy is with his girlfriend and you want to leave! Maybe you should kill of all us then...

She walked towards her room then she turned around looking at her...

Bella: Maybe you should have left me to stay with auntie Jane since you both never wanted me. You should have told uncle OD that you don't want me that's why you didn't look for me. I can't stand this family anymore! You forgot to pick the kids from the preschool because you're busy killing yourself!

She walked in her room and slammed the door! Fefe looked at the time and jumped...

At Sunshine's Office...

Odirile locked up and walked downstairs pressing his phone, the messenger heads loaded from friends and messages requests from strangers. He clicked on the message requests without opening and brushed through ladies messages including the "disgusted" commenter from Facebook. He closed it and walked in his office where he sat down and sighed...

Hours passed while he sat on the chair then his phone rang...

Odirile: Hello?

Father : Serepa se toga se goroga. O kae?

Odirile: I'm coming...

He hung up and walked out of the building heading to the parking, he'd never been so bored in his life. He couldn't think of anything to get rid of the pain... He unlock the car then Bans hurried over...

Fefe: Hi..

Odirile rolled down the window and looked at him...

Bans: Aita..

Odirile: Yeah...

Bans: I came to apologise for how i responded to the whole thing.

Odirile: Ok

Bans: I'm sorry, please forgive me.

Odirile: I forgive you.

Bans: Just like that?

Odirile: Yes, you told me why you didn't want me to sleep with your sister... You said you didn't want to be put in a situation where you have to choose because it would always be your sister but as a friend I'd expect some kind of loyalty.

Odirile sighed and looked at him...

Odirile: Bans... You don't have to feel bad for protecting your sister. I'd kill for mine too... It's a pity it would have been obvious at the time so... Don't feel bad. Only big brothers would understand... I'd do the same for Asa... Our sisters are stupid at times and you find yourself in a situation where you have to fix her problems. I'm not angry with you. I didn't hire you because it wouldn't be ethical after what happened.

Bans looked down and sighed...

Bans: I lost my job

Odirile: you have over 10 years experience, apply to different companies or think of a business and submit your application at CEDA for funding. The government is desperate to have locally owned

companies and nowadays they fund almost everything... Think outside the box. If its too scary then you know you're on the right track because the devil uses fear of failure to pull you back.

Bans: Thanks..

Odirile: Shap

He rolled up the window and drove off...

At Thamiso's House...

Coco walked in the children's bedroom and laid down the baby down...

There was a knock on the door while Thamiso watched TV, he stood up and opened the door...

Thamiso: Your bail conditions clearly stated that you

shouldn't come near me after trying to kill me, faking my signature and getting my shares.

Rragwe Thamiso: We need to talk... I know you filed for divorce but married in community of property so Fefe is going to get half our company's shares... You have to drop the charges so she can only get half of what you have now which is nothing then you get the shares back. We can use a lawyer... You'll get all your shares back... All I'll benefit is that I won't go to jail for attempted murder... Please forgive me. We will both benefit. Can we do it?

At Odirile's House...

Later on Odirile's father walked towards him as he drove through the gate and parked next to other cars. He leaned in while Odirile removed the seat belt...

Him: Od, how are you?

Odirile: I'm good..

Him: The elders were just talking... Sunshine's parents want Dawn to move in and help you raise her sister's children. We told them we don't have that in our tradition but we welcome any suggestion that makes life easier for our grandchildren.... But it's up to you.

Odirile: Isn't she too young for such a responsibility?

Him: She is old enough, she'll be guided. They usually sit her down, ba mo laya pele gaa ta go go thusa... Are you OK with the arrangement? It's their tradition.

Odirile: Is she OK with it?

Him: They're yet to talk to her. Are you OK with it? Ke romilwe ke botsadi gore kere me-me le wena.

Odirile: Should we be talking about this now? The corpse will be here shortly.

Him: I just wanted to pass this by you. They want to leave Dawn behind after the burial a sale ago thusa bana le wena ago thuse bodutu. When you're ready to make it official you'll talk to me...

Odirile: I can't think about it now. I want to focus on Sunshine's burial. I feel like I'm cheating...and with her sister. Its too soon.

Meanwhile Sunshine's older sister walked over to her youngest sister while she was doing dishes..

Her : Dawn Wa bitswa ko ntung ke bo mme.

elders

Dawn: Why?

Her: They need to talk to you..

She wiped her hands and walked to the house. She walked in the house full of elders and sat down besides her mother. Did she do something wrong?

Auntie: Dawn?

Dawn: Mma?

Auntie: Serepa saga mogoloo se toga se goroga.
Mme kamoso ra go mo robatsa... Your sister is leaving very young children and they must be taken care of by someone they already know... Someone like you...

Dawn: I'll take care of them... I'll keep visiting

Auntie: Your parents want you to move in and be there for your sisters husband and her children...

Dawn: As in....

She choked on the word looking at the elders..

Auntie: Yes...We know you're young but we will guide you...o yaa golelela mo lwapeng la gago. Think of it as helping your sister because if you don't another woman is coming here and she might mistreat your nephews and nieces. We are not forcing you nnana... We know how Odirile treated his wife, we love him as a son in law and we know you'll be happy. It's even better that you don't have a child and you haven't

started dating... Do you have a boyfriend?

Dawn: (looked down) Nnyaa mma...

Sunshine's mother: She hasn't started dating yet...(softly) Doni? Nnana? Can't you help your brother in law? If you don't like him it's ok...We won't force you and you can just let us know, we will understand...Can you do it? Can you remain behind with Odirile?

*

*

Like and leave a comment. Sponsors pages will be posted shortly, kindly cooperate so we can get another insert.

*

*

Unexplainable

85

At Odirile's House...

Dawn: Can't i stay and help with the children without... Being in his room? I want to finish school and get a job.

Auntie: Ok, that's good enough, we will take it from here... You can go.

Dawn: Ee mma

She stood up and walked outside, the shame of elders asking her to lay in the same bed with her sister's husband... A man she never looked at like that...Actually someone she always felt had a bad record...But her sister loved him and he loved her, surprisingly he never really did anything to hurt her,actually he supported her business and always made public appearance on her spa promotions but

would it be the same with her? She didn't even know a single thing about being in a relationship let alone take care of a whole family... Of course she loved her nephews and niece... It would be awesome to make sure no one abuses them... But would they even be happy once they grow up and understand these things? Wasn't this taking advantage of a grieving man... Odirile was so broken he probably didn't need a woman next to him...he just wanted to mourn his wife in peace. How come the elders never even considered this... Odirile didn't need to be uncomfortable in his house having his late wife's sister walking around... How come the elders didn't think that far..

She walked back to the dishes and carried on...

At Thamiso's House...

Later on Coco moved the curtains looking outside while Thamiso and his father talked, it had been a

while since they were talking and now she wondered what they were talking about... Knowing Thamiso it better not be something that would put gin on the other side. Thamiso turned and walked over, Coco let go of the curtains and innocently sat down...

Thamiso: I'm coming back

Coco: Where are you going?

Thamiso: I need to take care of something

Coco: What exactly?

Thamiso: Are you questioning me?

Coco: Oh please don't pull the dominant man card on me, where the hell are you going with a man that just tried to kill you?

Thamiso: We have a deal, he holds on to my shares until the divorce is final then he gives them back. We will use a lawyer in case he tries games.

Coco: What's wrong with letting Fefe get her share? She gave you 5 children... That has to count for something... I don't love Fefe but I'm a woman.... She

gave you 5 children, I'm sure whatever you give her she will save for your children in case you lose it all... Be fair please.... Le gone why give such an evil man so much power? What makes you think that lawyer won't be offered a price to say he lost your agreement or to make some errors? Botlhale ga bo busetse. Don't try to cheat an Innocent woman... Innocent in the sense that she didn't do anything to you. Divorcer fairly please...this man is turning you into a mini him.

Thamiso stood there thoughtfully...

Coco: Don't be a coward my love... Let Fefe get her share then increase your part. God will bless you. I don't want to be with a crook... I won't be proud... The Thamiso I know is soft hearted... You're losing yourself... Don't... OK? Please. Ke a go kopa babe ska tsietsa motho ago tsholetse bana bale 5, how would you explain to them when they're grown? These kids see everything... Even if i abuse them

now and they don't say anything... One day they will be adults and they will be grown while I'm old. Let's be mature about this... Gola thaloganyo...

Thamiso: I'm sorry

Coco: It's ok, correct yourself... Walking away from Fefe was enough but you're not cheating her, you're not breaking the law. Be the Thamiso i know...

Thamiso: (sighed) OK... Thanks..

Coco: (smiled) You're welcome

The other child walked in sleepy rubbing her eyes..

4th born: Auntie? I want mama

She curled herself on Coco's lap, she caressed her and kissed her forehead...

Coco: But you were just there? You want to go back?

4th born: Yeah. I want Bella to

Coco: Ok.. I'll take you there.

Thamiso: I'll take her there. I don't think it's safe for any woman to come near them, Sunshine did that and look where she ended..

Coco: Ok...

Thamiso: Mme ke kobe leherehere lele

Coco: (laughed) OK

He laughed and walked out...

At the memorial service....

Later that evening the cameras stood on one side showing big banners with Sunshine's pictures, her office pictures and some of hers when her company started...

Khoisan's Ko Mmele wame o itheetsang teng played
Odirile sat on the front with his father next to him
and their sons.

Sunshine's mother sat on the other side with her
family as she rubbed her tears.

Odirile watched as the projector played Sunshine's
pictures with the music...

Ko mmele wame o itheetsang teng...

Mpoledise...

Lenkgorose...

Ko mmele wame o itheetsang teng...

Mpoledise...

Lenkgorose...

Motseng wa tidimalo

Motseng wa tidimalo

Motseng wa tidimalo

Odirile leaned forward and put his hand over his face,
his father grabbed his shoulder and rubbed him..
Lerofo's Badimo played as the master of ceremony
walked towards the stage...

legodimo lea mpitsa, le badimo ba mpitsa

Will I be here tomorrow,

Yeo potso nka se e arabe

ke utwa mantswe, babui gake ba bone

ke setse mothala morago, mogati gake mmone

ke utwa mantswe, babui gake ba bone

ke setse mothala morago, mogati gake mmone

ramasedi sireletsa moya wame, ramasedi sireletsa
peo yame

ramasedi sireletsa mme wame, o sireletse le
ditlogolo tsame

sireletsa moya wame

sireletsa peo yame

sireletsa mme wame

o sireletse le ditlogolo tsame

Speakers took turns as per the program then Odirile stood up, je walked towards the podium and sighed standing in front of the mic...

Odirile: My wife was beautiful... I'm glad her beauty lives in our children... She was caring... That's why she died helping someone... I am sad that i didn't know that the last time i saw her would be my last...

I would have told her i love her, i would have hugged her longer... I would have never let her go. I've lost a wife but heaven gained an angel... Thank you to everyone for the support you've given us, even those who believe i was careless to let my wife go out there while she is pregnant... During times like this there is someone to blame and i take the blame. Tonight won't be an easy night because I'll be sharing a house with my wife's dead body... She'll be lying there but i won't be talking to her. I won't sleep... It hurts... It hurts..

He swallowed a painful lump and stepped back then he got off the podium and took a seat...

At Fefe's House...

The next morning around 5am Ofentse got up and sat on the edge of the bed thoughtfully then she took a bath and dressed in black then she knelt besides the bed and took a short prayer...

Fefe: God I'm going to Sunshine's burial, i don't know what will happen but I'm ready. I must be there... I can't cause such an amount of pain and act like nothing happened. Please make a way for me. In Jesus name. Amen.

She got her phone and left...

*

*

The next insert will be posted at 11pm,like and leave a comment

*

*

Unexplainable

86

At the graveyard...

Later that morning Ofentse walked towards the grave with the crowd, she tied a black scarf around her neck and half of her face as she joined everyone and stood by watching as the pastor led everyone singing Holokile by Masole a Tumelo...

She turned and looked at Odirile as he sat on the chair watching as they put flowers on top of his wife's coffin...

Odirile looked at his ring and remembered Sunshine's vows.... How she softly said she'd love him until she took her last breath and here she was, not once did she cheat or belittle him... The kind of peaceful love he never knew existed... With very little

drama or noise. Just peace...

The singing from the church choir made his skin crawl... He'd never heard of this song before but the words stir up some emotions he'd been fighting all night...

Seatla sa gago se supile mohlanka y'o mo
ratileng

Le ga rona re na re mo rata, g'a teng yo ka
ganetsang

Le ga lefu le le bogale, le kgaola le tsiu tsa ka

Ke tla nna ke re ho lokile, ho lokile, ho lokile

Ho lokile Ntate ho lokile, ho lokile, ho lokile

Seatla sa gago se supile mohlanka y'o mo ratileng

Ga e teng ngaka e ka fodisang, ga e teng kereke
kapa Moruti

Thato ya gago e ya phethega fatsheng lena la
Morena

Ke tla nna ke re ho lokile, ho lokile, ho lokile, ho
lokile

Odirile's eyes filled with tears as he watched his
wife's coffin going down...

Tears filled Dawn's eyes as she tried to behave in
front of everyone but even the singing was
communicating, she'd never see her dear sister
again... The one who always reprimanded her and
motivated her... She wasn't even close to their oldest
sister because of the age gap but Sunny was her
everything... The thought of her last moments on
earth brought more tears.. The pain she probably felt
getting cut alive and later waking up to breath soil
into her lungs.. Dawn broke down and cried out loud
as her oldest sister hugged her crying too.

Dawn: Sunny! Please.... Sunny....

Odirile wiped his tears but when 2 of his guards and 2 guys from Sunshine's company grabbed the shovels and begun throwing soil over her he frowned tearfully and broke down, his father moved closer and hugged him...

Standing in the crowd Thamiso's heart sunk as he watched Odirile helplessly crying on his father's shoulder, he held Coco's hand tightly and sighed...

Not far from them Fefe caught sight of them and swallowed.. A leopard never loses its spots... So much for "the devil you know" .. Some things never change but we all have to leave with our choices right... This is what she lost her man for... That's OK though... She didn't need a man... She wasn't good for anyone anyways, she was a danger to everyone and she needed to live alone. She turned back and looked at Odirile...

Odirile rubbed his eyes and sniffled leaning back as they peeled Sunshine Sunny Odirile's names. He looked at the crowd and caught Ofentse's face, he locked eyes with her as his tears dried up... An angry frown between his eyes started then Ofentse walked backwards disappearing into the crowd and left before anyone could see her. Was this girl trying his patience? Was that even Fefe of Riri, as it made any difference... whoever the fuck that was she was about to die... He was willing to mourn and move on but this right here was rubbing him the wrong way...

The crowd prayed and went back to their cars and headed home.

At Dr Perry's Office...

Ofentse knocked and walked in while the doctor was typing on the computer..

Perry: Do we have an appointment?

Ofentse: What should i do? I murdered someone and i have no recollection. No one believes me and i don't think anyone in Maun likes me right now. Can't you do something to help me? Hypnosis or something so i can at least remember..

Perry: Sit down

She sat down...

Ofentse: I'm sorry, i couldn't wait for Monday.

Perry: It's ok... Remember i told you DID has no cure... But the medications will deal with your symptoms. Stop stressing yourself. You're doing fine... If you keep doing this Thamiso will get the children. You shouldn't even be near the children after that relapse. Why are you wearing black?

She looked down and sighed...

Ofentse: I'm going crazy... I wish i could start my life from the beginning.

Perry: Take off your shoes and lay down then close your eyes and take a deep breath...

She took off the shoes and laid down closing her eyes...

At Odirile's House...

Later that morning the crowd walked out with takeaways while the family had a meeting inside...

Odirile took a deep breath and sighed rubbing his hands together... This meeting was getting weird with Dawn sitting between the elders, she could barely look him in the eyes...

Uncle: Motogolo we know life is going to be very difficult from now on especially dealing with a new born but we are all here to help you. Rare sala ka ntho madi a tshologa... Take care of your children because you're all they have...don't let anything come between you and your children.

Odirile: Ee rra..

Uncle2: We are leaving you with your wife's youngest sister Dawn, she will try to help with the children and anything you need. I'm saying she will try because she is very young... You can see she is very young but she can learn... Don't expect her to know everything because she is a child herself... Omo kgaleme ka lorato, teach her what makes you happy and learn what makes her happy then make the children happy. You're old enough you understand my parables. If you don't want her in your house anymore drive her back to her parents house but should you feel like there is need for her to be here officially we are here to make it happen.

Od's father: Odirile?

Odirile: Rra?

Him: Look at her..

Odirile looked at Dawn, he'd never noticed her hands were shaking... They were probably sweating too as she rubbed the tissue into a ball looking down...What the hell was he doing to this poor girl...

Him: Do you welcome her help in your house?

He looked at her again, this time differently.. He looked at her shaking hands, she had short nails.. She probably ate her nails... And she lifted her hand biting them just as he was speculating. He looked at her shoe... It was probably size 4, one size down her sister and you know what she wasn't bad... Actually she was beautiful. She was obviously too young for such a responsibility but he'd never know until he gave her a chance. Fuck it! He was in... Maybe this

tradition wasn't so bad.. As far as he knew Dawn was ok... A little slow but OK.

Odirile: Yes!

Od's father: Don't abuse her, don't force her to do anything she doesn't want to. I trust you I'm just saying because father's always have to make sure.

Odirile: I understand.

Od's father: (turned to her) Doni if there is ever trouble you know my house right?

Dawn: Ee rra.

Od's father: You're not forced to stay and anytime you want to go you can, you can even come to me and I'll take you home my girl ok?

Dawn: Ee rra

Dawn's aunt: Doni love your sisters children, have you ever watched blood sister?

Dawn: I watched it with Sunny many times

Auntie: Don't be that.

Dawn: Ee mma

Auntie: Take care of this man, he will take care of you. I don't think you understand how lucky you're or he understands how lucky he is. Both of you are lucky to have one another during this difficult time.. Do not feel guilty to be there for one another. Sunshine wouldn't want anyone keeping her family together than you.. Raaitwana?

Dawn: Ee mma..

There wa silence as the elders looked at one another...

Uncle: Odirile you can stand up and welcome her before we go... Doni stand up..hug her and don't let go until each elder has advised you.

Dawn's heart pounded so hard she could hear it as she stood up, Odirile walked over looking at her then

she looked away and swallowed. Odirile hugged her and sighed holding her while she kept her hands free so afraid to hold him.. Odirile rubbed her back and pushed her hands on his back...

Uncle: Gomotsanang... Le seka la gomotswa ke ope gape.

Auntie: Thokomelang bana бага Sunny le ha leka nna le bana ba lona.

Older sister: Odirile Dawn doesn't know anything about relationships or sex, guide her with love... If she reaches a point of self discovery take it like an adult and guide her.

Mmagwe OD: (emotional) I don't want to celebrate for my daughter in law might be sad but i know she trusts you Doni. Take care of my grandbabies and my son. Odirile take care of her... She is grieving too.

The elders all spoke while he hugged her, he could feel her heart pounding just below his chest.

Down tried to breath properly but she could feel herself feel dizzy from this whole scary situation. She'd never even kissed a man before and now here she was buried in this man's chest... Would she even handle this... The whole house begun spinning then she melted in a black out...

Odirile grabbed her and slipped his hand underneath her legs...

Odirile's father: Shem o tshogile... Bomme nne ese gore le buile?

Sunshine's mother: She will be fine..

Odirile: I'll take her to her room...

He picked her and walked in the guest room where he carefully laid her down and sighed, he pulled down her skin and covered her before walking out...

A MONTH LATER....

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

87

At Odirile's House...

Just before five in the morning Dawn woke up and found Tyler in her bed, she sat up and pulled the duvet over him then she rubbed her eyes walking into the bathroom. She opened the door and walked in on Odirile shaving his pubic with a machine. He jumped and turned around while she turned away and quickly closed the door...

Odirile unplugged the machine and cleaned up then he walked back to his room where he sat down and grabbed his phone to text an electrician..

Odirile: The mona come fix the socket in the master bedroom. Eish

Electrician: I'll fix it before 1 today.

He sighed and rubbed his face, she was not supposed to see that this early...

Meanwhile in the bedroom Dawn sat on the bed holding in her pee in shock. Did she just see her brother in law's-thingy...the thought of that thing going inside her turned her stomach. She'd probably be torn and be sick the whole week. How was she even going to look him in the eyes after seeing that scary thing in the bathroom... Her school alarm buzzed then she switched it off and headed to the main door to unlock for the house helper.

She walked in the bathroom and took a bath before walking out just as the helper walked in...

Her: Morning

Dawn: Good morning, Tyler is in my room...

She followed her and woke him up for a bath while Dawn got dressed.

The helper got the children ready and made breakfast while Dawn sat at the dining table with the boys going through their home works one more time and asking them questions...

Taylor: No, that's not what the teacher said

Dawn: (laughed) Taylor its "divided by"

Taylor: No "devy-devy" you want me to fail

Dawn: (laughed) You're so stubborn... You didn't hear the teacher properly

Taylor: No auntie i know what i heard.

Dawn: (laughed) let's make a deal, go ask the teacher if it's divided by or devydevy, how's that?

Taylor: (smiled) Deal

Odirile walked out of his bedroom fixing his tie, Dawn kept quiet and closed the children's books then she put them in their bags.

Odirile looked at her but she avoided his eyes, oh shit.. she probably saw the whole weapon..

Odirile: (He touched their heads) Morning guys..

Boys: Good morning daddy

He put his hand on Dawn's back innocently rubbing her back but then he lowered his hand to her butt..

Odirile: Morning Masa...

Her skin got goosebumps as he slowly let go and walked in the kitchen before she could respond.

Did he just feel her butt or was she imagining it? This man was not far from sleeping with her... Her heart pounded as she brushed the boys and sighed...

Dawn: Ok... We are ready..

Tyler: What is Dawn?

Taylor: It means early in morning just before sunshine... Right daddy? Daddy come here? What's Dawn?

Odirile walked back in the dining room sipping coffee..

Odirile: You're right Tay.. It's that early time in the morning...

Odirile stared at Dawn but she was not going to look back at him..

Odirile: You should get a license end of this semester so you can get a car.

Dawn: Ok..

He walked back to the kitchen and put down the cup then he walked out.

Odirile: Let's go...

They all got in the car and drove off...

Odirile: Oh by the way guys you're going to grandma's this weekend. Don't you miss your sister?

Taylor: I do!

Tyler: Yesssss!

Dawn: I'll just go there directly after school, you don't have to pick me.

Odirile: You're not going... I want to spend the weekend with you rele 2...

She swallowed and looked outside the window...

At OD security systems...

Later that morning the driver walked in the Human resource office...

Driver: Let's go...

HR assistant: (looking at the payroll) We still have Mr OD's in laws on the pay roll? Shouldn't he take them off the parents allowance?

HR: (laughed) But they gave him another daughter... (they laughed) I'm kidding but i don't think he would have taken them off his payroll...

Assistant: (laughed) Maybe that's why they gave him another daughter, they thought parents allowance

would stop.

Driver: (laughed) Basadi the le rata go seba... They probably like him and they were making a good choice for their daughter too besides the children. She won't be getting heart broken or played by boys and end up with 6 children from different fathers.

HR: (laughed) Ore buise sente rona bare tshotseng di choice assorted... Men are liars

Assistant: (laughed) But hei sometimes I feel like we should bring back the tradition of arranged marriages because we are not making good choices at all... Mjolo ke scam...

HR: Isa payroll mma batho ba amogele ka nako.

She got the payroll and walked out with the driver. Once outside the building they met Ofentse walking towards the entrance...

Ofentse: Hi, is Mr OD? In?

Driver: Yes.

Ofentse: Thank you.

She walked in the reception and leaned over the counter while a receptionist talked to the phone and hung up.

Her: Good morning ma'am, may i help you?

Ofentse: I'm here to see Mr Odirile.

Her: You have to make an appointment, did you make an appointment?

The way she asked if she told the truth she wouldn't let her go in...

Ofentse: Yes i did, he is expecting me..

Her: Ok,

She picked the telephone and called Odirile's office...

Odirile: Yes?

Her: Your appointment is here sir, should I let her in?

Odirile: Who? I must have forgotten yeah let her in.

Her:Ok

She hung up and pointed..

Her : This way...

Ofentse walked walked to the office and knocked then she walked in..

Odirile turned the chair looking and sighed..

Ofentse: I'm sorry for lying, i just wanted to see you..

Odirile: Who are you right now?

Ofentse: It's Fefe...

She pulled the chair and sat down..

Ofentse: I know it won't bring back your wife back but i wanted to personally explain to you that i don't remember.

Odirile: I wouldn't doubt you had you told the truth from the beginning... Had you come to me with bloody hands and said Od i don't know what happened but look at my hands. Transparency hela... I understand DID probably more than everyone around here but i don't trust you because you lied to me... Ke ipotsa gorr if you're so innocent why weren't you so scared to lie to the police... Cooking up a story about Sunny dropping you off and leaving... You betrayed me Fefe and Its too soon for us to talk... That's why i haven't contacted you. You shouldn't be in my office...Please get out because i don't want to hurt you.... I want to talk to Riri but not now. When I'm ready I'll see what I can do to talk to

her. If you manage to talk to her let her know she is going to pay dearly for my wife's death. Wena just stay away from me akere you're innocent... I need time to calm down...

Fefe: I understand...

She stood up and tried to walk out but on a second thought Odirile stood up and blocked the door..

Odirile: Change of plans... Sit down...

She sat down then he pulled the drawers and finally found handcuffs.

Fefe's heart skipped but she wasn't going to run, perhaps this is what she needed to do... Whatever it was, as long as it made him happy. What difference would it make anyways... She lost the custody of her children...

Odirile cuffed her then he took off her shoes. And tied her mouth before putting her in the bathroom...

Odirile: You have to stay in here until everyone knocks off, don't make a sound.

Fefe calmly nodded her head, he looked in her eyes for a second then he softly touched her chin...

Odirile: I'm going to punish Riri then I'm going to give an opportunity to be happy in a way that you won't hurt anyone but you'll still be happy. Don't ask me how just wait...I'm tying you because it's Riri i don't trust and I'm waiting for her eagerly.. Don't make noise ok?

She nodded submissively then he fixed the cloth tying her mouth and closed the door. He got his keys and left...

Unexplainable

88

At School...

Dawn attentively listened looking at the lecturer then she noted down as he spoke, she bit her pen as the lecture carried on then she remembered Odirile's words, her heart skipped then she looked at the time... She took out her phone and put it under the desk then she texted her oldest sister..

Dawn: Hi, the mma nkope kogo Odirile wena ke go cheke the whole weekend? I haven't seen you in weeks. I want to come over and help those monkeys clean their room.

Her: Eish mma tabe o nthusitse gore. I'll talk to mama first... Apparently the first few months you're not supposed to leave because bonding will be difficult.

Dawn: Don't ask mama... Just talk to him.. Ask him, beg him

Her: (suspiciously) Is there anything wrong?

Dawn: Nothing

Her: Waaka

Dawn: He touched my butt in the morning and he says he wants to spend the weekend with me. I saw him naked... I don't think I'm ready for relationships. I just want to focus on school. I feel like I'm sleeping with Sunny's husband... What if she doesn't agree with this?

Her: Can you stop being childish, kante o itirisa eng? Dawn you're not a baby, why are you acting like you're 12 years old? Some girls your age even have kids... If you avoid Odirile he will assume you don't want him and he will find another woman... Only after 5 to 10 years will you realise that your life was made easier.

Dawn: Kana nna ke a tshaba, mama wa nkgalegela le wena kaha. Sale ke buile gorr nna gake bate go ratana because i don't want to go through what you

people went through. You know Sunshine suffered before meeting Odirile... I'm not even business minded like Sunshine what if he doesn't love me and i give him my body.

Her: Gao chaisa mo skolong Odirile ago ithele ko gating. O tetse tshameko, gake itse wago gola leng tota. Ibile o mborisitse nthobela yame. I lost appetite for my beans. I can't believe o etse go tshameka golo koo. Wait until you meet different relationships bao roba pelo by the time you go back to Odirile he would be married. Gatwe his ex was doing that to him ene ke a nyala Sunny, girl ere back love Od are ene gase wa di back love.

Dawn: Ok. I'll wait for him.

Her: Gao ngwana mma.

Dawn: Ok, Shap..

She sighed and put down her phone as the lecturer closed his files.

Lecturer: Alright class, see you tomorrow.

At Thamiso's office...

Thamiso signed some papers then the door opened, Odirile walked in and his heart skipped...

Thamiso: How did you pass the reception?

Odirile: (smiled) I have my ways.. I can even steal milk from a cup of tea...

He pulled the chair and sat down then he put his foot over his knee and leaned back looking at him...

Odirile: I wasn't going to say anything but tabe ke sa go direle justice.. You're the most untrustworthy person I've ever met.. At first glance you appear innocent because you're not violent but you're actually a piece of shit... You just wanted Fefe

because i had her, as soon as she was yours you relaxed... Stopped treating her special and one consistent thing about you... You always walk away from her when she needs you the most yet she never does the same with you.

Thamiso: Are we talking about the same woman who murdered your wife when she was supposed to be sitting next to my bed praying to God i recover after defending and protecting her? Fefe should be locked up in a mental institution, she is a danger to the society... I don't know if her lawyer told her that using the insanity card means getting locked up but it's still fine. I don't want any of you in my life... I'm starting my life over and I'm not going to lose Coco because of Fefe like you, I'm not stupid. If you want Fefe stop crying for her and take her. She is free... Free for a few weeks because she'll be going to a mental institution for life especially because DID has no cure. I was in the hospital and she was killing women for their husbands, excuse me if i can't hug her and thank her for that.

Odirile looked at him for a second then he stood up...

Odirile: I see what's going on... Now i understand why you left. (sighed) I have to go... By the way i didn't come all the way to see you... I have a meeting with one of the companies on this building.

Thamiso: Maun Properties? Do you want rental property or you're looking to buy?

Odirile: Not them, the other company

Thamiso: Wa fosa

Odirile: Just thought I'd say hi and tell you're not a real man.

Thamiso: Ok, bye..

Thamiso stood up and suspiciously looked under the table where Od was sitting..

Od: (laughed) Gorileng?

Thamiso: I don't trust you or my father.

Od: Trust me i don't want to kill you or spy on you. If i want to spy on you I'd tap your phone...

Odirile walked out while Thamiso suspiciously stood at the door staring at him. He turned around smiling and shot Thamiso with fingers in a shape of a gun before turning away. Thamiso closed the door and sat down...

Odirile dialed the property company..

Voice: Hello

Odirile: I'm in the building

Voice: Alright just go to the reception and ask for Justin.

Odirile: Bye

He hung up and walked upstairs...

At Dawn's school...

Later on Dawn stood in front of the school for almost an hour then she called him but there was no answer. She stopped a taxi and got it... If he forgot her he probably forgot the children too... He was right she needed a car because it seems he was way too busy to even be consistent with the pick up time...

Dawn: How much would you charge to take me to Rainbow to pick the kids and drop us at OD security services?

Driver: P60nyana hela.

Dawn: Ok, areye

The taxi made a u-turn...

At the hardware store..

Odirile placed a chain and two padlocks on the counter then he took out the cash and paid.

Cashier: Thank you.

Odirile: Thanks

He walked out of the shop as his phone rang.

Odirile: Hello?

Voice: We've inspected it, it's in good condition. You can tell your friend to move in.

Odirile: Ok, thanks.

Voice: Bye

He got in the car and drove off...

At OD security services...

Meanwhile Dawn walked in the reception carrying Tyler while Taylor ran past the reception and towards his father's office...

Dawn stopped by the reception and smiled..

Dawn: Hi, is Mr OD in?

Reception: No, did Taylor just run by.. This boy

Dawn: Give me his keys I'll wait there..

Reception: We don't keep his spare keys.. They're with the assistant manager.

Dawn: Ok, where is his office?

Reception: that way..

She walked over and knocked with the baby on her side waist..

Manager: Hi,

Dawn: Hi, can you let me in the office? I don't want the boys running around outside or by the reception.

Manager: Ok.. Is Mr OD coming?

Dawn: He isn't picking maybe he is busy.

She followed him where he opened for them and walked away. Dawn put Tyler on the couch while Taylor opened the fridge and grabbed a juice...

Dawn: Tay no, don't touch anything... Come sit down...

Taylor sat down and drunk the juice. Dawn noticed the bathroom door... Thank God! She needed to pee...

She stood up and pushed the door open then she froze looking at Ofentse sitting under the dry shower head with her hands cuffed and cloth on her mouth.

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

89

Ofentse tried to say something through her muffled mouth, the more she made that sound the scarier it got... Now she remembered, this was the woman who killed her sister... But still... What was Odirile planning to do? Murder.... If he can do this imagine what he would do if she herself made him angry...

Fefe : (screamed angrily muffled) Mmmmh...
Mmmh...

She heard footsteps approaching and closed the door but when she turned around Odirile walked in and locked eyes with her holding a plastic of cashbuild.

Od: What are you doing in my office?

The boys turned around and screamed running towards him, he picked the youngest...

Od: Hey guys... Go to the car, grandpa will take you home.

The boys ran out then he closed the door and angrily walked to the bathroom where he opened the door and looked at Ofentse just to make sure she was still there and tied. He closed the door and angrily turned to her...

Odirile: What are you doing in my office?

Dawn: (shaking) I just wanted to pee

Odirile: I didn't say the bathroom, I'm talking about the office. It was locked, how did you get in here? And what was wrong with waiting in the reception area? It has sofas and a TV that would distract the boys. There is a bathroom there for the staff and

guests! You could have asked my father to take you home or even get a taxi!

Dawn: I'm sorry. I'll get the kids and go home..

Her heart pounded as she bent over picking her bag and the boys bags then she walked out. He grabbed the bags and pulled...

Odirile: What did you see in there?

Dawn turned looking at him but her heart pounded so she could hardly speak or hear herself think then she felt something warm going down her legs, she looked down and pee flowed down her shoes on the floor. She clamped up holding it in and removed the sweater she had tied around her waist then she dropped it over the pee as Odirile stepped and sat down...

Odirile: I'm sorry...

She wiped her legs and walked out..

Odirile: (guiltily) Wait... Dawn?

He opened the door and walked out but she was already walking out the main door carrying Tyler while holding Taylor as his father followed them. He stood by the window and watched them drive off as a few other employees left too...

He walked out and knocked on the managers office then he walked in..

Odirile: My office has all sorts of things, no one is supposed to be in there without on my absence.

Manager: Oh I'm sorry, i didn't think of it in that manner. I just thought they'd be comfortable in there especially with the children. I didn't want them using

the public toilets in case they needed one so o
unlocked everything for them and left. I apologise.

Odirile: (sighed) It's ok.,

The manager switched off the computer and the air
con then he picked his keys..

Him: I'm knocking off... You should too. You have
kids you shouldn't work late

Odirile: Yeah I'm about to leave

They both walked out then Odirile walked back to his
office and closed the door..

At Odirile's House...

Odirile's father parked the car and got out to open
the door for the boys. Dawn quickly got out and dried

the leather seat with the other part of her sweater then she walked in the house and went straight to her room where she quickly changed while Odirile's father was talking to the house helper.

There was a knock on her door...

Him: Dawn? I'm going..

She opened the door and smiled..

Dawn: Ee rra, thank you

Him: Is everything OK? You didn't look happy coming from his office

Dawn: I'm fine.

Him: OK.. Bye

He turned around and left then she closed the door

and sat on the bed thoughtfully... Was he going to kill her? This man was murderer... Yes it was wrong for her to kill Sunny and she was angry about that too but to murder. What had she gotten herself into... If she told anyone he'd obviously kill her too... Clearly he'd find her wherever she ran too as well...

She laid on the bed and hugged the pillow thoughtfully...

Somewhere...

Hours later Odirile unlocked the door and walked back to the car where he carried her into the house and put her on the only plastic chair in the house then he removed the cloth on her mouth...

He went back for the chain and the padlocks and squatted tearing the plastics apart...

Fefe: What are you doing?

Odirile: I'm not going to explain anymore than i did... I told you i want Riri to pay for killing my wife... Come here

She stepped over then he put a chain on her ankle and locked it before tying her to the pillar..

Odirile: You're kilometres away from the next home so don't try screaming. It will be of no use...(pointed) that tiny camera is connected to my phone and monitor sp I'll be watching you.. I've installed top security devices so don't try anything. This chain is long enough for you to walk in the kitchen and cook. I'll be checking on you until i meet Riri... You won't be getting your medication either... Akere ware that one night in jail is what cost me my wife? So i believe tomorrow or a day after I'll meet Riri if not I'll be patient until she is here. That food is all you have so eat them carefully..

Ofentse looked at the food on the counter...

Fefe: You still don't believe me... I can feel it.

Odirile: I believe you were there... You could have stopped it... You have the power to do that but maybe a part of you knew me of all people would believe you and you thought maybe... Just maybe... I'd actually consider us... Which is an insult to my wife... I don't think you understand how much pain you've caused me... I went to bed every night wondering what i can do to get rid of this pain in my heart and Dawn almost made me accept things and try moving on but today when you lied your way into my office... I got it...

Fefe: I came because you weren't talking to me

Odirile: You killed my wife and you're not going to prison, what do you expect? I'm trying to move on and you just keep showing up to remind me that i was stupid enough to think you're safe to be around. Listen... I know that you have a personality that is ok and sweet but i can't ignore a part of you that's evil...

When you have cancer on your foot, the doctors cut your foot so it doesn't spread throughout your body... I'm going to do just that... I'm going to kill Riri... I hope you'll find a way to survive while I'm doing it... If you decide to go with her then I'll understand..

She won't get away with killing my wife... I've sentenced her to death.

Ofentse swallowed looking at him

Fefe:

Odirile: I have to go o tshositse ngwana...

He locked the door and set the alarms systems linked to his phone then he got in the car and drove off...

At Thamiso's House...

Later on Thamiso stood in the kitchen watching his children play in the pool... Was Odirile right about him walking away from her every time she needed him.. What if she was telling the truth about Riri but then what kind of life would that be... Maybe it was better that way... What if Riri woke up one day and decided she wanted all of his five children dead...

He sighed and turned around as Coco walked in and smiled as they hugged and kissed...

At Odirile's House....

Later on Dawn's heart skipped as Odirile walked in the house telling the children to get their shoes and go to grandma's house. His footsteps approached her room and he knocked but she kept quiet, he opened the door and walked in while she closed her eyes like she was sleeping.

He gently fixed her skirt and pulled a sheet over her then he walked out. She could hear him asking the helper not to come to work the whole weekend, they all left then she sighed and hurried to the living room where she watched the car disappear as the gate slid closed....

She sat on her bed and sighed trying to think of something to distract herself, she clicked on a movie and watched..

Halfway through the movie she heard the main door open then Odirile walked in and knocked on her room...

Dawn: Come in

He walked in and sat on the edge of her bed putting his hand on her leg while she laid on the bed holding her phone.

Odirile: Hey.

Dawn: Hi..

Odirile: I'm sorry for snapping at you... I didn't mean to scare you like that. I'm very sorry... That's not who i am and you can be sure about one thing. I'd never put my hands on you... I just lost it because you saw something I didn't want you to see..

Dawn: Please let her go because if you don't release her I'm going back home and you'll never see me again. I don't want to share a house with a killer. It's a risk i can't take even if i love my nephews and niece.

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

90

At Odirile's House...

Odirile smiled looking at her, ot obviously took more bravery to actually say this and he could tell her heart was pounding she even swallowed...

Odirile: So you're OK with what she did?

Dawn: No, but if you take the law into your hands you're going to jail then me coming here would be pointless. I've given up a lot to be here for you.

She had a point but she was too young to understand how deeper this was.

Odirile: You know that you'll be in danger right?

Dawn: I know it's a possibility but it still doesn't justify murder. You know better than that.

Odirile: Ok, I'll let her go tomorrow when I get to work.

He pulled down the sheet and touched her thigh going up looking in her eyes for a reaction. She turned her head looking away then he turned her chin and leaned over kissing her...

Dawn's heart pounded as he kissed her, she wasn't sure if she was doing the right thing and eventually copied what he was doing to her lips and did to his lips...

He took her phone from her hand and put it aside then he pulled her underneath him before leaning over for a kiss.. He leaned back and pulled out her skirt then he traced his hands on her little thighs going up her flat tummy.. He leaned over and kissed her as he rubbed his boner on her....

Dawn's heart pounded as she laid there bravely but through his pants she could how bigger it was getting the more he rubbed himself on her... He pushed down the waistband of his pants and dropped his shiny bulbous head on her, she lifted her head and came face to face with it then she gasped and slid up...

Dawn: I'm on my period... I can't...

Odirile looked at her calmly, he already knew she got her period weeks back... Actually she was probably ovulating with that much slim wetting her panties when he rubbed himself on her... But then he wasn't about to force her... When he was done making her a woman she'd be confined to bed for a couple of hours... So yeah it had to be agreed upon. He leaned over and kissed her...

Odirile: You're not on your period... And It won't hurt, i know you're scared.

Dawn: Give me time

Odirile: Oh i can promise to do it in a way that you won't even know it happened

Dawn: What do you mean?

Odirile: I can promise to do it in a way you won't even know it happened..

Dawn: (laughed) That's impossible

Odirile: (laughed) It's possible... Just permit me... I've actually always wanted to do it but never had a chance... Please..

Dawn: (laughed) Ok, but I'm telling you it's impossible

Odirile: (smiled) I'm glad you said yes...

He leaned over and kissed her then he smiled and picked her up...He walked in the kitchen and put her down...

Odirile: Today I'm cooking..

Dawn: You know how to cook?

Odirile: (laughed) Yes, why wouldn't i?

Dawn: Ok... I'll wait and see...

Odirile: But after cooking i have to go and release Ofentse from my office. Will that be OK with you?

Dawn: (smiled relieved) Yeah, you can even go now.. I don't want you to get in trouble.

Odirile: Let me cook first..

Dawn: Ok..

He grabbed the pots and begun cooking while Dawn brought him the ingredients...

At Ofentse's mothers...

Later that evening Ofentse's mother sat by the fire

alone sipping a cup of tea... She'd lost her daughter, husband and now she was about to lose her daughter to a mental institution... Bans was worse.. He was alive and sane but also very useless...People started stealing their cattle but he didn't even care though he knew very well she didn't have the energy to do anything. What did she do to deserve such a curse... She lived her whole life with the hope that one day her children would grow up and change her life but instead they turned it upside down... But then that doctor had cured Fefe... She was ok for years... Or did he release Riri's spirit just because they never went back to thank him with some money?

She took out her phone and called Fefe but there was no answer. Someone appeared with the bags as she leaned back fanning away the smoke...

Bans: Dumelang..

She smiled surprised and looked at his bags..

Her: Baneedi?

Bans: (sat down) I came to help take care of the cattle, I'm also planning to apply for dipodi so that I can start making money. Maybe my daughter won't be that big by the time i make money... That way i can support her.

Her: I'm really proud of you.

Fefe's mother received a text form Fefe and read it.

Fefe: Mama i have decided to go to another country to start my life from the beginning. I can't be locked up in a mental hospital with crazy people but I'm also afraid for all my loved ones. I don't want to hurt any of you especially my children. I am sorry for all the pain i caused everyone. Ke a go rata mama.

She frowned and passed Bans the phone..

Her: Ako o mpadise hoo... Ke mo utwa sente?

Bans tried reading but he received a message too and read his first...

Lil Sis: I'm sorry for the trouble i put you through. I know I'll not be sent to jail but i also believe since you've never been in trouble you'll be warned only. I am going away for a very long time. I'm doing this to protect all of you from my other personality. I love you, kisses

He turned and looked at his mother....

At Fefe's dungeon....

Odirile stood by folding his arms watching her as she texted everyone then she received a call from

her mother...

Fefe: Hello?

Her: Where are you going?

Fefe: If i tell you I'll get you in trouble

Bans: Fefe you're not mentally capable of living in a foreign country

Fefe: (looking at Odirile) I've given my life to someone who will take care of it. I trust him. I have to go. Please keep on checking my children. I've written a will that states that you two should get my share of the divorce settlement. Bans please this is great start for you... Mama I've offered Thamiso some of my shares in exchange he will be giving you money per month until you die. I've just signed everything. Goodbye.

She cut the call and sent others the message,
Thamiso sent a message..

Thamiso: This is a very reasonable deal. I am happy because at least i won't lose my shares. I'll make sure i pay your money. Where are you going?

Fefe: If i tell you I'll have to kill you.

Thamiso: Ok, but anytime you want to see the kids you can. I can even send them to wherever you're.

Fefe: I know but I'm still learning how to deal with Riri or maybe she is part of me and I'll never be me. I'm sorry... I'm happy Coco is a good mother.

Sometimes wr are not as good as we wish to be. If another woman can do it better then so be it. The last thing I want is to kill one of my children and not remember.

Thamiso: I understand...

Odirile stared at her as she put down the phone and picked all the papers then she handed them to him.

Fefe: Here you go.....

He got the papers and put them in the kitchen counter, Fefe took a deep breath and sighed leaning against the pillar with a chain on her ankle...

Fefe: What now?

Odirile folded his arms and sighed...

Odirile: We wait for Riri..

Fefe: What if she never comes?

Odirile: She will, she killed my wife... She has to show up..I'll see you tomorrow.

Fefe: Good night.. How is Dawn?

Odirile: Don't ever say her name... Oka lela.

Fefe: Sorry...

He grabbed the files and walked out then he locked up. Fefe grabbed the blanket but she got dizzy

before sitting and fell down.

Meanwhile outside Odirile approached the car and checked his pockets, he left the car keys inside..

He unlocked the door and walked back in, he walked past Fefe while she lay on tje floor then he grabbed his car keys by the counter and walked past her as she got up...

Fefe looked around confused and looked at him, the confusion in her eyes stopped him on his track then he looked at her...

Fefe looked at the chain on her ankle and looked at him...

He stared at her for a while without saying anything then he put his things back in the kitchen. It was on!

He locked the door then he folded the sleeves of his muscle top and squatted next to her as he unlocked her padlock.

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

91

At the dungeon....

He stared at her for a while without saying anything then he put his things back in the kitchen. It was on! He locked the door then he folded the sleeves of his muscle top and squatted next to her as he unlocked her padlock.

Fefe: What am i doing here?

Odirile: Come here

Fefe: No...

She went for the door and turned the key as Odirile grabbed her from behind and pushed her on the floor, she fell on her stomach hitting her hip on the floor then Odirile locked the door and slid the keys in his

pocket.

Odirile: You think I'm playing with you...

He walked over and stepped on her head with a sneaker exerting more weight as he leaned over squashing her hand...

Odirile: Is this the hand that killed my wife? Uh? Uh?

Fefe screamed and tapped on his foot trying to push it off as he stood on her hand and finally stepped back. She gasped and picked her hand up putting it on her chest as she cried...

Odirile: Riri?

She carried on crying then he grabbed her by the hair

and dragged her to the bathroom where he picked her up and placed her on the bathroom counter before stepping back with his eyes locked on hers..

Odirile: Look at me... I'm talking to you... Riri right?

Riri: (tearfully) Yes..

Odirile: What happened?

She tearfully looked in his angry eyes as her heart pounded..

Odirile: What happened?

She just looked at him, anger filled him up as he slapped her across the face and grabbed her neck choking her...

Odirile: I have all the time in the world... Thanks to

you i have time. I want to know what you did to my wife...

He released her neck and stepped back angrily looking at her...

Riri: I'm sorry...

He slapped her again and she almost slipped off the counter, he pushed her back up and she rubbed her bloody nose...

Odirile: Riri? What happened to my wife?mmh?

He pinched his Tshirt from behind and pulled it out remaining shirtless then he took off his pants and threw them out on the floor by the passage. He closed the door and turned to her...

Odirile: I am going to torture you until you tell me what happened to my wife down to the last detail... I have no wife so we can take the whole night if you want.

She rubbed her bloody nose and sniffled., Odirile grabbed the shower hose and turned the tap on splashing her with water...

Odirile: Wash your face...

She washed her face grasping as he splashed her on the face continues...

Odirile: Take off your clothes... (she tried to get down) Don't gets down, apola o kotame counter...

She took off all her clothes and remained nude, he picked her clothes and threw them outside...

Odirile: Start talking...

She rubbed the water off her face as he turned off the water...

Riri: I cut her with a piece of bottle then i pulled her skin apart and pulled the baby out...

Odirile looked at her...

Riri: The baby cried and i knew she was ok so i put her aside and grabbed a piece of wood which i used to dig... Sunshine wasn't moving so i knew she was dead...

Odirile: She wasn't dead! You buried her alive!

Riri looked back at him as tears filled her eyes...

Riri: I dug for hours and put Sunshine in then i covered her up. I got the baby and walked to the hospital but on the way i noticed she stopped crying and breathing. I went to the nearest bin and put her in a Shoprite plastic bag and left her inside the bin.

Odirile: But why would you hurt me like that? I tried to love you..

Riri: (tearfully) I know.... I know... I wanted to love you too but Fefe wouldn't let me... She took medication that would just take me out... I'd stay days or months without getting up... I was powerless because when she takes medication i become weak, we don't talk... I'm sorry for hurting you... I just wanted to be with you... She was standing between us... That night was the only opportunity i had to do what Fefe wants and i what i wanted... She wanted to make sure Thamiso was ok and i just couldn't wait to be with you... We talked in the cell. I told her

what i wanted but she was too tired to even hear me.... I felt ignored... I love you... I know i hurt you but I can take care of you...

She slowly slid down the counter as more water dropped then she walked over to him and tried to touch his beard but he slapped her hand off his face and closed the toilet seat. He sat down and buried his face between his hands as Riri stood by...

Riri: I'm sorry

Fefe: Don't touch him...

Riri: I just want to make sure he is OK

Fefe: Don't touch him, you've done enough. Just don't say anything.

Odirile leaned back and watched her as she talked in different tones, her head twitching and seeing through sosve. He reached for the tap and turned it on as tje tub filled up...

Fefe: I cannot believe you that, why didn't you tell me?

Riri: You made me do this... You couldn't make up your mind. One time you want Odirile and when i finally warm up to him you want Thamiso then you keep me locked up in drugged, i couldn't barely hear myself think...

The tub filled up and Odirile closed the tap then he turned looking at her as she talked alone using different voices, he grabbed her and pushed her in the tub, her head hit the edge of the tub and she slipped in the water water. Odirile sat in the tub and pushed her face down as bubbles popped to the top of the water...

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

92

At the dungeon...

Odirile stared at her as she stopped struggling, as much as he so badly wanted to keep her longer knowing Fefe would be gone didn't seem fair. He pulled her head out and picked her up then he carried her to the bedroom...

He put her on the floor and put a pillow underneath her neck before sitting on the bed. He got his clothes and sat down pressing his phone... So much pain filled his whole chest as he looked at a video of Sunshine turning around in her maternity dress with a smile... Tears filled his eyes and he drew in air and rubbed his tears... It was even hard to know he can't do anything about because part of him didn't want Fefe dead...

Fefe grasped and sat up coughing water as she pushed her hair back and coughed looking at Odirile, she caught sight him rubbing his tears and kept quiet...

She slowly stood up as her head ached like she never felt before, she limped and flinched looking at him...

Fefe: I need a mirror

Odirile: (rubbed his tears looking away) You can go to the bathroom.

She limped to the bathroom and looked at herself then she washed her face and limped to the kitchen where she sliced mango and walked back...

Fefe: Here you go...

She put the plate besides him then she walked around the bed and sat on the floor with her back against the wall looking up at him as he sat in front of her... She flinched and folded her legs then she took a deep breath looking at him..

Fefe: I feel better when I'm not medicated... The truth is psychosis medicines make life horrible... Most of the time your emotions and thoughts are suppressed... Today i feel like I'm myself again though i got to hear Riri... I know she doesn't exist... I know she is in my head and whatever she does i actually did it... When you have DID its not easy to reach that stage but i did... I'm so sad to see the amount of pain of i caused. Knowing that i can't bring back Sunshine really hurts me... I don't want to see you cry....

Odirile's eyes itched and he looked down swallowing...

Fefe: You love me Odirile... I can see it and I'm very sad that i took away something so dear to you... I'm sorry that i never chose you... It's a decision I'll regret my whole life because you were the only person in the world who understood me but I'm glad i have a chance again... This time i choose you over everything because you're the only person who knows how to be safe around me... I know you don't want me to be locked up in Lobatse, that's why you're putting me in here... You don't want to kill me... You wish it was possible to kill Riri but since its not this is the only option and i comply... I want your love and I'm going to love you the best way i can... I'm sorry doing this to you...

Odirile's frowned as tears filled his eyes, Fefe got up and stood between his legs as she pulled his head on her stomach and hugged him rubbing his head while he sat on the bed.

He put his arms around and hugged her tightly as tears rolled down his eyes, she'd taken away so much from him and yet he couldn't stay angry for so long. He could only imagine the betrayal Sunshine saw looking down...

She stepped back and pushed his back on the bed then she got on top and kissed him, his bulbous expanded as she sat on it with her warm flesh..

He flipped her down and got up then he grabbed his pants and put them on...

Odirile: I want you tested for STDs first, i don't think I'll use a condom with Dawn and i wouldn't want to pass her anything.....

Ofentse smiled looking at him..

Fefe: Ok... You should get me a TV so i can have something to entertain me until i see you again. I want Netflix.

Odirile: Ok, I'll work something out..(walked over and looked at her nose) How are you feeling?

Fefe: I have a headache

Odirile: I'll bring you something...

He took out the keys and walked out as she followed him. She stopped by the chain and smiled picking the padlock...

Fefe: You're forgetting something.. We can't trust Fefe... I don't want her to ruin this.

He paused looking at her then he walked back and shackled her, he stood up and sighed looking in her eyes then he leaned over and hugged her...

Odirile: I wish i could help you get rid of this..

Fefe : You already did enough... I'm just happy you can always talk to Riri.. At least today i was able to talk to her after so long. Don't worry... This is what i need... I don't need a jail or mental hospital... I need you... And only you because you're not in danger. You understand how to love me without letting me hurt you... I mean i did hurt you with Sunshine but now you know better and you're protecting everyone including Dawn and myself.

Odirile: Don't be too quick to compliment me, I still don't like Riri and she is going to give me sene kese neelwa freely go sena dipuo, anytime i walk in here i expect some kind of healing or compensation. Tota hela she has basically sold her right to say no...

Yours too. There are consequences for every decision. You're turning me cold but I was human again... By the way if anything happens to me you'll die in here...Good night.

Fefe: You don't understand... Seeing you every day is all i want. Goodnight, drive safely... Don't forget, i need the TV.

Odirile: Bye

He stepped out and closed the door...

At Odirile's House....

Later that night Dawn leaned over the counter talking to her sister on video call while he sliced fruits for the blending machine...

Dawn: (smiled) I kind of understand... He is not bad because when i show him wrong he sees it... You know he was going to hurt her but he let her go.

Her: I don't understand what's wrong with you, you should have let him kill her.. She deserves it.

Dawn: Sometimes forgiveness gives you more peace, if he kills her he'll end up in jail and the children will suffer. I want bo Taylor to grow up with in proper family. I can't replace Sunny but i can try to

give them what she would have. Maybe I'm taking this adulting thing serious..

Her: You have a point but sometimes it's best to revenge... It makes you feel good and better...

Dawn: Sunny wouldn't be happy about that..

Her: Have you two.... ? You know....

Dawn: No, this man is just weird looking down there... Not like ke a mo roga but his dick is just weird, looks like it would crack somebody... It has a head...

Her: (laughed) Don't give me details please... I want to be able to keep respecting my brother in laws... Sunny never said anything or complained so it can't be that bad.

Dawn: He said he will do it and i won't feel anything... He just asked me if it was OK like that and I said yes... (laughed) he is crazy if he thinks he can sex me with that thing and i won't feel a thing.

Her: Hei dilo tsa lona di weird, abe o dumela hela? What if he actually means it like literally doing it while you can't feel it?

Dawn: (laughed) I know it's impossible... And it it was possible I'd opt for that because he is just too big for me but i know it's impossible. (car stopped outside) he is here, goodnight

Her: Goodnight

She hung up and put the fruits in the blender as Odirile walked in. He approached from behind and hugged her then he kissed her neck and sighed holding her dearly..

Odirile: Dawn?

Dawn: Rra?

Odirile: Thank you for being part of my life..

Dawn: (blushed) Ok, and thank you for not being aggressive and putting me under pressure

Odirile: Can i have water?

She got off from his arms and grabbed the glass

then she stood by the water dispenser while he took out something and emptied it in the blender then he shoved the paper back in his pocket and drunk the water. Dawn blended one more time and filled her smoothy glass...

Dawn: Want to taste?

Odirile: No,

He walked in the living room and fixed their couch... Actually he dropped the cushions on the fluffy carpet then he moved away the furniture and clicked on netflix...

Dawn walked over with half of her glass and sat down putting a pillow on her lap. Odirile joined her and leaned against the couch then he placed her little legs over his lap... He admired her feet and legs caressing her thighs and finally looked at her string top...He gently twisted her nipple as it pointed

underneath the top.

Dawn: (smiled and pushed his hand) Stop... Let's watch a movie wena o katswa o rata go dira

Odirile: (laughed out loud) Go dira eng?

Dawn laughed as her eyelids worked slower, she put down the empty glass and laid down looking at the movie while Odirile gently massaged her feet and rubbing the middle of her soles...

Dawn: (laughed as her eyes closed) I like the way you massage my feet... I've never had a foot massage before..

He gently put down her feet and knelt between her legs kissing her.

Odirile: There is more where that came from...

She smiled slowly and put her arms over his shoulders..

Dawn: I feel sleepy... Sorry if I'm such a bore. I'll try harder tomorrow

Odirile: (put a finger on her lips) Shhh.... Close your eyes and sleep...

He laid her on her back properly as her body finally gave in and went out completely.

Odirile: (softly) Babe? Babe?

Odirile slowly pulled out her clothes until she was nude and boy was she sexy.

He ran his hand from her thigh going up to her

breast and kissed her while squeezing her breast, he leaned back and lifted her legs putting them over his shoulders then he leaned over and gently sucked, so clean... Such a hygienic little pussy... he had to prepare it because he was about to feast and with no one to limit how deep or how many times he had to get her really ready, of course his heart pounded more than usual... He was too anxious to dip in... It had been over a month since he offloaded, he put her legs down and pulled down his pants then he leaned over her unconscious body holding his bulbous and #Removed....

*

*

*

*

*

Unexplainable

93

At Odirile's House...

The next morning Dawn woke up in Odirile's bed while he laid next to her asleep... She lifter the sheets and she was nude, she quickly covered herself and looked at him still sleeping...

Dawn: (whispered) Rragwe Taylor?

Odirile opened his eyes slowly and looked at her, what was wrong with this girl? "Rragwe Taylor" really?

Odirile: Odirile, OD if it's too long or Odd..Rragwe Taylor ke eng mogo nna phakela o kana?

She paused for a moment, probably trying to practice addressing him with his first name...

Dawn: (looked at herself underneath and covered again) Did you?

Odirile: (smiled calmly) Yeah... You're the sweetest pussy I've ever had... Since your sister...

Dawn: Was that supposed to make me feel better?

Odirile: (laughed) I'm just sharing with you my experience

Dawn: Did you put something on my smoothy? It's the last thing i drunk.

Odirile: Brilliant...

Dawn: Did i cry or was i just dead?

Odirile: (smiled) You were crying walking around the house while i was plugged on you from behind...

Dawn: (laughed) Wa fosa nothing happened, i would feel my thing..

Odirile: Why are you so sure nothing happened?

Dawn: Because when I've had an erotic dream i wake up wet and throbbing.

Odirile turned and pinned his elbow resting the side of his head looking at her... Why was this funny... He laughed looking at her as she spoke...

Dawn: Tell the truth..

Odirile: I fucked you hard unless you're saying i have a dick the size of a finger.

Dawn: What i know is that I'd be sick.. Wa fosa gawa dira sepe...

Odirile: I recorded it...

She smiled looking at him doubtfully...

Dawn: Wa fosa.

He leaned over lying his heavy body over her as he picked the phone then he handed it to her.

Dawn: PIN ke mang?

Odirile: Let me unlock for you

Dawn: (moved the phone away) Ng ng... Give me your password.

Odirile: Dawn now

Dawn: What?

Odirile: The password is Dawn space now.

Dawn: Meaning?

Odirile: I don't want to hold on to what i used to have, I'm trying to handle what i have now for my sanity. I want her soul to rest in peace.

Dawn: Ok...

She unlocked the phone while he stared at her lips, he leaned over and baby kissed her as she smiled

and clicked on the video..

Dawn: If you did something nka go tshaba...

She clicked on the video and frowned watching him lay on top of her and rub her clitoris then he seemed to think sitting on his heels before picking her hand and using it instead...

She laughed watching him close his eyes and cum..

Dawn: This is like watching porn... You can make money as a porn star... Who gets off an unconscious body.

Odirile: I actually want to do more than just that... Just that i felt guilty because its your virginity and i hear its a big deal for women. Thought maybe you might want to give it someone you truly love

Dawn: You don't think i love you?

Odirile: You were forced into my bed... We both know that... Even though i really want to do that to you i can't help wonder if you truly want this... Gape ke itse gore wa ntshaba. I haven't done a good job in charming you... I'm also aware that i have sick fantasies and high expectations when it comes to sex. The way ke bonang ka teng you're going to leave me. I'm honestly afraid to open my heart and love you because you're young and you haven't experienced anything... When you discover yourself you're going to hurt me. I've been hurt before.

Dawn: The problem is that you're making assumptions based on my age... You're basically saying you don't love me, you're afraid to love because you think I'll leave you one day... I won't do that.

Dawn brought the phone closer to her ear and listened to him murmur..

Dawn: Ne o cummer o reng ne?

Odirile: (laughed not sure what he said) Tisa

Dawn: (laughed) Wait..

She increased the volume and he muttered "Fefe" as he came.. She turned and looked at him as the smile on his lips wore off...

Dawn: You got off thinking about her? Did you even love my sister?

Odirile: What was i supposed to do? get off imagining a corpse? I didn't even say Fefe i was trying to say fuck and because i was coming i said that f twice...

Dawn: You're saying Fefe

Odirile: Why would I say her name? Dee come on... I was on top of you

Dawn: I can't believe you cheated on me emotionally... I really thought this would be much better because it was founded before our parents.

She put the phone down and picked her clothes by the floor before putting them on while Odirile got off the bed and grabbed her hand before she could leave...

Odirile: Don't you think you're overreacting? We have never really had a real conversation since we go locked up in here... This is the first time we actually talk about our feelings... I told you the truth and i have been avoiding to let myself love you.. I gave you a reason but now i hear your side of the story... You've never really shared your thoughts with me.. You didn't even want to have sex and i wasn't sure if i was doing what we would be OK with or it would be rape to you.

Dawn: I don't care what you did but i care that you said her name... That says a lot about the deepest desires in your heart. I maybe younger than you but I'm not an idiot. Can i please go...

She opened the door and walked out. Odirile put on his clothes then he knocked on her door while she was crying inside.

Odirile: Dawn? Lotolla ke tsene..

Dawnb Tsamaya rra kogo Ofentse, bring her here so we can see how that works out.

Odirile: Fefe is never going to come near the children or you... Open the door the mma ke a kopa... How about we both take a shower and go to the mall? 5k shopping limit..

She opened the door smiling with reddish teary eyes, he stepped in and picked her up kissing her as she smiled shyly....

At the dungeon...

Meanwhile Fefe smiled lying on the couch chained

to the pillar while Riri turned on the Bluetooth music speaker, she bit her lower lip and smiled looking at her twin as Ava Max's Sweet but a psycho played...

Riri shook her head side to side snapping her fingers then she smiled at Fefe so she could stand up and dance but she laughed and declined. Riri walked over and grabbed both of her hands then she stood up and jumped along as their hair wiggled...

Both: (singing)

Oh, she's sweet but a psycho

A little psycho

At night she's screamin'

"I'm-ma-ma-ma out my mind"

Oh, she's hot but a psycho

So left but she's right, though

At night she's screamin'

"I'm-ma-ma-ma out my mind"

The girls danced singing along loudly until she couldn't breath anymore, Fefe walked in the bathroom as the chain dragged along, she grabbed a drink and walked back to the couch where Riri was lying waiting for her...

Riri: I missed you...

Fefe: I missed you too...

Riri: I'm sorry i got you into trouble..

Fefe: It can't be worse than what happened the night you got attacked...

They leaned over and hugged, the door opened then a nurse walked in...

Nurse: Hi Riri, come... It's time to see the doctor.

Fefe looked at Riri..

Riri: Can you come with me?

Fefe: But I'm chained...

Riri: The chain is long enough...

Nurse: Riri? Let's go...

Fefe stood up and followed Riri and the nurse, it was weird... Of course she had never seen the outside of this house since Odirile locked her in here, she never knew it was such a big house....She didn't even know there were other people and as she walked past everyone wearing color teal (green) it didn't make sense why everyone was wearing like herself and her sister. The nurse opened the door and she walked

in.... Her face lit up as she locked eyes with Odirile...
But he was in a white coat like he was some kind of
a doctor...

Odirile: Sit down..

She slowly sat down and noticed Riri wasn't around,
the door closed and she turned looking at Odirile as
he leaned over and put his arms on the desk..

Odirile: Hi, Refentse... I'm Dr Pheto, you still
remember me right? I'm here to do your mental
health assessment for this year.

Fefe just stared at him confused....

*

*

*

Unexplainable

94

Somewhere unknown yet....

Fefe: Odirile?

Odirile took a deep breath and sighed leaning back. He picked the voice recorder and noted down while speaking...

Odirile: Patient shows no improvement, still refers Dr Pheto as Odirile, an alter who apparently was once was a security guard but turned to business owning a security company in Maun.

He put down the recorder and sighed looking at Fefe...

Fefe: Odirile why are you calling me Riri?

Him: My name is Dr Pheto.....You're Refentse Maphane, you killed your identical twin sister in a fit of rage when you were 20 years old. According to the police report she had dated your daughter's father while you were still confined in the house. He denied being the father of the baby and left you...you spent time trying to prove he was the father. You worked in an Internet Café and made enough money to do a DNA test but when you went to his house to deliver the results he was with your twin sister. You poured fuel around the house and set it on fire... Both Thamiso and Ofentse died in that fire. You later hung your daughter by the neck until she died and tried to kill yourself.. But they managed to get you down. The judge ordered that you be taken for mental health assessment and you were diagnosed with DID. You grew up in a home but social workers report showed you've always believed you have parents and a brother but since you were harmless to the other children they didn't take it seriously. At

the time of your trial you were diagnosed with having 3 personalities, which we believe was your coping mechanism after such a traumatic event.

Throughout the years we have recorded more personalities from you under our care...

Fefe: (tearfully) That's not true... My name is Ofentse not Refentse.. I can't be my evil twin... and.. (looked around) You brought me in here because you didn't want me to get into more trouble because Riri killed your pregnant wife...

Dr Pheto: I'm not married and i don't know you outside of these walls. You have dissociative personality disorder, you have over 30 personalities we have recorded so far. You have so many people in you sometimes it's hard for nurses to get you off bed and since your mental health status isn't improving you might stay in here for another 15 years or the rest of your life. Your main alter is Fefe, Odirile, Thamiso, your parents whom you have never even met because you grew up in a home, you have another personality of a gay i forget his name.. Bubu, (sighed peeling her past pages looking at her

session report. Refentse?

Her: Yes?

Dr Pheto: Tell me about your experience so far? I need to know how you're doing... Do you ever think about murder? Has Odirile killed anyone since he killed... (turned the page) Since he killed Thamiso's father??

She shook her head..

Dr Pheto: Speak.

She looked at the doctor and sighed looking at his notebook then she looked at the recorder...

Refentse: No, he hasn't killed...

Dr Pheto: Are you sure? Because you sounded so sure i was Odirile again..

Refentse: I am recovering so sometimes it's hard to differentiate between the things i created in my head and the real world..

Dr Pheto: (noted down) That's very true...Christmas is around the corner, what's your wish?

Refentse: I want to know the difference between reality and the world that exists in my head..

Tears filled her eyes as she looked at the doctor, he was a good looking man and it would be nice to have a life with him... Or just a normal life...

Refentse: I don't know myself... I don't know who i am right now...

Dr Pheto: Who do you feel like right now?

Refentse: I feel like my name is...

She leaned over and begun crying as the doctor sat there looking at her...

Refentse: I am Refentse... I just want to get out of here. What do you keep writing in that little book?

Dr Pheto: Just things.. (sighed) Ok, this completes our session..

Refentse: Are you letting me out?

Dr Pheto: I'm just the doctor, only the judge can order for your release.

Refentse: Am i healthy? I want to go see my children...

The doctor looked at her disappointed and pressed the button, the door opened then a nurse walked in..

Nurse: Hi Riri... Let's go... Or what should i call you today?

She stood up in her uniform...

Refentse: I'm Fefe.. Can i go outside?

Nurse: Sure, no problem.

She walked out of the building and looked around the yard as more people in the same uniform walked around her. She still didn't understand how she ended up here when she was dancing at the house waiting for Odirile...

She walked towards the fence and held the diamond mesh looking at the people passing by... School children walked by and shouted before running...

Children: Ditsenwa! Ditsenwa!

An adult walking in front of them stopped and turned...

Her: Sabrana ga ele rone le lona... Behave yourselves. If you're caught harassing the mental patients you'll get in trouble...

The children kept quiet and walked away, she watched as the train passed by and turned around sitting on the ground with her back against the fence. There was no train in Maun... Where was she? A memory of her daughter kicking hanging by the neck flushed then she closed her eyes tearfully and slowly opened them with a slowly smile as she found her back in the house. Odirile unlocked the door and walked in then she stood up and hugged him jumping up and down...

Meanwhile the two doctors stepped out of the building with 2 other nurses, Dr Pheto stopped and looked at Rifi as she laid on the ground smiling and talking alone. He sighed and carried on walking..

Doctor2: I doubt there will ever be an improvement

Dr Pheto: If it wasn't the violent characters in her head she'd probably go home. Odirile, Scavenger and Riri are her most violent alters.

Nurse: (laughed) Kgantele when it's time to eat she will be saying she is having dinner with Odirile. He sounds like a charmer boy personality.

Dr Pheto: Quite sad that someone can live in their own world like that. Makes you wonder... What really is a crazy person? Their world is so real.. We see them walking naked or talking to themselves and we think they're crazy while in fact they truly hear those voices and see those things..in their world they're happy. There is one mental patient in Maun who walks on the middle of the road holding a stick as the steering wheel because in his mind he is driving. He even stops at the traffic lights and cars even stop for him... Every time i see him i think of Riri and how she sometimes seems to into her world. What if we just don't have the eyes to see their world and if anyone took their time to write a book about everything they're seeing it could actually be a world that makes sense. It could actually explain the

unexplainable...what if al these people she talks about Odirile, Thamiso, Dawn, everyone... What if it's actually something interesting and it needs someone to listen and take us into the mind of a mentally challenged person...

The doctors got in the car and sat down, Dr Pheto sighed thoughtfully...

Dr Pheto: Refentse is a really interesting patient. Her world seems so real... I want to put it into a book using all the weekly reports from her psychiatrist.

The other doctor looked at him and smiled as he drove off...

Him: It would be interesting...What would the title be?
Dissociative identity disorder?

Dr Pheto: No, that would give it away too soon and the reader would lose interest knowing they're living

or seeing things from the eyes of DID patient...How about Unexplainable?

Him: Sounds great.

He joined the road and drove off...

****THE END****

Thank for your support. It wasn't easy to write a psycho thriller as it was my first in this genre and I'm glad we reached the end together. I love you and thank you. Stay tuned for your next book!